

Mt pf;F hpa NghHt pA+f q;f s ;

Mt pf;F hpa

Nghuhl ; j j w,fhd i fNaL

rh;tNj r mWti I Neu eWtdk;

, ggHl khDJ rh;tNj r mWti I Neu eWtdj j pd; nrayj pl ; q;fS py; xU gFj pahf , Uf;fpdwJ.  
, j j pl ; k; tRthrpfs; jhf;fKss Mtpf;Fhpa mWtilia nraAkgbahf  
tbt i kf;fggl LssJ.

kblthfs> thpt#yggthfs; NghdNwhUf;F , NaR fwggj ;J> mthfi s kb cUthf;Fk;  
fwp] j th;fshf;fp mthfs; thoej cyfjij Rt\ r j ij MSi kapd; tyi kahy;  
khwwpai kj j i j gNghdW c q;fS f;Fk; fwgggNj , ggapwwj j pl ; j j pd; Nehf;fkhFk;

ghl j j pl ; j j pYss gy ghl q;fS py; , fi fNaLk; xdwhFk; Rt\ r kakhF;Fk; , yfi f  
epi wNtww> tRthrpfs; ngUf> guj pej pfshf nraygl> Maj j k; nraaggl Tk; , ggHl k;  
c j Tk;

Nkyj pf tpguq;fS f;Fk> ghl j j pl ; q;fS k; vOj Ntz ba Kfthp

Harvestime International Institute  
14431 Tierra Dr.  
Colorado Springs, CO 80921  
U.S.A.

© Harvestime International Institute

## nghUs I f,fk;

FOthf fwwYf;fhd MNyhri dfs;	I
mwϰKfk;	01
ghl j j ϰd; FwϰNfhs;fs;	05
MAj qfs ;j hggj wfhd mi ogG	
1. fz Z f;F GyggI hj Aj j k;	07
mwϰKfk;	
2. Nj tDi I a Nri dapy; NrUj y;	20
mbggi I gaϰwrϰ	
3. fl I i s j sgj ϰ Nri dfsϰd; fhj j H	32
4. Mtϰf;Fhϰa eyy gi I fs; J j Hfs;.	52
5. vj ϰhsϰ rhj j hd;	64
6. Mtϰf;Fhϰa j l a gi I fs; mRj j Mtϰfs;	77
7. vj ϰhsϰϰd; nraw;fsk;	87
8. vj ϰhsϰϰd; NghHj j ej ϰk;	99
9. Nj tDi I a Nghuhl I j j ϰl I k;	105
Maj j k; nraj y;	
10. Nghuhl I j j ϰy; vj ϰHj hf;Fj Yk> j wghJ fhgGk;	132
11. j wghJ fhgGf;fhd MAj qfs;	142
12. j hf;Fk; MAj qfs;	155
13. , awi ff;F , i z ahd Mtϰf;Fhϰa Nghuhl I k;	163

Mf,fµkpgG

- 14. Nghuhl ;l f;fsj j µv;FS; gµNtrj j y; khkrj j µv;Fk; , uj j j Nj hLKSS Nghuhl ;l k; 176
- 15. rpei j apYSS Nghuhl ;l k; . . . . . 194
- 16. ehNthLSS Nghuhl ;l k; . . . . . 211
- 17. ghJ fhgG muZ f;F Nkyhd Nghuhl ;l k; . . . . . 229
- 18. NghHtA#f gµNj rj j µv;F vj µhd Nghuhl ;l k; . . . . . 240

Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;l j j µv;fhd Nkyj pf gaµvrp

- 19. Mt pfi s khwWj y; . . . . . 256
- 20. Mt pf;Fhpa j ll kapd; j hdqfs; . . . . . 267
- 21. rhj j hdpa tyyi kNahL , i l gLj y; . . . . . 282
- 22. Nghhp; vj µghuhj tpgj ;J . . . . . 311
- 23. Nghuhl ;l j j py; , oe;J NghTJ k> ntwvp ngWtJ k; . . . . . 330

RUf;fk;

- 24. , Wj pAj j k; . . . . . 342

K bTi u

- Ntj hf kj j pYSS gµj hd Nghuhl ;l q;fs; . . . . . 352

F O t h f f w g j w f h d M N y h r i d f s ;

K j y ; \$ L i f a y ;

**Mukgk;** n[ g j N j h L k ; m w p K f j N j h L k ; M u k g p A q f s ; e d F m w p K f k h f p k h z t h f i s g j p T n r a J f ; n f h s S q f s ;

**n j h l h e J n r a y h w w \$ b a F O i t e r a k A q f s ;** \$ l i j j i j t o p e l j J t J a h h > N e u k > , l k > j p f j p v d g w i w K b T n r a A q f s ;

**J j p A k ; M u h j i d A k ;** c q f s g a w r p a p d ; N t i s a p y ; g h p R j j M t p a h d t h ; g u r d d k h a p U f f m t i u m i o A q f s ;

**i f N a l f i s k h z t U f f g f h e j s j j y ;** i f N a l b d ; j i y g i g A k > K j y ; e h d i f e J g f f q f s p Y s s F w p f N f h s f i s A k > m w p K f g g L j J q f s ;

**K j y h t J x g g i l ;** k h z t h f s ; , g g h l j i j x J f p f n f h L f f g g l i K i w a p y ; t h r p f f T k > m L j j \$ L i f f F K d d h y ; R a k h f g h l i r n r a j p U j j y ; N t z L k ; x t n t h U F O \$ L i f a p d ; N g h J m j p f h u q f i s K b f F k ; v z z p f i f a h d J m j p f h u j j p d ; e S j j p Y k > c s s l f f j j p Y k > F O t p d ; , a Y i k a p Y k ; j q f p a p U f F k ;

, u z i h t J k ; n j h l U k ; \$ l i j q f S k ;

**Mukgk;** n[ g p A q f s ; t u N t w w g p d d h ; G j p j h f t e j k h z t h f i s g j p T n r a j g p d ; i f N a l i l t o q F q f s ; t u i t g j p T n r a A q f s ; J j p M u h j i d i a e l j J q f s ;

**مذلل:** f l e j t F g g y ; f w w t w i w R U f f k h f K d ; i t A q f s ;

**ghl k ;** m j p f h u j j p Y s s j b j j v O j J f s p Y s s j i y g G f s p d ; r f y g F j p f i s A k ; f y e J i u a h L q f s ; k h z t U f f j h q f s ; f w W f n f h z i g F j p f s p y ; N f s t p f s ; m y y J t p k h r d q f s ; , U g g p d ; \$ w r ; n r h y y T k ; [ p t a j j p Y k > C o p a j j p Y k ; f w w t w i w g u N a h f p f F k g b k h z t i u N f l L f ; n f h s S q f s ;

**Raghl i r :** R a g h l i r i a n r a j p U g p d ; k l i y ; n r a A q f s ; ( R a g h l i r f f h d g j p y f s ; i f N a l b y ; , U f f N t z b a j p y i y v d e b f s ; j h k h d j j h y ; f i l r p g f f q f s p Y s s m t w i w m f w w p t p l y h k ; )

**Nkyj p f g b g g p i d f f :** , j j p l i j j j F U t h f N t h m y y J j d g g l i t i j j j p N y h n r a a y h k ;

**, W j p g g h l i r :** c q f s ; F O t p d h ; k j p g n g z f i s n g W t j w f h f f w g h h f s h a p d > , g g h l j j w f h d N f s t p g g j j p u j i j n g w W f ; n f h s s y h k ; m i j g u j p g z z p k h z t h l k ; g h l i r v O j n f h L j J f z f h z p f f T k ;

FWq;fhy ghIjjllk; gupj eej pshf nrawgLjjy;  
ghIk; : Mtpf;Fhpa NghHfi yfs;  
Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl;jjj pwhd i fNaL

mwKfk;

, di wa cyfy; nghjhd Ajjk; jptukhf ei lngwWf; nfhz;l , Uf;fpdwJ. , J  
Nj rqrS f;F> Nfhjj pqrS f;F> murhqf ji ythfS f;F vj pwhd Ajjkyy. , J fyfNkh  
myyJ murpay; Gul r;Nah myy. Mtpf;Fhpa cyfy; fz ;Z f;F GyggI hj Kff;pakhd XH  
Ajjk; ei lngwWf;nfhz;l , Uf;fpdwJ. mwpt;yyhi kahy; NjtDiIa gpsi sfs;  
rq;fhukhf;whHfs; vd Ntjhfk; \$Wf;pdwJ. (Xrpah 4:6) Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl;jjj Fwj j  
mwpi t tRthrf;nfhz; buhj gbahy; gupj hdkhd , Ijjjy; Nj hy;tpai l f;pdwhHfs;

Mjrrigay; jqrSila Mtpf;Fhpa mDgtjjjy; Nghuhl;lk; vdw nrhyi y  
mwpej;Uej dH. Gja Vwghlby; , uhZ tk; vdw fi yrnrhy; ghtpf;fggl;LssJ.  
NjtDiIa NghuhAjjjjy; ghJfhgi g mwpayhk; NjtDiIa trdk; gl;ajNjhL  
xggpl ggLf;pdwJ. rhjjhDiIa jhf;Fjy;fs; mf;fpd;pah] j pqr;fs; vd;W  
mi of;fggl;fpdwJ. tRthrk; vdgJ 'eyy Nghuhl;lk;" vdgNjhL tRthrf;fs; 'eyy  
Nghuhl;jjj NghuhLf;pwthHfs;" vd mi of;fggl;fpdwHfs; MjrrigapdH Mtpf;Fhpa j ptu  
Nghuhl;jjj ggwwpa eprajij mwpej;Uej hHfs;

, Nj Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl;lk; , d;Dk; nj hl Hf;pdwJ> MdhYk; mtHfi sr; RwwpYkpUf;fpdw  
j ptu Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl;jjj ftdj;J vj;hpAl d; NghuhL;tjw;F gj;pyhf> nghpa  
Myaqfi s fl;Tk> NksjhsqrSld; , i r epr;rr;fi s eljjTk> l f;f;pa \$l;dqfi s  
eljjTk> xUtNuhL xUtH rz;l;l;ap;Tk; tRthrf;fs; Kd;tUf;pdw;H. rhjjhd;  
j;Urrigf;F vj;whf tYthd jhf;Fji y elj;Jf;pw;hd; Kd;dpi yapy;Uej nraaggLk;  
Nghuhl;lk; k;SgngwggI Ntz;l;k;

ri g rhjjj;j;j;pd; Mukgjj;py;Uej Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl;jjj;pd; mZ FKiwfi s fi lrp  
Neujj;py;ss tRthrf;fs; Kff;pakhd;tfs; vd t;sq;f;f;nfhss Ntz;l;k;  
mgNgh] j ydhf;pa gTy; vrrhpf;fpdwhH;

NkYk> fi l r;ehl ;fsy;nfhba fhyq;fs;tUnkd;W mwpt;hahf. (2j Nkhj Nj A 3:1)

Mggjhd , f;fhy fl;jjj;py; edwhf Majjkhf; f;pw] j t thof;f Nghuhl;lk; epi wej J.  
ehk; mij mi lahsk; fz;l Majjkhf Ntz;l;k> mgNghNj ehk; n[ajij  
mDgtkhf;FNthk;

Y};f;fh 14:31 \$Wf;pdwJ> 'mdw;Ak; xU uh[h kwnwhU uh[hNthNI Ajj Qnraag; Nghf;pwNghJ>  
j dNky; , Ugj;pdhapk; Nrtf;NuhNI tUf;w mti dj; jhd; gj;pdhapk; Nrtfi ufnf;hz;l  
vj ;f;f;f;\$LNkh \$l;hnj h vd;W KdG c l;f;hhe;J MNyhri dgz z hky;Ugg;Ndh?" j kkp; Kss  
t;sq;fs> Nghuhl;jjj mgpt;Ujj;pnrat;jw;hd c ghaqfi s ftdj;Jld; Muhahky;  
murHfs; Nghuhl;jjj;w;Fs; gup;Ntrpf;f khl;hHfs; , gg;hl;j;j;l;j;j;py; , twi wNa ehk;  
nraagNghf;pdNwhk; ehKk; ftdkhf c ghaqfi sAk; MAjqfi sAk; rhjjhd; vdw  
vj;whs;Al d; Nghhl;l ntw;w;pf;nfhss NghJkhd tyyi ki a fz;f;f;lNthk;

, uhZ tk; nj hl Hghd nrhyyhd "NghHfi y" vdgJ xU fl;i kgi g VwgLjjp , uhZ t eltbfi ffi s KdndLjyy; vd;Dk; fi yahFk; mJ xU jpl; khf> myyJ Ki wahf , Uf;fyhk; Mdhy; mJ ntwwpi a , yf;fhf nfhz bUf;Fk; , gghl tj; hdjj py; Mt;pf;Fhpa cyf;w;F ntwwpi af; nfhz ;LtUk> Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghh;fi yi a ] j hggj ;J KdndLggi j ggwwp fwgh;fs;

i fNaL

xtnthU ghl Kk; , uhZ tknj hl hghd nrhw;fi s;f;nfhz bUf;Fk;

MAj k; j hggj wfhd mi ogG:

Kj yhk; mj pfhuk; fz Z fF GyggL hj Nghuhl j; j ggwwp t;ghggNj hL" MAj k; j hggj wfhd Xh; mi ogi g" c z i kahd t;Rthrf;S f;F t;sq;fggLj ;J k;

mwpKfk:

ngsj f cyf;Yss rfyu , uhZ tj;w;Fk; ei l Ki w nrawghLfi s;f; Fwj j mwpKfk; nfhl;f;fggl bUf;Fk; , uhZ tj; py; Nrhe;Jf; nfhss t;Nr\khd fhhpaqfi s elq;fs; rhpahdgb nraa Ntz bajhapUf;Fk; , J nkaNj tDi la , uhZ tj;w;Fk; nghUe;Jk; , uz ;l hk; mj pfhuk; Nj tDi la , uhZ tj; py; nraygLtJ vt;thW vdgj j t;sf;Fk;

mbggi l gapwrp

, uhZ tj;pd; mwpKfj j ngwWf; nfhz ;l gpd;dh> gi l t;ld; mbggi l gapwrpi a vgnghJk; ngWthd; Nj tDi la gi l t;ld;pd; mbggi l gapwrpi aggwwp %dwhk; mj pfhuk; Kj y; xdgj hk; mj pfhuk; ti u nfhl;f;fggl ;LssJ.fz Z fF GyggL hj , gNghuhl ;l k; ti uaWf;fggl bUf;Fk; eyy t;lh;f;S ;f;Fk> j la t;lh;f;S ;f;Fk> Fwggghf Nri d;f;sp; fhj j Uf;Fk> Nj tJ;j hf;S ;f;Fk> rhj j hDf;Fk> j la Mt;pf;S ;f;Fk> cyf; j ;w;Fk; khkrj j ;w;Fk;hpa fhhpaq;fs; ml qfshf rkgh\ pf;fggLk; vj ;hpap; Nghh; c ghaq;f;S k> mi lahsq;f;hz ggLk; Nj tDi la ghhi t;ay; Nghuhl ;l j j ;l ;l k; gwwpa fhhpaq;fs; nghJ thf Kd; i t;f;fggLk;

j ahuhFj y;:

, uhZ t t;ld; j ahuhf , uht;pl;hy; mtd; ngww gapwrpahy; gmuNahrdkpy; y. 'j ahuhFj y" vdgj d; mHj j k; ', uhZ tj;pd; Nri tap; Nti yfi sr; nraa vgnghOJk; Maj j khapUj j y;" vdgj hFk; , j j ahuhFj i yggwwp , gghl j ;l ;l ;l k; mj pfhuk; Kj y; gj ;l ;l ;l k; mj pfhuk; ti uAk; fwgh;fs> Nghuhl ;l j j ;l ;l ;l k; Nfhg%;l ;l ;l j ggwwpAk; j wghJ fhgi g gwwpAk> cyfk; Nghuhl ;l j j ;l ;l ;l k; MAj q;fs; vt;thW ght;pf;f Ntz ;Lk; vdgJ gwwpAk> Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;l j j ;l ;l ;l k; ngsj f rkhe; j ;l ;l ;l k; gwwpAk; fwgh;fs;

gi l naLgG:

ngsj f cyf; j j ;l ;l ;l k; gi l naL;f;Fk; Nti say> rz i l a;LgtHfs> vj ;Hgf;fkhf rz i l a;Lk; gmuNj rj j ;w;Fs; gmuNtrj ;J rj ;JUi t Nkwnfhz ;L mggmuNj rj j i fggwWthHfs;

fwWfnfhz ;i j fthpi aary; Nghlhtpl;hy; mbggi l gapwrpahy; gadyi y. KO MAjj;JlDK; nghpa Nri dahf , UggJ NghjhJ. Nghuhl;lj jpy; ntwwp ngw vj thpspd; gFj pF;Fs; nrdW i fggwwpdhy; kl;LNK ewgad; cz l. 'gi lnaLf;Fk;" epi yary; 14-19k; mj pfhuq;fs;py; \$wpAssggb cyfpd; Ajjjj pvF vj pshspad; gmuNj rjj pv;Fs; khkrj Nj hL gmuNtrp;f Ntz ;Lk; eq;fs; rpeij apYss myyJ ehtpYss Mt p;Fhpa kj py;fs; NkyhAk> Elgkhd gFj p;fs;Yk> caH ] jhdq;fs;Yk; c ss Nghuhl; q;fi sggwwpAk; fwgHfs; , qNf fhz ggLk; xtntu ghl q;fs;Yk; rhjj hDi la Ajjj ej muq;fi s , z qfhz gJl d> mtdJ Ajjj ej muq;fi s NkwnfhstJ vt;thW vdgi j Ak; fwgHfs;

Mt p;Fhpa Nghuhl;lj j pv;fhd Nkyj p;f gapwrp

Ajjjj py; rpy mDgtq;fi s ngww gpd;dH> tLHfs; rhjhuz khfNt Fwggpl;jj f;f mkrq;fs;py; Nkyj p;f gapwrp;fs; ngWthHfs; i fNal by; , ggFjp 'Mt p;Fhpa Nghuhl;lj j pv;fhd Nkyj p;f gapwrp' vd mi of;fggLfpdwJ. (Spiritual Warfare Advance Training = SWAT vd mi of;fggLfpdwJ) , fi fNal bYss Nkyj p;f gapwrp vd w gFj p; j la Mt p;fs; (xUthyp;Je;J kwwtUf;F) vt;thW kdji u MlnfhsS fpdwJ vdgi j Ak> Ajjjj py; rpi wggll;thfi sAk> fhaggl;thfi sAk; ftdggJ vggv vdgi j Ak> j la Mt p;fs;pd; tyyi kAl d; vt;thW , ilgLtJ vdgJ gwwpAk; fwWj; j Uk; Nghuhl;lj j py; Njhy;tpai l ej hYk> ntwwp ngWtJ vggv vdgi j Ak; fwgHfs;

, Wj pAi u:

26k; mj pfhuj j pYss ', Wj pAi uary;" ', Wj p Nkhj i yAk;" mJ nfhz ;L tUfpdw ntwwpi aAk; Fwj ;J fwgHfs;

mD gej k;

, fi fNal bYss mDgejj j py;> 'Ntjhfk , Wj p Ajjj j pd;" rhjj mu h; j pad gj pTfi s Muhanthk; eq;fs; nj hl He;J k; Mt p;Fhpa Nghuhl;lj j py; j pd;fi s mgpt;Ujj p nra;J fi nfhs;Tk;

ghl q;fs ;

, fi fNal by; Mt p;Fhpa Nghuhl;lj j pv;fhd ghl q;fs; gpd;tUkhW xOq;F nraaggl;LssJ.

Fw p;Nfhs;fs ;

, gghl q;fi s fwWf; nfhs;fpdw NghJ Mt p;Fhpa Nghuhl;lj j pd; , yf;Ffi s epi wNtwWthHfs;

Nghuhl;lj k; gwwpa fl ;Li uf;fhd j pv;TNfhs; t rd k;

Nj rk; Ajjj gmufl dk; nraAk; NghJ> 'Ajjj k; gwwp fl ;Li ufi s" nts;papLk; Vd; Ajjj k; nra;fpd;whHfs;> vj thpi a mi la hsk; fhz gJ> Ajjj j pd; Fw p;Nfhs;fi s gmufl dk; nra;J gwwpa t;guq;fi s nts;papLthHfs; Ntjhfk; xNu nkaahd Nj tdhy; vOj ggl;l

thHj; i j ahf , Uff;fdwJ. Nj tNd Mt;pf;Fhpa Nri dapd; mj;pgj pahf , Uff;f;wH. Ntj hfk;  
vkJ Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl;l;j;pd; fl;Li ufi s c s s l f;f;aj hf fhz ggLf;wJ. 'Nghuhl;l;k;  
gwwpa fl;Li uf;fhd j wTNfhs;" trdKk; , i j Na nts;pgLj ;J f;wJ.

mwp;K f k;

mj;pfhuj;j;pd; ml q;f;pa;Uggtwi w NkNyhl;l khf fhz gpf;Fk;

ghl k;

mj;pfhuj;j;pd; ', uhZ tf; FwpgGfi s" Kd;i tf;Fk; gyd;j uf;\$ba t;j;j;j;py; Nghuhl;l;j;j  
KdndLf;f vki k j ahHgLj;j;pf; nfhss c j Tk;

Ra gh;Nrhj i d :

rhj huz khf , uhZ t;j;j;py; NrUkNghJ t;h;Hf;sp;d; j;w;i kfi s Nrhj;j;j;wptJ tof;fkhFk;  
xtnthU mj;pfhuj;j;py;Kss , ggh;Nrhj i dg; gFj;p ghl;j;j;pl;l;j;j;pd; Fw;f;Nfhs;fi s  
fz;l;i l e;Jss;Hfsh vdgi j Muhaej;wpa c j Tk;

Nghuhl;l;ej FwpgGfs ;

, uhZ t;j;j;pd;H Aj;j;j;j el;j;J;f;pd;wNghJ j hq;fs; fw;wtwi w nray;Ki wggLj;J thHfs;  
, gg;hl;q;f;sp;py; eb;q;fs; fw;Wf;nfhz;l;twi w ei l Ki wggLj;j c q;f;S f;F rej Hggk;  
f;pi l f;Fk;

eb;q;fs;Maj;j kh?

Nj tDi la thHj; i j a;py; nts;pgLj;j;gg;l;l;tw;w;py;> rj;JUi tAk; mtdJ  
NghHj;j;ej;muq;f;S k; Kf;f;pakhdi t;f;sp;py; xdwhf , Uff;f;wJ. t;Rthr;pf;sh;f;pa vkf;F  
rj;JUt;pd; tyyi ka;Yk; gh;Hf;f Nkyhd tyyi k c z;l vdgNj khngUk; nts;pgghl hf  
c s s J.



## F w p f ; N f h s ; f s ;

, gg h l j ; j f w W K b f ; f p d w N g h J c q f s h y ;

- , uz ; L , u h [ ; [ p a q f i s m i l a h s k ; f h z T k >
- ' M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; l k ; ' v d g j p d ; m H j j j i j t p g h p f ; f T k ;
- n g h j h d M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; l j j p d ; f h u z j i j m i l a h s k ; f h z T k ;
- M t p f ; F h p a e y y g i l f i s m i l a h s k ; f h z T k ;
- M t p f ; F h p a e y y g i l f i s m i l a h s k ; f h z T k ;
- M t p f ; F h p a j l a g i l f i s m i l a h s k ; f h z T k ;
- r h j j h d p d ; N g h H f ; f i y i a m i l a h s k ; f h z T k ;
- M t p f ; F h p a N g h H f i y i a v j p H j J j h f ; F j y ; e l j j T k ;
- , a w i f f F , i z a h d N g h u h l ; l j i j M t p f ; F h p a c y f p Y k ; g p u N a h f p f ; f T k ;
- n t W g G z ; l h f ; F k > j w g h J f h g g s p f ; F k ; M t p f ; F h p a M A j q f i s , u z b Y k ; g h t p f ; f T k ;
- j l a M t p f s p d ; M l n f h s s g g L j i y f z ; L g p b f ; f T k ;
- v t ; h W j l a M t p f s p y p U e ; J t p L j i y n g w y h k ; v d g i j t p s q f p f ; n f h s s T k ;
- M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; l j j p d ; , o e J N g h d t w i w j p U k g n g W t J g w w p m w p a T k > N g h u h l ; l j j p y ; n t w w p n f h s ; t J g w w p A k ; m w p a T k ;
- M f z ; Z f F G y g g l h j N g h u h l ; l j j p d ; K b t p y ; c s s N k h j i y t p g h p f ; f T k ;
- M N t j h f k j j p d ; M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; l j j p d ; n f h s i f f i s c W j p a h f m i l a h s k ; f h z T k ; K b A k ;

MAj k; j hpf;f XH mi ogG

fz ;Z f;F GyggI hj Aj j j j w;fhd mi ogG

Mt;pf;Fhpa cyf;py; nghj hd Nghuhl ;k; ei l ngwWf; nfhz ;L , Uf;f;pdwJ. , J xU  
j d;ggI ; Aj j khfTK> khkrj Nj hLk; , uj j j Nj hLKss Aj j khfTK; c ssJ. cyf;Yss  
rKj hak; rhH j ;a rfj ;pfS l dhhd Nghuhl ;k; , J. j ;a , awi ff;F mgghwgl ; rfj ;pfS l dhhd  
Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;k; hf mJ , Uf;f;pdwJ.

gi oa Vwghl ;bNy Nj tDi l a g;si sfs; Nghuhl ;j;j j Mukg;pf;Fk;NghJ  
mi ogghi z ahf vf;fhsj;j ght;j;j dh. , di wa ehlf;sp; Mt;pf;Fhpa mi ogghi z  
cyf Nj rq;f;sp; Muthukhf Nfl ;f;pdwJ. , J fz ;Z f;F GyggI hj Nghuhl ;j;j w;fhd  
mi ogghi z ahFk; , J MAj k; j hggj w;fhd mi ogghFk;

mj pfhuk; xdW

## fz Z fF GyggI hj Aj j k;

Fwpi Nfhs fs;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdji j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
  - Mtpf;Fhpa> , awi ff;Fhpa> , uh[:[ paq;fi sggwwp tpsq;f;fnfhz :L ep&gpf;fTk;
  - 'murd;" vdW thHj i j i a t;ghpf;fTk;
  - ', uh[:[ pak;" vdW thHj i j i a t;ghpf;fTk;
  - , uz :L Mtpf;Fhpa , uh[:[ paq;fi s , z qfz :L nfhs;Tk;
  - vej , uh[:[ paj j wF eb;fs; c hpatHfs; vdgi j c Wj pggLj j pf; nfhs;Tk;
  - eyy Mtpf;Fhpa tyyi ki a mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
  - j b Mtpf;Fhpa tyyi ki a mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
  - 'Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;k;" vdgj pd; mHj j j i j tpsq;fggLj j Tk;
  - fz Z fF GyggI hj Aj j j j pd; fhuz j i j mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
  - Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j pd; mbggi l nfhs; ffi s mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
- c qfshy; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj pa;ye;J j wTNfhs; t rd k;

Vnddy> khkrj Nj hLk; , uj j j Nj hLky> Ji uj j dq;fNshLk> mj pfhuq;fNshLk>  
, ggp;gQ; rj j pd; mej fhu Nyhfj p; pfNshLk> thdkz ;l yq;fs;Yss nghyyhj Mtp;sp;pd;  
Nri d;fNshLk;ek;f;Fg;Nghuhl ;k; c z :L.(vNgr;paH 6:12)

mwpK f k;

, gghl j j pd; mwpK f j j NyNa> , di wa c yfy; nghj hd XH Aj j k; j Pt;ukhf ei l ngwW  
tUf;pdwJ vdW fwWfhs; , J Nj r;q;fS f;fpi l a;pyhd> Nfhj j uq;fS f;fpi l a;pyhd myyJ  
murhqf j i ythfS f;F vj ;uhd Aj j kyy. , J fyfNkh myyJ murpay; Gul r;Nah myy.  
Mtpf;Fhpa c yfy; fz Z fF GyggI hj XH Aj j k; ei l ngwWf;fnfhz :L , Uf;f;pdwJ .

r fy t;Rth;rfS k> fz Z fF GyggI hj , ej Aj j j j py; <LgLf;pdwhHfs; vdgi j  
, t;tj pfhuk; mwpK f k; nraAk; , tAj j j j py; xUtUK; nUi l mz pahj NghJ k; rfyUK;  
Fwpi t;f;fggl LssdH. Nj tDi l a thHj i j ahd Ntj hf;kj j pd; tuyhWk> j Hf;fj h;rdKk;  
, ej Aj j j i j gj ;T nraJ nfhz ;LssJ.

Mt pf;Fhpa , uh[:[ paKk> ngs j f , uh[:[ paKk;

fz Z fFg; GyggI hj Nghuhl ;j j j gggwwp tpsq;f;f; nfhs;tj wF KddH Mtpf;Fhpa>  
ngsj f c yf;q;fi sggwwp eb;fs; tpsq;f;f;fnfhss Ntz ;Lk; kdij d; , U c yf;q;fs;py;  
thof;pdwhd; Mtpf;Fhpa c yfk; kwWk; ngsj f c yf;q;fNs. ngsj f c yf;f j j fhz Tk>  
c z uTk> nj hl Tk> Nfl ;fTk> Urpf;fTk; KbAk; mi j c z uj j ffj hd fhl r;gnghUs;fs;

c ssd. ehLfs> Nj r qfs> efuqfs; myyJ fphkqfs; vdW ebqfs; trpf f pdw , l k;  
ngsj f c yfj j py; c ssJ. c yfj Yss xU fz j j j py; mi keJss xU , uh [ : [ paj j pd;  
gui [ ahf ebqfs; , Uf f pdw Hfs; c qfs; R w W r # o y p y; c qfi s R w w p A s s k f fi s  
ebqfs; fhz KbAk; m t H f N s h L ebqfs; n j h l H G n f h s s KbAk; c qfi s  
R w w p A s s t w i w g h H j ; J k > N f l ; L k > K f H e ; J k ; m D g t p f f K b A k ;

MdhYk; ebqfs; [ P t p f f p d w , l j j p y ; , d ; D n k h U c y f K k ; c z ; L . m J M t p f ; F h p a c y f k ;  
m i j c q f s ; r h l u f z f s h y ; f h z K b a h J > v d p D k ; n g s j f c y f j y ; e b q f s ;  
t h O f p d w N g h j p Y k ; m J c z i k a h f N t , U f f p d w J .

gTy; , e j n g s j f f > M t p f ; F h p a g h p T f i s f ; F w j ; J N g R f p d w h H :

thdj ; J f ; F h p a N k d p f S K z ; L > g k f ; F h p a N k d p f S K z ; L . ( 1 n f h h e j p a H 15 : 40 )

r f y k d j U f F k ; n g s j f c y f j y ; t h O k g b a h f r h l u k ; n f h L f f g g l ; L s s J > v d p D k ; m t d ;  
e j j p a M j ; J k h T k > M t p A k ; n f h z ; t d h f c s s h d ; k d j D f F M t p M j ; J k h > r h l u k ;  
c z ; L . c q f s J M t p f ; F h p a g F j p ( M t p A k > M j ; J k h T k ) M t p f ; F h p a c y f p w F k > r h l u k h d J  
n g s j f c y f p w F K h p a i t f s h f , U f f p d w d .

M t p f ; F h p a g F j j w p T ( E z z w p T )

M t p f ; F h p a A j j j i j M t p f ; F h p a r p e i j a p d h y ; k h j j u N k t p s q f p f n f h s s K b A k ; v k J  
g h t R g h t j j p d ; g b > M t p f ; F h p a f h h p a q f i s e h k ; t p s q f p f n f h s s K b a h J :

n [ d k R g h t k h d k D \ N d h N j t D i l a M t p f ; F h p a i t f i s V w W f n f h s s h d ; m i t f s ;  
m t D f ; F g ; i g j j p a k h f j ; N j h d W k ; . m i t f s ; M t p f ; N f w w g u f h u k h a ; M u h a e ; J  
e j h d f f f g g L f w i t f s h d j h y > m i t f i s m w p a T k h l ; l h d ; ( 1 n f h h e j p a H 2 : 14 )

M t p f ; F h p a f h h p a q f i s t p s q f p f n f h s s ' M t p f ; F h p a g F j j w p i t " g h t p f f N t z ; L k ;

2 , u h [ h f f s ; 6 k ; m j p f h u j j p y ; n g s j f f > M t p f ; F h p a g F j j w p T f f h d r p w e j c j h u z k ;  
n f h L f f g g l ; L s s J . j H f f j h r p a h f p a v y r h N j h j h d ; v d w r p w a e f u j j p y ; , U f f p d w N g h J >  
m j w F t p N u h j k h f N g h u h L f p d w r h p a H f s ; g i l n a L g g i j , f f i j \$ W f p d w J . v y r h t p d ;  
N t i y f f h u d h d N f a h r p , u h Z t j j p d i u A k > F j p i u t l i u A k ; f z ; L g a e j h d ;  
, t N t i s a p y ; v y r h > j k i k R w w p Y k p U e ; J g h J f h j ; J f ; n f h z b U f f p d w J j H f s p d ;  
N r i d i a N f a h r p A k ; g h H f ; F k g b > m t D i l a M t p f ; F h p a f z f s ; j p w f f g g l N j t d p j j p y ;  
n [ g j j h d ; , r r H e j H g g j j p y ; N j t d ; c z i k a h f N t N f a h r p a p d ; r u l u f z f i s j p w e j h H .  
f z Z f F G y g g l h j N j t D i l a N k d i k a h d N g h u h l ; g i l i a m t d ; f z ; l h d ;

, d i w a j p U r r i g a p d ; M t p f ; F h p a e p y i k i a N g h d w N j N j h j h d p d ; N g h u h l ; l f f i j .  
v y r h i t g ; N g h d w t H f s ; M t p f ; F h p a , u h [ : [ p a j i j n j s p t h f f h z f p d w d H . m t H f s ;  
v j p h i a m i l a h s k ; f z ; L s s d H > N j t D i l a N k d i k a h d N g h u h l ; t l u H f s h y ; n [ a k ;  
n f h L f f g g L k ; v d g i j A k ; m w p e ; J N g h h p l M a j j k h f , U f f p d w d H . N f a h r p i a g ; N g h d W  
X u s T i j h p a k i l e j t H f s h a > M t p f ; F h p a f z f s ; j p w f f g g l ; l i k a h y ; g a j i j t p l ; L t p l ; L  
v j p u h s p i a N j h w f b f f \$ b a t H f s h f , U f f p d w d H . M d h Y k ; m N e f k f f s ; N j h j j h d ;

glizjjhi ug; NghdW MtprFhpa tjjjjy; , dDk; J}qfpr; nfhz L , UffpdwhHfs;  
jki kr; RwwpYk; vjpuhsprfs; , Uggi jAk> jhf:fgNghf:pdwhHfs; vdgi jAk; mtHfs;  
, dDk; mwpahj pUff:pdwhHfs;

, uz L MtprFhpa , uh[:[paqfs;

ehk; nrhy;Yf:pdwgb ngsj f> MtprFhpa , U , uh[:[paqfs; , Uff:pdwd. mi tfi s  
j djj dNa ngsj f> MtprFhpa ji ythfs;Mz L nfhz bUff:pdwdH.

ngsj f , uh[:[paqfs;

rly kdij HfSk; cyf:pd; ngsj f , uh[:[pajj pNyNa thOf:pdwdH. mtHfs; Nj rjj pd; xU  
gFj pahd efujjy; myyJ fuhkjy; thof:\$Lk; mej Nj rk; cyfjjpwFhpa  
, uh[:[pakHfK; , ej ngsj f , uh[:[pajj pd; khfhz qfs> kffshy; myyJ murdhy;  
myyJ murpay; ji ythfshy; MsggLfwJ. Ntjhfk; , ggbahd , uh[:[pajj  
'cyfjj pd; , uh[:[paqfs;" vdW \$Wf:pdwJ. cyf:pwFhpa , ej , uh[:[paqfs; rhjj hdpd;  
tyyi kapd; fb; , Uff:pdwJ.

kWgbAk> grhR mti u kFTk; cahej ki yapdNky; nfhz LNgha> cyfjj pd; rfy  
uh[:aqfi sAk;mi tfs:pd;kfi ki aAk;mtUf:Ff;fhz gj J;  
eh; rh\l hqfka; tDeJ> vdi dg; gz pJ nfhz jhy> , i tfi snayyhk; c kf:Fj;  
j UNTd;vdW nrhd;dhd;. (kj Nj A 4:8-9)

1 Nahthd; 5:19 fti yAl d; 'cyfk; KOtJk; nghyyhqfDf:Ffs; fpl ffwJ" vdf;  
\$Wf:pwJ.

MtprFhpa , uh[:[paqfs;

cyf:Yss , ej ngsj f , uh[:[paqfsy; , uz L MtprFhpa , uh[:[paqfs; , Uff:pdwJ;  
rhjj hdpd; , uh[:[pak> Nj tDi la uh[:ak; vdgi tFNs mi tfs; xtnthU kdij Dk;  
tho:tljjjy:UeJ vOf:pdw NghJ , t:tpU uh[:[paqfsy;xdwpy:UeNj vOf:pdwhd;

rhjj hDi la , uh[:[pakhdJ rhjj hdhYk> grhR vdwi of:fggLk; MtprFhpa  
rpU\bfshYk> Nj tDi la thHjijf:F vjpuhf Kulhlk; gz Z f:pdwthfshYk>  
ghtjy; [PtggthfshYk; Mf:fgglLssJ. , thfs; khkrjjpwFhpatHfs> , ej  
MtprFhpa gi lapduhNyNa cyf:py; j b fhhpaqfs;ei lngWf:pdwJ.

Nj tDi la , uh[:[pakhdJ gj hthfpa Nj tdhYk> , NaR fwp] JtpdhYk> ghRj j  
MtpahdthpdhYk> MtprFhpa rpU\bfshd Nj tJj HfshYk> Nj tDi la thHjijf:F  
fbggbf:pdw ej pkhd:fshYk;Mf:fgglLssJ. , ej MtprFhpa gi lfs;eyythfs;

Nj tDi la , uh[:[pak; ri g (eWtdqfs) ghpTfs; myy. ri g ghpTfs; vdgJ kdij uhy;  
xUqfpi z ffggl} ri g FOffshFk; ei lKi w rhjj paf:\$WfS f:fhf , i tfs;  
] jhgpr:fgglL eHtfr:fgglLfpdwd. nggb] j ri g> kffs; Nj t ri g> nkj b] j ri g>  
Yjjud; ri g vdW gy nghpa ri g ghpTfs; cz L. Ntjhfk; \$Wf:pdw nka; ri gahdJ

xU epWtdkhfNth myyJ rkakrhH ] jhgdkhfNth myy. nkaahd ri gahdJ  
Nj tuh[ ;[ pajjpd; FbAhp ki a nfhz ;LssJ.

, di wa ngsj f c yfjy; thOfpdw MZ k> ngz ;Z k> rWtDk> rWkpAk; , NaRi t j kJ  
[ Pt pajj j y; uh[ hthf VwW [ Pt ggghHfshapd; mthfs; Nj t uh[ ;[ pajj pwFs;  
c hj Ji latHfshtH.

fz ;Z fF GyggI hj , uh[ ;[ pak;

, ej fz ;Z fF GyggI hj Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ; j j pwFs; rfy kdj Uk> kD\ pfS k;  
c s; s l f; fg; gL f pd; wdH. Vnddpy; rhj ; j h d pd; , uh[ ;[ pak; Mtpf;Fhpa  
, uh[ ;[ pak hapUf; f pdwJ .....

Vnddpy> khkrj Nj hLk; , uj j j Nj hLky> Ji uj j dq; fNshLk> mj fhuq; fNshLk>  
, ggugQrj j pd; mej fhu Nyhfj j j fNshLk> thdkz ; yq; fs; pYss nghyyhj Mtpf; spd;  
Nri d; fNshLk; ek; f; Fg; Nghuhl ; k; c z ;L. (vNgrpAH 6:12)

Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ; k; khkrj Nj hLk> , uj j j Nj hLkss ngsj f Nghuhl ; kyy. xU  
kdj UfF vj puhd kdj UfFhpa Nghuhl ; Kk; myy. , J fz ;Z fF GyggI hj Nghuhl ; k;  
Mtpf;Fhpa c yfjy; fz ;Z fF GyggI hj Nghuhl ; Kz ;L. , ej Nghuhl ; k; kdj DfFs; S k>  
nts; NaAk; , Uf; f pdwJ. Y}f; fh 24:39y; Mtpf; s; , gNghuhl ; j j j el j ; J t j hf  
thrp; f pdNwhk> Mtpf; S f; F khkrNkh vYkGfNsh , yi y.

Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ; q; fs; 'kpf; gnghpas tpy;' t j j pahrkhd Ki wfs; py; ei l ngWf; pdwJ. mJ

1. c yf; pwFk; t; Rthrp; S f; F khd rKj hak; rhH Aj j k; Naht; hd; 15:18-27
2. Mtpf;Fhpa khkrj j pwFkh d j dggI ; Nghuhl ; k; fyhj j pAH 5:16-26
3. , awi f; fF mgghwgl ; Nghuhl ; k; , J Mtpf;Fhpa tyyi k; fFk>  
t; Rthrp; S f; F khdJ. vNgrpAH 6:10-27

xtnthUtUk; t; Uk; gpdhYk> t; Uk; ght; p; l ; hYk; rhp , gNghuhl ; j j j py; <LgLf; pdwdH. , J  
xUrhuhUfnfdW myy. m; Rthrp; S k; mRj j Mtpf; spd; fl ;L; fFs; mbi kggI ;L mtdJ  
MS i f; fFs; , Uf; f pdwdH. , thfs; Nghuhl ; j j j pdhy; J dgggLf; pdwhHfs;

t; Rthrp; s; , NaR f; pwp] ; J t pdhy; rj ; J Ut; p; k; pUe; J t; p; l ; j i yi a ngw; p; Uf; f pdwNghJ k>  
, gNghuhl ; j j j py; <LgLf; pdwdH. , t; t; j p; fhu; j j pYss j p; TNfhs; trdk; ehk; (t; Rthrp; s;  
ahtUk) mRj j Mtpf; S f; F vj puhf Nghh; p; Ntz ;Lk; vdW RI bf; fhz gpf; f pWJ.

'Nghh; p; l ; j y;' j dggI ; el j j j Al d; rkgej kh dJ. ahUk; , gNghuhl ; j j j py; pUe; J  
t; p; f; fggI ; thfs; myy. , gNghuhl ; j j j py; pUe; J t; p; f; p; J ut; pUe; J ghH; J f; nfhz bUf; f Tk;  
KbahJ. ek; fs; mw; p; j pUe; j hYk; rhp , y; yht; p; l ; hYk; rhp ek; fs; Nghuhl ; j j j pd; eLtpy;  
, Uf; f pdwHfs; , i j t; Rthrp; j j hy; ek; fs; edwha; p; UggHfs; f; pwp] j Nghuhl ; j j j xU  
NghJ k; epWj j KbahJ.

Nghuhl i k; vqNF ei l ngWf pd wJ

fz Z fF GyggL hj , ej Aj j k; c yfj j py; ei l ngWf pd wJ .

(rhj j hd) j j l d; j j l Tk; (c yfj j py) nfhyyTk; mo r f f Tk; t U f p w h N d a d w p  
N t n w h d W f F k; t u h d; e h N d h m i t f S f F [ t d; c z i h a p U f f T k > m J g h g u z g g l T k;  
t e N j d; (N a h t h d; 10:10)

c y f , u h [ : [ p a q f i s j d J f l L g g h l L f F s; i t j J f; n f h s s r h j j h d; N g h h l L f p d w h d;  
N j t D i l a m j p f h u j j p y; f b; k f f s; , U g g i j m t d; t p U k g t p y i y. , g N g h u h l i k;  
k d j D i l a > k d p \ p f S i l a > , U j a q f s p Y k > r p e i j f s p Y k > M d k h t p Y k;  
e i l n g W f p d w J . r h j j h d; m t p R t h r p f S i l a r p e i j f s p y; F U l i h l i k; g z Z t j J s s h d;  
t p R t h r p f s p d; J j p M u h j i d > t h a p d; t h H j i j > e h s h e j k; m t H f s p d; e i l > N j t D f f h f  
m t H f s; n r a f p d w N t i y f s; v d g d t w i w j h f F f p d w h d;

Nghuhl i k; v t t h W M u k g k h d J

fz Z fF GyggL hj , ej Aj j k; g u N y h f j j p y > Y } r g H v d w J j d h y; M u k g k h d J >  
N j t D i l a , u h [ : [ p a j j p y; N j t d h y; m o f h f r p U \ b f f g g l i J j N d , t d; N j t  
, u h [ : [ p a j i j j d; t r g g L j j Y } r g H j H k h d j j h d; , e j f y f j i j f; F w j J e b f s; V r h a h  
14:12-17 Y k; v N r f f N a y; 28:12-19 Y k; t h r p f f y h k; , g g h l j j p d; K b t p y; , i j g g w w p t p u k h f  
f w g H f s; x U \$ I i J j H f s; , f f y f j j p y; Y } r g U l d; , i z e J n f h z i d H. ( j w N g h J  
r h j j h d; v d g g L f p d w h d) Y } r g U k; m t D i d; N r H e J f y f k; t p i s t j j J j H f s; N j t d h y;  
g u N y h f j j p y U e J J u j j g g l i d H. m t H f s; j q f S i l a , u h [ : [ p a j i j g k p a y; V w g L j j p f;  
n f h z i d H:

t h d j j N y A j j K z i h a p W @ k f h N t Y k; m t i d r; N r h e j J j h f S k; t Y r h g g j N j h N l  
A j j k g z z p d h h f s; t Y r h g g K k; m i j r N r h e j J j U k; A j j k g z z p A k;  
n [ a q n f h s s t y i y. ( n t s g g L j j y; 12:7)  
c y f k i d j i j A k; N k h r k N g h f F f w g r h R v d W k; r h j j h d; v d W k; n r h y y g g l i g i o a  
g h k g h f a n g h a t Y r h g g k; j s s g g l i J . m J g k a N y t p j j s s g g l i J > m j N d h N l \$ I  
m i j r N r h e j J j U k; j s s g g l i h f s; . ( n t s g g L j j y; 12:9)

Y } r g N u r h j j h d h f k h w p d h d > m t i d g p d g w w p f y f k; n r a j t H f s; m R j j M t p f s h a p d H.  
m R j j M t p f s p d h y; r h j j h d p d; u h [ : [ p a j j p w F s; , U g g t H f s h d k d j U i l a [ p t p a j j p w F s;  
g p U n t r p f f T k > r j j p u t i j n r a a T k > f l L g g h l L f F s; n f h z L t u T k; K b A k; k d j d >  
k d p \ p f s h y; n r a a g g L k; j l k a h d f h h p a q i s J z L t p f f n r a f p d w d. r h j j h d;  
j d; D i l a J j H f i s j l k a h d f h h p a q f S f F t o p e l j J f p d w h d; m t d; , e j  
t y y i k a h d g i l f i s , t T y f j j p w F k; v y y h k h k r k h d k d j , d j j p w F v j p u h f T k;  
g p U n a h f p f f p d w h d;

v j H j J e w g j w F g p d d h Y s s f h u z p f s ;

k d j d; N j t D i l a r h a y h f T k > m t U i l a k f i k f f h f T k; r p U \ b f f g g l L s s h d;  
(M j p a h f k k; 2). k d j D f F v j p u h d f z f S f F G y g g L h j A j j k; V N j d; N j h l i j j p y; K j y;

Nrhj i dAl d; MukgkhdJ (Mj pahfkk; 3). rhj jhd; Mj hk> Vthi s ghtk; nraa J}z bdhd; , j dhy; rfy kdj UK; ght Rghtj j pwFl gl; hHfs> ght f f hpi afsy; Rghtj j pdgbNa <Lgl; hHfs;

, ggbahf> xNu kD\ dhNy ghtKk; ghtj j pdhNy kuz Kk; cyfj j Ny gpiNtrj j J NghyTk> vyyh kD\ UK; ghtQnraj gbahy> kuz k; vyyhUf;Fk; tej J NghyTk; , J TkhaW. (NuhkH 5:12)

kdj Df;Fk; mRj j tyyi kfS f;Fk; fz Z f;F GyggL hj Nghuhl; j j pd; tpi sNt , J:

c df;Fk; (rhj jhd;) ] j pf;Fk;(kdj , dk)> c d; tj; J f;Fk; (j ba Mtapd; gi l) mts; tj; J f;Fk; (, NaR fwp] J tpd; %yk; , ul rpgG ngww eyy Mtapd; gi l) gi f cz; hf;Fntd;. (Mj pahfkk;3:15)

ghtj j pdhy> Nj t dpl kpUe;J kdj d; ghp;f;fggl;L> kuz j j pw;F chj; Ji l atdhhd; Nj td; kdj i d mj pfkha; Nerj j i kahy> ghtj j pyUe;J mti d kl;f t;Nrl j pl; j j VwgLj j pdhH:

Nj td> j k;Ki l a xNuNgwhd Fkhui d t;Rthrf;fwtd; vtNd h mtd; nfi;LgNghfhky; ej j pa[Pt i d mi l Akgbf;F> mti u; j; ej Usp , t;tstha;cyfj j y;mdG\$hej hh. cyfj i j Mf;fj df;Fsshfj; j hf;Fk gb Nj td; j k;Ki l a Fkhui d cyfj j y; mDggghky> mtuhNy cyfk; , ul rpf;fggl;tj w;fhf;Nt mti u mDggpdhh;. (Nahthd; 3:16-17)

, NaR fwp] Ji t t;Rthrij;J> ghtj j pyUe;J kdej; UKgp mwp;fi fapLk> kD\ i uAk> kD\ rfi sAk; vj;hpapd; tyyi kapyUe;J t;Ltrf;fggl;tH. , NaR fwp] J khj;J caHj nj Oeji k ghtj j pyUe;J , ul rpggi l Ak; top khj j ukyy> mj d; %yk; mth vj; p;hs;ahd rhj j hi d Nj hw;fbj j hH.

grhr;Di l a fpi afi s mo;f;Fk;gbf;Nf Nj tDi l a Fkhud; nts;ggL; hh;. (1 Nahthd; 3:8)

rhj jhd; Nj hw;fbf;fggl; bUggpDk> , d;Dk; Vd; Nghuhl; k; nj hl Uf;pdwJ? vt;tj khd Aj j q;fs; ei l ngwwhYk; rj;J Ut;pd; vj;HgGfS k> td;Ki wFS k; , UeNj j UK; xUtUfnfhUtH vj; p;hf , Uggghf;Nsnahopa t;L;L;f; nfhL;f;f kh; l; hHfs; rhj jhd; Nj hw;fbf;fggl; NghJk> ehk; , d;Dk; mtd; f;hpi ar; nraAk; gpiNj rj j pw;F;S;N;S;Na thOf;pd;Nwhk; Mt;pf;F;hpa Nghuhl; j j pd; Aj j j ej; p;q;fi s ehk; Ghpe;J nfhz; l hy> , ej j ba tyyi kfS l d; , i l ggl vk;f;F j; p;wi k VwgLk;

rhj jhd; kffi s ght mbi kj j dj;J f;Fs; i tj;J f; nfhssNt Kawrp nra;f;pd;whd; Mz fS k> ngz fS k; ght , ri r;f;Fs; t;Oe;J> ghtj;J l d; thOtj wF> j ej; p;khf tOrf ti yi a t;hp;f;f;w;hd; Nj tDf;F nrhej khd Mt; p; Mj;J kh> rh;lj; j , yf;f;hf nfhz; L ghtj; j tpi j f;f;pd;whd;



j j l d; (rhj j hd;) j j l Tk; nfhyyTk; mojf;fTk; tUfjwhNdadwpNtnwhdWf;Fk; tuhd;  
ehNdh mi tfSf;F [t d; c z ;haUf;fTk> mJ ghguz ggl Tk; teNj d;. (Nahthd;  
10:10)

rfyj j w;Fk; Nkyhf MI rphsdhf j di d fhz gpf;f t pUkGf;pdwhd; kdj Di l a  
, Uj aj j Yk> rpej i dfs;Yk> Mj ;Jkht;Yk> Mt;pa;Yk; Nghuhl ;j j el ;J f;pdwhd;  
mtDi l a Nghuhl ;j j e j uq;fs; Nj ti dAk> mtwJ j p ;j j j Ak> mtUi l a kffi sAk;  
vj ;Hggj hf mi kf;pdwJ. , gghl j j ;d; , Wj p mj j pahaj j ;y; mtdJ fi l rp Nkhj y;  
vt;tj kha;mi kagNghf;pdwJ vdgi j eb;fs;fwgHfs;

Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;l k; vd gj ;d; mHj j k;

Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j ehk; Muhae;J ghHj j hy; mJ fz ;Z f;F Gyggj hj Aj j khfNt  
, Uf;f;pdwJ. rj ;JUi t Nkw; nfhs;tJk; Aj j j e j uq;fi sAk> rhj j h;pd; NghH  
j e j uq;fi sAk; eyy j l Nri dfS f;f; i layhd Nghuhl ;l q;fi sAk; , gghl k;  
c s s l f;f;AssJ. Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j g; ghHf;f;Yk; Mt;pf;Fhpa nfhs; i f;fi s  
Muh;tJ ed;W. Nghuhl ;j j ;y; gq;F nfhs;S k; thof; i fi aAk> Copaj i j Ak;  
c s s l f;f;aj hf ei l Ki wf; fhhpaq;fs; fhz ggL f;pdwJ.

rhj j h;pd; kpf;gng;hpa AJ j j e j uq; k; ahnj ;d; t pRthr;f; i s mtDi l a j e j uq;fi s  
mw;pahj gb;f;F Nkhrk; Nghf;f; i t j ;J f; nfhs;tj h;Fk; gTy; mgNgh] j yd; rhj j h;pd;  
K f;f;pa NghH j e j u j i j g; gwwp mw;pej ;UggJ K f;f;ak; vd FwggpL f;pdwhH.....

rhj j h;dhNy ehk; NkhrkNghf;hj gb;f;F> mggbr;nraNj d;. mtDi l a j e j uq;fs; ekf;Fj ;  
nj h;ahj i t fs; myyNt. (2 nfhh;pej ;pH 2:11)

vdNt rhj j hDi l a Aj j j e j uq;fi s ehk; fwWfnfhss Ntz ;Lk; rhj j hi dAk> j l  
Nri d;fi sAk; ehk; Nkwnfhz ;L ntw;w;f; nfhs;Nthk; vdW Ntj h;fk rj j ;aj i j Ak; ehk;  
t ;sq;f;f; nfhs; Ntz ;Lk; ehk; Gj j p rhJ h;paKs;stHf;shapUf;f; mi off;ggj LsNshk;  
Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j ;Yss j wTNfhs; nfhs; i f;fi s ehk; t ;sq;f;f; nfhs; Ntz ;Lk;

tho;t;pd; Nghuhl ;l q;fs; rub; > Mt;pf;Fhpa > c z HT GHt khf > kdhl ;pahd > nghUshj hu  
hl ;pahd > Msj j ;J tk; hl ;pahd Nghuhl ;l q;f;fi s , dq;fz ;L nfhs;tNj hL , i t fi s  
ntspauq;fkhd fhhpaq;fs; vdgi j Ak; t ;sq;f;f; nfhs; Ntz ;Lk;

vd;Dk; ngsj ;f; c yf; ;y; thof; i f gurri dfs; #oe;pi yf; ;pd; fhuz khf tUk; vdW  
vz z ;pdhYk> c z i k; ;y; , gNghuhl ;l q;fs; Mt;pf;Fhpa c yf; ;Ny ei l ngWf;pdwJ.  
NahGt;pd; fi j i a thrpAq;fs; (NahG 1-2) , fnfhs; i fi a , J c Wj ;ggL j ;J f;pdwJ.

ehk; fy;t;pa;pd; %ykhfTk> mg;rt;Uj j p nraaggl ; #oe;pi yf; ;pd; %ykhfTk;  
, t ;Tyf; ;Yss j l kfi s j pUj j Kawr;nraNj hk; , i t fshy; gyndhdWk; Vwgl t ;y; y >  
fhuz k; ahnj ;d; , t ;Tyf; ;y; nts;pa;uq;fk;fhf fhz ggL f;pdw j l kfs; ahTk; Mt;pf;Fhpa  
t;br; ;pa;pd; g;uj ;gy;gg;hf fhz ggL f;pdwJ. , i t fi s , awi fahd fhhpaq;fs; ;pdhy; j pUj j  
KbahJ.

e'vej , uh[ :[ paj j wF c hpat d ?

ngsj f c yf d; , uh[ :[ paj j y> murNd MS i f c s s Ml r p a h s d h a p U g g h d ;  
, uh[ :[ paj j y s s r f y m j d ; k f f S k ; m t D f F h p a t H f s ; k u z k h d h Y k > [ P t d h d h Y k ;  
m t N d K f f p a k h d t d ; M t p f F h p a c y f p Y k ; , J j h d ; c z i k . e b f s ; N j t  
, uh[ :[ paj j w F m y y J r h j j h d p d ; , uh[ :[ paj j w F c h p a t H f s h a p U f f N t z L k ; N j t d h  
m y y J r h j j h d h c q f s ; [ P t p a j i j M S f p d w d H ?

, NaR f w p ] J t p d h y ; \$ w g g l l c t i k a p y ; r f y k d j H f S k ; N j t D i l a , uh[ :[ paj j w F  
m y y J r h j j h d p d ; , uh[ :[ paj j w F c h p a t H f s h a p U g g h H f s ; v d w h H . , NaR c y i f  
t a Y l d ; x g g l l N g r p d h H . e y y e y j j y ; t p O e j t p i j f F h p a t H f s ; N j t , uh[ :[ p a j i j  
N r H e j t H f s ; n f l l t i j f s ; t s U k ; N g h J f i s f i s g w g g p f F k > m i t f s ;  
J d k h H f f U f F x g g h d i t :

eyk; c y f k ; e y y t i j u h [ a j j p d ; G j j p h ; f i s f s ; n g h y y h q f D i l a G j j p h ; ( k j N j A  
13:38)

k f f s ; g r h r p d ; , uh[ :[ paj j w F s ; , a w i f a h d g w g g p d h y ; g u N t r p f f p d w d H . v y N y h U k ;  
g h t j J l d ; g w e J s s j h f N t j h f k k ; f w g p f f p d w J . m b g g i l a p y ; g h t ' t j J " m t H f S f F s ;  
, U f f p d w J v d g N j , j d ; m H j j k ; m t H f S i l a , a w i f a h d k N d h g h t N k j l a j h f  
, U f f p d w J .

, N j h > e h d ; J h f F z j j y ; c U t h N d d ; v d ; j h a ; v d i d g ; g h t j j y ; f h g g e j h j j h s ;  
( r q f j k ; 51:5)  
, g g b a h f > x N u k D \ d h N y g h t K k ; g h t j j p d h N y k u z K k ; c y f j j N y  
g u N t r j j J N g h y T k > v y y h k D \ U k ; g h t Q n r a j g b a h y > k u z k ; v y y h U f F k ;  
t e j J N g h y T k ; , J T k h a p W . ( N u h k H 5:12)  
v y y h U k ; g h t Q n r a J > N j t k f i k a w w t h ; f s h f p . . ( N u h k H 3:23)

ehk; ghtKss Rghtj J INdNa gweJssgbahy> ehk; mi dtUk; xU Neujj jNyNa  
rhj j h d p d ; , uh[ :[ paj j w F h p a t H f s h a p U f f p d N w h k ; g h t j j j N y N a , U g g t H f s ; r h j j h d p d ;  
, uh[ :[ paj j w F s N s N a , U g g h H f s ;

Ntj h f k k h f a > N j t d h y ; v O j g g l l t h H j i j > r h j j h d p d ; , uh[ :[ paj j y p U e J N j t D i l a  
, uh[ :[ paj j w F s ; t U k g b N f h U f p d w J . k d j H f s ; g w g g p y ; r h j j h d p d ; , uh[ :[ paj j w F  
c h p a t H f s ; m t H f s ; M t p f F h p a g w g g h y ; N j t , uh[ :[ paj j w F c h p a t H f s h f p d w d H .  
N j t D i l a , uh[ :[ paj j y ; g u N t r p f f > N a h t h d ; 3 k ; m j p f h u k ; t i g h p f F k ; G J g w g g p d ;  
m D g t j i j n g w N t z L k ;

fz Z f F G y g g h l A j j k ; , u z l g u p T f i s k l L k ; n f h z l j h F k ; , NaR n r h d d h H >  
' v d N d h N l , u h j t d ; v d f F t p N u h j a h a p U f f p w h d ; ' ( Y } f f h 11:23) . , e j M t p f F h p a  
A j j j j y ; e L e p i y a h y ; c q f S f F , U f f K b a h J . , u z b y ; x U g f f k ; j h d ; e b f s ;  
, U f f N t z L k ; r p y t R t h r p f s > v j p u p f i s r e j p f F k ; m t H f S i l a g a j j p d h y > , e j  
A j j j i j k W j y i j > , g N g h i u e p W j J n f h s s K i d f p d w d H . m t H f s ; j h k ; r h j j h i d  
k W j y i j h y ; m i t j k f F n j h y i y f s ; j u h J v d v z Z f p d w d H . , J r h j j h d p d ;  
j e j p u q f s p y ; x d W M F k ; m t D i l a g a q f u t h j j p l q f s h y ; N j t D i l a N r i d i a  
e f H j j K b a h j e p i y f F n f h z l n r y ; Y f p d w h d ;

, ej MtþfFhpa Ajjjjþy; eLeþi yayþ; c qfshy; , Uff KbahJ. , uz þy; xU gffk;  
, Uff Ntz Lk; ebqfs; nfhygglyhk; myyJ ntwwp ngwyhk; 'MAj k; j hpf;f  
mi ogi g" ngww ebqfs; jll kapd; gffkh? myyJ edi kapd; gffkh , Uff;pdwHfs?  
Nj tDi la , uh[;[ þajj þwF nrhej khfth? myyJ rhjj hdpd; , uh[;[ þajj þwF  
nrhej khfth , Uff;pdwHfs? vej , uh[;[ þajj þwFhpatHfs; ebqfs? fz Z fF Gyggj hj  
, ej Ajjjjþy; fhaggl l tuh? myyJ ntwwpahsuh?

Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

---

2. 1 nfhhpej pãH 15:44-49ti u c s s , uz iL ghTfs; vcd?

---

---

3. , di wa cyfy; c s s fz Z fF nj hãhj , U , uh[ i[ pãqfs; ahi t?

---

---

4. MtãF;Fhã jã Nri dfi s gl bayãLf.

---

---

---

5. MtãF;Fhã eyy Nri dfi s gl bayãLf.

---

---

---

6. 'murd" vdw nrhyi y ti uaWffTk;

---

---

7. ', uh[:[æk;" vdw nrhyi y ti uaWffTk;

---

---

8. 'Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i k;" vdgj pd; mHj j k; vdd?

---

---

---

9. vj HJ :J epwgj wF gpdchy; c ss fhuz pfs; vdd?

---

---

---

10. Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j i j tpsqpf; nfhs;tj wfhd mbggi l nfhs; ffs; ahi t?

---

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l r mj pfhuj j y; , gghNrhj i d fS f;fh d gj y; fshdJ j ugg l LssJ)

NghHj j p̄wd ; rhHej Fw̄gGfs ;

1. , gghl khDJ > 'Mt̄p̄Fh̄p̄a Nghuhl j̄j̄j̄ p̄d; NghHj j̄ ej̄ p̄q̄fs;" vdḡgL̄f̄p̄d̄w̄J. rhj j̄ h̄d̄p̄d; , uh[ : [ p̄aj̄j̄ p̄w̄Fk > Nj̄ t̄Dī l̄a , uh[ : [ p̄aj̄j̄ p̄w̄Fk; , ī l̄a p̄y; c z̄ l̄h̄Fk; Aj̄j̄j̄ ī j̄ ī kakhf , gghl k; nfhz bUf̄Fk; 'rHtNj̄ r mWtī l̄ e p̄Wtdj̄j̄ p̄d" ' , uh[ : [ p̄aj̄j̄ p̄d; thof̄ī f" vdḡ ghl̄ j̄ nj̄ hl̄ h̄y; Nj̄ t̄, uh[ : [ p̄ak; gww̄p̄a gbgī ḡ ḡuz̄ khf̄ j̄ UK; (rHtNj̄ r mWtī l̄ Neu e p̄Wtdj̄j̄ p̄d; ghl̄j̄j̄ p̄l̄j̄j̄j̄ xOq̄F Ki wgḡb fww̄p̄UgḡHf̄shdhy > Vw̄fdNt , gghl̄j̄j̄ fww̄ Kbj̄j̄ p̄UgḡHf̄s) fww̄F; nfhs̄sh̄j̄ p̄Ugḡp̄d; , gghl̄j̄j̄ fww̄fnfhss , ej̄ rHtNj̄ r mWtī l̄ Neu e p̄Wtdj̄j̄ p̄y; ḡj̄ p̄T nrāJ nfhs̄S q̄fs; , dī wa c̄ȳf̄p̄d; , uz̄ : L Mt̄p̄Fh̄p̄a , uh[ : [ p̄aq̄fī sg; gww̄p̄Ak; t̄p̄sq̄f̄p̄f; nfhs̄;t̄j̄ w̄F , gghl̄ q̄fs; Kff̄p̄akhdī tahf , Uff̄p̄d̄wd.

2. ntww̄p̄fukhf Mt̄p̄Fh̄p̄a Nghuhl j̄j̄j̄j̄ el̄j̄; J̄t̄j̄w̄F eyy Mt̄p̄Fh̄p̄a mbj̄j̄sk; mtr̄p̄akhFk; eb̄q̄fs; xU Ḡj̄ p̄a t̄p̄Rth̄r̄p̄ahf , Ugḡp̄d; 't̄p̄Rth̄r̄j̄j̄ p̄d; mj̄j̄ p̄ghuq̄fs;" vdw̄ rHtNj̄ r mWtī l̄ e p̄Wtd̄ ghl̄j̄j̄ p̄y; NrHēJ fww̄ Mukḡp̄Aq̄fs; (rHtNj̄ r mWtī l̄ e p̄Wtdj̄j̄ p̄d; ghl̄j̄j̄ p̄l̄j̄j̄j̄ xOq̄F Ki wgḡb fww̄Hf̄shdhy; Vw̄fdNt , gghl̄j̄j̄ fww̄ Kbj̄j̄ p̄UgḡHf̄s;

3. Mt̄p̄Fh̄p̄a Nghuhl j̄j̄j̄ p̄y; fhaggl̄ l̄ tuh̄f c z̄ Uf̄p̄d̄w̄Hf̄sh? c̄q̄fs; thot̄p̄y; myȳJ C̄ōp̄aj̄j̄ p̄y; vej̄ ḡF̄j̄ p̄aȳ > Nghuhl j̄j̄j̄ p̄y; Nj̄ hȳ;t̄p̄ī d̄ fz̄ : Lss̄Hf̄s?

Mt̄p̄Fh̄p̄a ḡF̄j̄ p̄aȳh?  
 c z̄ H̄t̄p̄d; ḡF̄j̄ p̄aȳh?  
 rh̄l̄ī ḡF̄j̄ p̄aȳh?  
 khdr̄f̄f̄ ḡF̄j̄ p̄aȳh?  
 nghUsh̄j̄ hū ḡF̄j̄ p̄aȳh?  
 kD \ f̄ Ms̄j̄j̄ J̄ t̄ ḡF̄j̄ p̄aȳh? Nghuhl j̄j̄j̄ p̄d; Nj̄ hȳ;t̄p̄ī d̄ fz̄ : Lss̄Hf̄s?

fww̄fnfhz̄ : Lss̄ , gghl̄j̄j̄ thot̄p̄Yk; C̄ōp̄aj̄j̄ p̄Yk; eī l̄ Ki wgḡL̄j̄; J̄t̄j̄w̄f̄hd > mw̄p̄ī tg; ngw̄Wf; nfhs̄;t̄j̄ w̄fhf > Nj̄ hȳ;t̄p̄ī aj̄; j̄ Ot̄p̄Ass ḡF̄j̄ p̄ī a mī lahsk; fhZ̄ t̄J̄ k̄p̄f̄ Kff̄p̄akhdj̄ h̄Fk;

4. , gghl̄j̄j̄ p̄y; 2 , uh[ hf̄fs; 6k; ehk; rkgh \ p̄j̄j̄ fī j̄ ī a kl̄ ī y; nrāJ ghUq̄fs; Nfahr̄p̄ Nghdw̄ k̄f̄fī sAk > Nj̄ hj̄j̄ h̄d; efuj̄j̄ h̄H Nghd̄Nwhī uAk; eb̄q̄fs; mw̄p̄ēJ s̄s̄Hf̄sh? , t̄Hf̄S f̄F vt̄t̄j̄j̄ p̄y; eb̄q̄fs; c̄j̄ T̄t̄Hf̄s?

5. Mt̄p̄Fh̄p̄a Nghuhl j̄j̄j̄ p̄y; mNef̄ gh̄k̄khz̄ q̄fs; , Uf̄f̄p̄d̄w̄gb̄p̄d̄hy > eb̄q̄fs; j̄ d̄gḡl̄ ī Ki w̄aȳ > ght̄j̄j̄ p̄w̄F v̄j̄ p̄uh̄f̄Tk > c̄ȳf̄y; rKj̄ hā h̄j̄ p̄aȳ; fhz̄ gḡL̄f̄p̄d̄w̄ j̄ l̄ k̄f̄F v̄j̄ p̄uh̄f̄Tk > , awī ff̄F mgghw̄gl̄ l̄ t̄l̄j̄ ī ȳp̄d; C̄ōp̄aj̄j̄ nrāa Nt̄z̄ : Lk;

6. Nt̄j̄ hf̄k̄j̄j̄ Mt̄p̄Fh̄p̄a Nghuhl j̄j̄j̄ p̄d; ī f̄Nal̄ hf̄ vz̄ z̄ p̄g; gbAq̄fs; rhj̄j̄ p̄ū h̄j̄ p̄ahd Mt̄p̄Fh̄p̄a Nghuhl j̄j̄j̄ p̄d; ḡj̄ p̄T̄f̄S k > el̄ ēJ Kbej̄ Nghuhl j̄ q̄fs̄p̄d; ntww̄p̄Ak; Nj̄ hȳ;t̄p̄Ak; , j̄ p̄Nȳ nts̄gḡL̄j̄j̄ gḡl̄ : Lss̄J. , j̄ p̄y; ml̄ q̄f̄p̄Ass j̄ H̄f̄f̄j̄ h̄r̄d̄q̄fs̄p̄d; ḡj̄ p̄T̄f̄s; vk̄f̄F̄ss Nghuhl j̄j̄j̄ p̄d; , Wj̄ p̄Neu Nkhj̄ ī ȳ fhz̄ ḡp̄f̄p̄d̄w̄J.

mwpKfk;

Nj t Nri d apd; mq,fj j t uhFj y;

ngsjf cyfpYss rfy , uhZ tj j pYk; NrUtj wF gy gbKi wfs; mwpKfk;  
nraaggLfpd,wJ. t pNr\ khf Nri d apy; NrUtj wF rpy fhhpq,fi s xOq,fpd; gb nraa  
Ntz ;Lk;

Nj t Nri d apy; NrUtj wF eq,fs; Maj j kh?

mj pfhuk; , uz L

## Nj t Nri d ayy; NrHej pUj j y;

FwffNfhs fs;

, ej mj pfhuj j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j pwTNfhs; trdj j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- 'kdej pUkGj y" vdgi j ti uaWffTk;
- kdej pUkGj ypd; Kffpaj Jtj j tghpffTk;
- 'kdkhwwk" vdgi j ti uaWffTk;
- kdkhwwj pd; Kffpaj Jtj j tghpffTk;
- 'ej khdhFj y" vdgi j ti uaWffTk;
- ', ul rggj l j y" vdgi j ti uaWffTk;
- kdej pUkGj i yAk> kdkhwwj j Ak; tgpuff nfl j Fkhudpd; c ti ki a ghtpffTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj paj UeJ j pwTNfhs; trd k;

ej khdfi sayy> ghtfi sNa kdej pUkGf wF mi offteNj d; vdwhh. (kj Nj A 5:32)

mwpKfk;

MtpfFhpa cyfjj y; fz Z fF Gyggij Aj j k; , Uggi j ggwwp fl ej mj pfhuj j y; fwwHfs; , ej mj pfhuj j y; Nj t Nri d ayy; vt; thW Nruyhk; vdgi j gwwp fwgHfs; ngsj ff cyfj j Yss , uhZ tj j y; NrUtj wF gytj khd rl qfhrhuqfS k> gbKi wfS k; tN\ rkh d tj pKi wfs; rhpahdgb nrayg Lj Jtj wfh d fhpaqfS k; gi l tUfF nfhLf fggL f pdwd. , ej 'tj pKi wfs;" gi l apd; XH mqf khf mtHfi s VwgLj J f pdwJ.

mtUi la MtpfFhpa Nri d ayy; XH mqf j j tdhf ebfs; khWkgbfF Nj tDk; tN\ khf tj pKi wfi s mwpKk; nrafpdwhh. mtUi la j pl j qfs> , uz L Kffpakh d fUj J f fi s i kakhff; nfhz LssJ. mi tfshtd: kdej pUkGj y> kdkkhWj y; , i tfsy; gyd hf xUtd; ej khdhf pdwhd;

kd ej pUkGj y;

ngsj ff cyfj y> xU NghHtd; gi la y; NrUk; NghJ mtd; , j wF Kddj hf NtW ehl Lld; myyJ Nri d fS l d; xggej qfi s nraj pUf f \$l hJ. ebfs k; Nj t Nri d ayy; Nru Kdt UtHfshdhy> rhj j hdpd; , uh [ : [ paj j wFs; , UeJ ebfs; KdG nraJ tej ghtqfS f f hf kd] j hgggl Nt z Lk; , i j kdej pUgGj yhy; j hd; nraa KbAk;

kdej pUkGj y; vdgi c sshd rpei j ayy; VwgL f pdw khwwk; ntspauf kh d fthpi aay; mjhtJ ghtjj y pUeJ j pUkGp ej pf f hf Nj t dz i la y; j pUkGj i y fhz gpfFk; mgNgh] j yH 20:21> 'Nj t dz i l j pUkGtJ" vdW mi offpdwJ. kdej pUkGj ypd; fthpi aahdJ> ghtjj pd; fthpi aay; , UeJ kdej pUkGp rhj j hdpd; , uh [ : [ paj j t p L t pL j i y fhz gpf f pdwJ.



rhj j hDi l a , uh[:[paj j py]Ue:J Ntj , uh[:[paj j wFs; j pUkGk; kdej pUkGj y;  
c qfS i l a j dgg l j Hkhdkhf , Uffp d w J . kdkkhWj Yk> ghtj j j t p L t p L j Yk;  
c qfS p d h y; Rakhf nraaf;\$ba fhhpak; myy. Nj tDi l a tyyi kapdhNyNa xU  
ghtp d i l a kdKk> , Uj aKk> tho;Tk; khwwki l f p d w J .

[Pt DfNfJ thd kdej pUgGj i yj ; Nj td; Gw[hj p hUf;Fk; mUsr nraj hh;  
(mgNgh] j yH 11:18)

kdej pUkGj y; Nj tDi l a <T:

, ] uNtYf;F kdej pUkGj i yAk; ghtk d d g i gAk; mU S f w j w f h f > mti u m j g j p h f T k;  
, ul r f u h f T k; j k J t y J f u j j p h N y c a h j j p d h h; ... (mgNgh] j yH 5:31)

c z H T f s; kdej pUkGj Y f f m t r p a k > v d p D k; c z i k a h d k d e j p U k G j y; j H k h d j j p y;  
j q f p a p U f f p d w N j n a o p a c z H t y; j q f p a p U f f t y i y. g h t j j w f h f J f f g g L j Y k >  
f z z H r e J t J k; k l L k; N g h j h J . , J c s s h d j H k h d j j p d; g y d p d h y; n t s p a u q f k h f  
V w g L f p d w k h w w k h F k;

k d e j p U k G j y p d ; K f f p a j J t k;

k d e j p U k G j y; K f f p a k h d J V n d d w h y;

**Nj td; fl i i sa p L s s h h:**

, g n g h O N j h k d e j p U k g N t z l n k d W v q F K s s k D \ n u y y h U f ; F k; (Nj td)  
f l i i s a l f w h h; ... (mgNgh] j yH 17:30)

**mJ M t p f F h p a k u z j j j m f w W k;**

e b q f s; k d e j p U k g h k w N g h d h y; v y y h U k; m g g b N a n f l L g N g h t h f s; (Y} f f h 13:3)

**mJ e j j p a [ P t D f F m t r p a k;**

k d e j p U k G t j p d h y; k u z k; m f w w g g l L e j j p a [ P t d; n f h L f f g g L f p d w J :

, i t f i s m t h f s; N f l i n g h O J m k h e j p U e J : m g g b a h d h y; [ P t D f N f J t h d  
k d e j p U g G j i y j ; N j t d; G w [ h j p h U f ; F k; m U s r n r a j h h; v d W n r h y y p N j t i d  
k f i k g g L j j p d h h f s; (mgNgh] j yH 11:18)

**mJ k d d g G f F m t r p a k;**

e b q f s; k d e j p U k g h j g l r j j p y; m t u h y; c q f s; g h t j j w F k d d g G n f h L f f K b a h J :

N g J U m t h f i s N e h f f p e b q f s; k d e j p U k g p x t n t h U t U k; g h t k d d g G f n f d W  
, N a R f w j J t p d; e h k j j p h N y Q h d ] e h d k; n g w W f n f h s; S q f s > m g n g h O J  
g h R j j M t p a p d; t u j i j g; n g W t h f s; (mgNgh] j yH 2:38)

, JNt rfyi uAk; Fwj j Nj tDi l a thQi rahaUf;fdwJ:

ahUk; Mt;F;Fhpa kuz ki l eJ ej j pakhf Nj ti dtpl;L ghpe;J eufj; j mDgt;ggi j mth t;Ukgtpyi y.

fhj j h; j kJ thf;Fj j j j j j j f;Fwj ;j; j hkj khaphky;. xUtUk; nfi ;LgNghfhky; vyyhUk; kdej ;UkgNtz ;Lnkdw t;Ukgp ekNky; eba nghWi kAsstuhap;Uf;f;vhh;. (2 NgJ U 3:9)

, j w;fhfNt , NaR c yfj j wF tej hH:

ej ;khd;fi sayy> ght;fi sNa kdej ;UkGf;wj wF mi of;fteNj d; vdwhh;. (Y)f;fh 5:32)

Nj t , uh[;[ ;paj j wFs; guNtr;f;f , JNt mtrpak;

mJ Kj y; , NaR: kdej ;UkGq;fs> guNyhfuh[ak; rk;bj j ;Uf;f;wJ vdW gurq;f;f;fj; nj hl q;f;pdhh;. (kj Nj A 4:17)

vgngghOJ ebq;fs; Nj tDi l a , uh[;[ ;paj j ;y; mq;fj j ;duhf khWf;pdw;f;Nsh> mgngghOJ ebq;fs; Nj tDi l a Nri day; , i z f;pdw;f;fs;

kdk; khWj y;

'kdk; khw;pdhy;" kl ;LNk ght; j j w;fhf kdd;gi g Nfi g;f;fs; kdk; khWj y; vdgj wF mhj j k; 'j ;UkGj y;" vdgj hFk; Ntj hfkk; kdej ;UkGj NyhL rkgej ggLj j ;p ghHf;f;pdwJ. ebq;fs; rhj j hdpd; , uh[;[ ;paj j j t;pl ;L t;pl ;L Nj tDi l a , uh[;[ ;paj j ;y; NrHe;J nfhs;f;pdw;f;fs;

mtd; , ] uNty; rej j ;p;hh; mNefi u mth;fs; Nj t dh;f;pa fhj j hl j j w;Fj ; j ;UgGthd;. (Y)f;fh 1:16)

yj j ht;Yk; rhNuhd;Yk; Fba;Uej th;f;nsyyhUk; mti df; fz ;L> fhj j hl j j ;y; j ;Uk;g;pdhh;fs;. (mgNgh] j yH 9:35)

fhj j Ui l a fuk; mth;f;NshNI , Uej J. mNef [dq;fs; t;Rthrf;shf;pa fhj j hl j j ;y; j ;Uk;g;pdhh;fs;. (mgNgh] j yH 11:21)

kdej ;UkGj y; vdgJ ght;j j ;pd; , Us;yp;Ue;J Nj tDi l a ej ;pahd nts;r;rj j w;F khWtj hFk;

mth;fs; , Ui st;pl ;L xs;pd; j j w;Fk;... (mgNgh] j yH 26:18)

mJ rhj j hDi l a tyyi karp;Ue;J Nj tDi l a tyyi kf;F khWtj hFk;

rhj j hDi l a mj ;fhuj i j t;pl ;L j ; Nj t d;pl j j w;Fk; j ;Uk;Gk;g;b;f;F .... (mgNgh] j yH 26:18)

mJ c yf fhhaqfs;ypUe;J Mt;F;Fha fhhaqfS f;F khWtj hFk;

thdj; j Ak; Gkpi aAk; rKjj; j; j Ak; mi tfs;Yss ahtwi wAk; cz; hf;fpd  
[PtDss Nj tdl; j; j; wF; j; j; Uk; Ntz; Lnk; d; W....(mgNgh) j yH 14:15)

mJ gpi oahd fl Ts;f;sp; k;Ue;J nkaahd; c apUss fl Tsz; j; l; f;F khWtj hFk;

[PtDss nkaahd Nj tDf;F Cop;Qnrat; j; wF; > ebq;fs; t;f;f;uf;q;fi st; l; j; ;  
Nj tdl; j; j; wF (1 nj hrNyhd; f; NfaH 1:9)

kd kkhWj ypd; K f;f; p;aj; j; t; k;

kdk; khWj y; kdej; p;Uk;Gj NyhL nj hl Hf;pd;w;J. ebq;fs; gpi oahd t;w;w;yp;Ue;J  
rhpahd t;w;w;w;F; j; p;Uk;Gj Ntz; ;Lk; Vndd;why;...

**Nj t , uh[; [ p;aj; j; w;F;S; g;u;N;tr;f;f; m;tr;ak;h;f;pd;w;J;**

ebq;fs; kdej; p;Uk;g;g; g;pi; s;fi; sg; Nghy; Mfht; l; l; hy; > guNyhfuh[; aj; j; y;  
g;u;N;tr;f;f; khl Bh;f;S; vd;W nkaahf;Nt; c; q;f;S; f;F; r; nrhy; Yf;Nwd; (kj Nj A 18:3)

**Mt;F;Fha kuz; j; j; y;Ue;J , ul; r;f;f;gg; l; m;tr;ak;h;f;pd;w;J;**

j; g;g;g;Nghd; khh;f;f; j; j; p;pd;w; ght; j; aj; ; j; j; U;G;f;w;td; xU Mj; j; khi; t; kuz; j; j; p;pd;w;  
, ul; r; j; ; j; j; p;shd; ght; q;fi; s; %L;th;ndd;w; m;w;f;f; l; t; d;. (ahf;NfhG 5:20)

**c; q;f;S; ght; q;f;S; e;pt; h; j; j; n;ra;Ak; ngh;UI; L; m;tr;ak;h;f;pd;w;J;**

ebq;fs; kdej; p;Uk;g; khwwk; mi; l; Ak; ti; u; c; q;f;S; ght; k; Nj; t; d; di; l; a; y; ; vO; j; g;gl; b;U;f;F; k;  
g;pd; m;g;g;ht; fi; w;f;S; m;f;w;w;g;g;L; k;

c; q;f;S; ght; q;f;S; e;pt; h; j; j; n;ra;agg;L; k; ngh;UI; L; ebq;fs; kdej; p;Uk;g;f;F; z; g;g;L; q;f;S;  
(mgNgh) j yH 3:19)

nfl; j; Fkhud;

, NaR \$wpa nfl; j; Fkhud;pd; fi; j; kdej; p;Uk;Gj Yf;Fk; > kdkkhWj Yf;Fk; r;w;ej;  
c; j; huz; khf; , Uf;f;pd;w;J. Y;f;f;h 15:11-24 ti; u; ap;Y;ap;Y;ss , f;f; i; j; i; a; thr;A;q;f;S; xU  
, i; s;Qd; j; f;g;g; i; d;Ak; > t; l; i; l; Ak; t; p; l; t; p; l; > j; j; u;N; j; r; j; j; w;F; nrd;w; j; d; t; p;U;g;g;g;g; b; ght; k;  
nra;J r; l; o; p;f;pd;w;hd; fi; l; r; p;ahf; , ej; , i; s;Qd; j; d; e;pi; y; i; a; c; z; Uf;pd;w;hd; fi; l; r; p;ahf;  
, ej; , i; s;Qd; j; d; e;pi; y; i; a; c; z; Uf;pd;w;hd; mtd; gl; b; d; p;AI; Dk; > j; d; i; k; a; p;Y; k;  
f;ei; j; AI; Dk; > g; d; w;f; i; s; Nkaj; ; J; f; nfhz; ;Lk; , Uf;f;pd;w;hd; , g;Ngh;J Kf;f; p;akhd;  
j; Hkhd; nkhdi; w; nra;f;pd;w;hd; 'ehd; vOe;J vd; j; f;g;g; d; t; l; ;L; f;F; r; nry; Ntd;" vd;w;hd;  
, ej; c; sshd; j; Hkhd; k; nts; p;au; q;f; khd; f; p; i; aahf; khwwki; l; f; w;J. mtd; j; f;g;g; d; t; l; ; b; w;F;  
nrd;w; kdd; g; i; g; Nj; b; d; hd;

kd ej pUkGj y;..... rpei j ay; khwwk;

Y}f;fh 15:17-19l thrpAqfs; XH , i sQd; jd; ght epi yapi d cz Uf;pdwhd; ghtjjypUe;J kdej pUkgp jd; j fggd; tll;Lf;F nryy j Hkhdj jhd; , ej csshd j Hkhdk> nts p;auqf;kh d f;hpi aahf khwwki l f;wJ.

kd khwwk;..... j Hkhd j j hy; f;hpi a nraf;pd wJ :

Y}f;fh 15:20> , i sQd; vOe;J gi oa [ Pt;aj i j t;pl;L t;pl;L j fggd;pl k; nrdW Gj pa thoi t Mukggj jhd; , JNt kdkhwwk;

nfl;l Fkhud ;

kdj d; nfl;l Fkhui d Nghdwp;Uf;f;pdwhd; mtd; ght epi yapiUe;J kdej pUkgp gg hthf;pa Nj t;dp;l Kk> guNyhf;khf;pa mtd;J tll;Lf;Fk; j pUkg Ntz ;Lk; Nj t;dp;l j j y;Ue;J vLj;J i tff;pdw xtnthU mbAk> Mtp;f;Fh;pa kuz j j w;Fk> Nj t;dp;l j j y;Ue;J eij j;pakhd gh;Tf;Fk; to;Tf;Fk; vdNt nghij hd XH j Hkhdj i j mtd; vLf;f Ntz ;Lk; mtd; j d;Di l a Mtp;f;Fh;pa epi yi a mtd;hfNt te;J mw;pe;J nfhss Ntz ;Lk; mtd; vLf;f;pdw j Hkhdj j;pd; gyd;hf Mtp;f;Fh;pa t;dhf top el j j ggLthd;

ej p;kh d hFj Y k; , ul r;pgGk;

kdej pUkGj NyhL njhl HGss NtW , uz ;L nrhw;fi s Ntj h;fkk; ght;f;f;pdwJ. mi tahtd 'ej p;kh d hFj y;'> ' , ul r;pgG" MFk; Nj t; d; rfy kD;f;Fy j j;pd;Jk; epahaj ;g; j p; eb;f;s; ght thof; i f thot;Hfshdhy; mtU;f;F Kd; ep;w;f Ntz ;Lk;

mti u t;Rthr;f;f;wtd; Mf;f;ji d;f;Fsshf; j ;h;f;f;gg;lhd;@ t;Rthr;pa;h; t;Ndh> Nj t;Di l a xNuNgwhd FkhuDi l a ehk; j j ;y; t;Rthr;Ks;st;dh;pa;h; g;ba;pd;hy> mtd; Mf;f;ji d; j ;h;g;G;f;F;l;g;l; h;ap;w;w.

xspahd;J c yf; j ; j ;pNy te; j ;pUe;J k; kD \ U i l a f;h;pi a f;s; nghyyh; i t;f;sha;U;f;f;w;g;ba;pd;hy; mth;f;s; x;sp; aggh;f;f;f;Yk; , U i s t;Uk;G;f;w;Nj mej Mf;f;ji d; j ;h;g;G;f;F;f;huz kha;U;f;f;w;J . (Nahthd;3:18-19)

eb;f;s; j HkhdnkLj;J ght top;f;s;yp;Ue;Jk; ghtjjyp;Ue;Jk; kdk; khw;pd;hy; mJ Nj t;D;l;d;hd rh;pa;hd cwi t VwgLj;Jk; , ej rh;pa;hd c wT myy;J Nj t;D;f;F Kd;ghf rh;pa;hf , Ugg;J 'ej p;kh d hFj y;' vd mi of;f;gg;L;f;pd;w;J.

kuz j ;J fNf;J thd ght; j ;f;f;hd;h;Yk> ej ;f;Nf;J thd f;bg;gb;Yf;f;hd;h;Yk> vj w;F;f; f;bg;gb;Ak;gb c q;f; i s mbi kfshf xgG;f;n;f;h;L;f;f;w;h;f;Nsh> mj wNf f;bg;gb;f;w mbi kfsha;U;f;f;w;h;f;nsd;w mw;pa;h;f;sh?

KdNd eb;f;s; ght; j ;w;F mbi kfsha;U;e;Jk> , gng;h;OJ c q;f;S;f;F xgG;T;f;f;gg;l; c gNj r r;l;l; j ;j ;w;F eb;f;s; kdg;gh;t;kh;af; f;bg;g;be; j ;p;dh;Ny Nj t;D;f;F ] Nj h; j ;p;uk; ght; j ;p;dw eb;f;s; t;L; j i yah;f;f;gg;l;L> ej ;f;F mbi kfshd;h;f;s;. (NuhkH 6:16-18)

kdk; khWtj pdhYk> kdk; j pUkGtj pdhYk; ebqfs> ghtjj pd; j z li dary; , UeJk> ght  
thot;ypUeJk; 'fhgghwwggLfpdwHfs;". 'fhgghwwggLj y;" vdW thHj i j i a> NtjhfkK;  
, ul rpgG vdW nrhyyhF ghtpf;fpdWJ.

Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i Kk; Nt j hfKj j pd; c yf fz Nz hl i Kk;

Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i k; vdW , gghl j i j> ght kDf;Fyjj pd; kl gpd; Nj tj pl i j Nj hL  
xdwpi z eJ fWf Ntz ;Lk; kj Nj A 13k; mj pfhuj j pYss> tpi j ffwtDi la  
c ti ki aAk> NfhJi kfi sAk; gwwpa c ti kfi s gbAqfs; , t;tpuz ;L c ti kfS k;  
Nj tDi la trdj i j tpi j ffpdwJ d; %yNk Ntjuh[;[ pak; tsUfpdWJ vdgi j fFwj ;J  
NgRfpdWJ. , t;tpuz ;L c ti kfS k> , U , uh[;[ paqfS f;fpi l apyhd Nghuhl i j i j Ak;  
Nj tDi la kl gpd; j pl i j i j Ak; i kakhff;nfhz NI fhl rpi a fhz gpf;fpdWJ.

Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j i j ggwwp fWf; nfhs;S fpdWNgHJ> c yf pYss Mz fs> ngz fs>  
rpWth> rpWkpfspd; Mj ;J khf;FS f;fhf NghuhLk; , l j j wFs; gmuNtrj ;J Nghuhl  
Maj j khf;pdwHfs; , j dhNyNa Rt;Nr\ j i j mwpt pf;f rA Hfs; mDggggLk; K d;dj hfNt  
rhj j hi d Nkwnfhs;S k; mj pfhuk; mtHfS fF nfhLf;fggl i J. (kj Nj A 28:18-20)  
fpp] ;J t;pw;fhf kff;fi s Mj haggLj j p mtHfi s Nj tuh[;[ pa j j wFs; nfhz ;LtUk;  
nghOJ> rhj j hd; mtdJ Nri dfS k; c dfnfj puf NghH nrathHfs; j dgggl i  
kdj Hfs;pd; thot;Yk> rKjhaj qfs;Yk> c yf pd; gy ghf qfs;Yk; ebqfs; Copak;  
nraf;pdWNgHJ VwgLf;pdw rthy;fS fF KfqnfhLggj wF Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i qfS f;fhd  
Nghuhl i j ej p qfs; c qfS fF c j Tk;

Nj t , uhZ t j j wFs; mwK fkhFj y;

kdej pUkGj ypdJ k> kdkkhWj ypd; gyd; ej p khdhFj Yk> , ul rpggi l tJ khFk; , JNt  
Nj tNri df;Fs; gmuNtrpggj w;fhd Nj t j pl i k; ebqfs; , Jti uf;Fk; Nj tNri df;Fs;  
tuhj pUej hy> , ej ghl j j pYss 'NghHrhHej FwrgGfs;" NrHe;J nfhs;tj wF c qfS fF  
rej Hggj i j nfhLf;Fk; ebqfs; VwfdNt Nj tNri dard; mqfj j tHfshf , Uggpd>  
kwwthfi s , j wFs;NrHj ;J f;nfhss c j t p nraAk;

Nj t , uhZ t j j wF c qfi s mdGl d; tuNtw;fpdNwhk!

## Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

2. 'kdej pUkGj y;" vdgi j ti uaWffTk;

---

3. kdej pUkGj ypd; Kffpaj j tj i j tghpffTk;

---

4. 'kdkhwwk;" vdgi j ti uaWffTk;

---

5. kdkhwwj j pd; Kffpaj j tj i j tghpffTk;

---

6. 'ej pkhdfj y;" vdgi j ti uaWffTk;

---

7. ', ul rggi l j y;" vdgi j pd; mHj j j i j tghpffTk;

---

8. nfi i Fkhudpd; c ti ki a ghtj j kdkkhWj i yAk> kdej pUkGj i yAk;  
tghpffTk;

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l r p m j p f h u j j p y; , gghNrhj i d f S f f h d g j p y f s h d J j u g g l L s s J )

NghH rhHej FwggGs ;

1. ebq;fs; kdej pUkqp , ul rff;fggl LssHfsh? , yi y vdwhy; gbggi j eWj j p t p l ;  
 , gNghNj gpd;tUk; fhhpaqfi sr; nraAq;fs;

- ghtq;fs;ypUe;J kdej pUkGq;fs;
- , NaRt p k; kddgi g NfS q;fs;
- c q;fS i l a Mz ; l t Uk; , ul ;rfUkhf , NaR fwp] ; J i t  
VwWfnfhs;S q;fs;
- ght to;f;S;ypUe;J j pUkGq;fs;

2. ebq;fs; xU tRthrpahf , Ue;Jk> ghtk; nraj Hfshdhy; ebq;fS k; kdej pUkg  
Ntz ;Lk; gpd;tUk; Ntj hfk c j huz q;fi s gbAq;fs;

nfhhpej pAHfs ;

nfhhpe;J vd;W mi offggLk; gl l z j ; J tRthrp;fs; kdej pUkgpdhHfs;

, g;ngH OJ re;Nj h \ g;gL f p Nwd;. ebq;fs; J f;fg;gl ; l j w;fhf m; y; y>  
kdej pUkGfwpj wNfJ thfj ; J f;fggl ; l j w;fhf Nt re;Nj h \ ggL f p Nwd;... (2 nfhhpej pAH 7:  
9)

Mf;Yk; ehd; te;J> c q;fi s vd; kdj pdgba;Uf;fwth;fshff; fhz kYk> ehDk;  
c q;fs; kdj pdgba;Uf;fwtdhff; fhz ggl hkYk;UgNgNdhtdWk> t Nuhj q;fs>  
i tuhff;paq;fs> Nfhgq;fs> thf;Fthj q;fs> Gwq;\$Wj y> Nfhl nrhy;Yj y> , WkhgG>  
fyf;f;Mfpa , i tfs; c q;fS f;FsNs c z ; l ha;Uf;FNkhntdWk;@ kWGbAk; ehd;  
tUf;wNghJ> vd; Nj td; c q;fs; l j j y; vdi dj; j hoj ; J kgbf;F Kd;  
ghtQnraj thfshfpa mNefh; j hq;fs; elggj j mRj j j i j Ak; Ntrj j dj i j Ak;  
fhk t p fhuj ; i j Ak; t p l ;L kdej pUk;ghkypUf;fwi j f;Fwq; ; J > ehd;  
J f;fggl Ntz baj ha;Uf;FNkhntdWk;gaej pUf;fNwd;. (2 nfhhpej pAH 12:20-21)

vNgrpAHfs ;

vNgR efu tRthrp;fS f;Fk; kdej pUkGkgb nrhy;gggl ; J .

Mi fahy> eP , d;d ep yi kay;Ue;J tDej hnadgi j ep dj ; J > kdej pUkqp Mj p; y;  
nraj fhp; afi sr; nra;thahf@ , yyht; l ; l hy; ehd; rff;f;pkha; c d;d; l j j y; te;J > eP  
kdej pUkghj gl rj j y> c d; t;f;Fj j z ; i l mj d; l j j p d;W e;f;f;pt;L Ntd;  
(nts;ggLj j y;2:5)

ngHf;K t y;Ue;J fwp] j t Hfs ;

ngHfK efu fwp] j t HfS f;F Nj td; nrhddhH;

ePkdej pUkG> , yyht; l ; l hy; ehd; rff;f;pkha; c d;d; l j j y; te;J > vd; thap; gl ; l aj j hy;  
mth;f;NshNI Aj j kgz ; Z Ntd;. (nts;ggLj j y;2:16)

rHi j aypUej fwp] j tHfs;

Mi fahy; eP NflLg; ngwWfnfhz;l ti fi a ej dT\$heJ> mi j f; i ffnfhz;l kdej pUkG. (ntsppgJj y;3:3)

yhNt hj pFNfaht yypUej fwp] j tHfs;

ehd; Nerf;fwthfnsth;fnsh mth;fi sf; fbeJnfhz;l rj rff;fnwd; Mi fahy; eP [hf;fpi j ahaUej>kdej pUkG. (ntsppgJj y;3:19)

c q;fi sg;gwwp vdd.....?

mwpfi faPl hj ghtq;fs; c q;fs; tho;ty; cz NI h? ghtk; vq;F c ssnj h mqNF kdej pUkGj y;Ntz ;Lk;

ekf;Fg; ghtkyi ynadNghkhdhy> eki k ehNk tQrff;fwth;fshaUgNghk> rj j pak; ekf;Fs; , uhJ .

ekKi la ghtq;fi s ehk; mwpfi faPl;hy> ghtq;fi s ekf;F kddj ;J vyyh mepahaj ;j Ak; eP;fp eki kr; Rj j pfhggj w;F mth; cz ;j kAk; eJ ;Ak; c sstuhapUf;fwhh; (1 Nahthd;1:8-9)

3. kdej pUkGj y; , ul rpgGf;F mtrpak> , ej kdej pUkGj ypd; nraj p ahtUf;Fk; nryy Ntz ;Lk; vdgj w;F Nj td; t;Nrl j pl ;k; i tj ;Jssh. , ej kdej pUkGj ypd; mi ogG> Gj pa Vwghl by; Nahthd; ] ehdfdpd; C opaj Nj hL MukgkhdJ:

fhj ;j Uf;F topi a Maj ;j ggLj ;J q;fs> mtUf;Fg; ghi j fi sr; nrti tggz ;Z q;fs; vd;W tdhej uj j ;Ny \$ggpLfwtDi la rj j k; cz ;j hFk; vd;Wk> j hf;fj h;rd Mfkq;fs;py; vOj papUf;fwp gpfhukha@

Nahthd; tdhej uj j ;py; Qhd] ehdq;nfhlj ;J> ghtkd;dpGf;nfD;W kdej pUkGj YfNfww Qhd] ehdj ;j j fFwj ;Jg; gpurq;fkgz z pfnfhz bUej hd; (khw;F 1:3-4)

, NaR Kj wgpurq;fj j ;py; kdej pUkGj i yggwwp NgrpdhH:

Nahthd; fh;ty; i tffgg;l ;j gpdG> , NaR fypNyah;tpNy te;J> Nj tDi la uh[ aj j pd; Rt;Nr\ j ;j g; gpurq;fj ;J:

fhyk; epi wNtwpwW> Nj tDi la uh[ ak; rk;gkhawW@ kdej pUkGp Rt;Nr\ j ;j t;RthrpAq;fs; vdwhh; (khw;F 1:14-15)

Mukg ri g t;Rthrp;fS k; kdej pUkGj i yggwwp NgrpdH:

mth;fs; Gwgg;l ;LgNgha; kdej pUkGq;fs; vd;W gpurq;fj ;J ... (khw;F 6:12)

Nj tdp; j j ;w;F kdej pUkGti j fFwj ;Jk> ekKi la fhj ;j uh;pa , NaRfwp] ;Ji t t;Rthrp;ggi j fFwj ;Jk> ehd; Aj Uf;Fk; f;NuffUf;Fk; rhl ;pahf mwpt;j Nj d; (mgNgh] j yH 20:21)



kdej pUkGj ypd; nraj pi a cyfnkqFk; nfhz l nrdW mwptggJ , di wa  
tRthrfspdJk; cjjuthj khaUf;fpdwJ. , NaR j dJ fi l rphaf> j di d  
gpdgwwpNahUfF , ej mwptWj j i yNa nfhLj j hH.

mdwpAk; kdej pUkGj Yk; ghtkddpgGk; vUrNyk; nj hl qfpr; rfy Nj rj j hUfFK;  
mtUi l a ehkj j pdhNy gurq;f;f;fggl Tk; Ntz baJ. (Y)f;fh 24:47)

ebq;fs; kdej pUkGj ypd; nraj pi a nfhLf;f;wNghJ> cz i kahfNt Nj tDi l a  
Nri df;Fs;NrUk;mi ogi gNa nfhLf;f;pdwHfs;

4. ebq;fs; cjjuthj j i j cz HeJ kdej pUkGj ypd; nraj pi a nfhLj J Nj t  
Nri df;Fs; mi oggHfs; vdwhy> kdj Hfs; mi j ekgp kdej pUkGthHfs;  
vdgi j mwpeJ nfhs;S q;fs; kdj Hfs; kdej pUkGthHfs; Vnddwhy;

Nj t d pd; j aT:

Nj tdww kdj d;pd; tho;tpYk; Nj t MrHthj k; , UggJ j twhd fhhpakyy> , i j  
Nj tNd mDKj j ;JsshH. Nj td; j dJ j atpd; fhuz khf mkkdj d; j ddp khf  
j pUkg topri kff;fpdwhH:

Nj tj aT eP Fz ggLk gb c di d VTf;wnj dW mwphky> mtUi l a j aT nghWi k  
ebarhej k; , i tfs;pd; l Rthaj j j mrl i l gz ;Z f;whNah? (NuhkH 2:4)

gurq;f; j j y;

kdj Hfs; kdej pUkGtj wF Nj tDi l a thHj j j gurq;f;f;fggl y; Ntz l k; Nahdh  
gurq;f; j j j pd; tpi sthf KO epd;Nt efuNk kdej pUkgraJ:

Nahdhtpd; gurq;f; j j f; Nfl l epd;Nt gl l z j j hh; kdej pUkgpdhHfs;. , Nj h>  
NahdhtpYk; nghp;th; , qNF , Uf;f;whh; Mj yhy; epahaj j hgGehsNy epd;Nt gl l z j j hh;  
, ej r;rej j pahNuhl Oe;J epd;W , thfsNky; FwwQRkj ;J thHfs; (kj Nj A 12:41)

f;wp] ;J t pd; mi ogG:

Nj tDi l a trdk; gurq;f;f;fggl k; NghJ> mi j Nfl ;fpdw kffs> f;wp] ;J t pd;  
mi ogg;wF nrt;nfhlGgj pdhy; mJ kdej pUkGj Yf;F mthfi s topel j ;J k;

ej khdf;fi sayy> ght;fi sNa kdej pUkGf;w; wF mi of;f teNj d; vdwhh; (kj Nj A  
9:13)

ggj ht hfpa Nj t d ;

ggj h xUti d , Oj ;J f; nfhsstpd; l hy; xUtDK; j ddp k; tuhd; vd , NaR  
\$w;pdhH. Nj t d; kdj H kdej pUkGk;gbahf j ddp k; , Of;f;whH.

vd; d mDggpd gj h xUti d , Oj ;J f;nfhsstpd; l hy; mtd; vddp j j y; tukhl l hd;  
fi l rphsy; ehd; mti d vOgGNtd; (Nahthd; 6:44)

fbeJ nfhs s y;

fbeJ nfhs sggLtj pdhy; kdj Hfs; kdej pUkGf pdwhHfs; Nj tDi l a  
trdj j pdhy; fbeJ nfhs S j Yk> j pUj j Kk; fpi l f;fwJ.

c d; rNfhj ud; c df;F tNuhj khaf; FwwQnraj hy> mti df; fbeJ nfhs;@ mtd;  
kd] j hgggl l hy> mtDf;F kd;dgghahf. (Y}f;fh 17:3)

Nj t D fNfww J f;fk;

kdej pUkGj y; c z HTGhtkhdJ vd eb;fs; fwwHfs; , awi fahd c z HT nka;  
kdej pUkGj Yf;F topej j j hJ> Mdhy; nj at;f c z HT nka; kdej pUkGj Yf;Fs;  
topej j ;k;

Nj tDfNfww J f;fk; gpdG kd] j hgggl f;fwj w;F , l kpyhky; , ul rpgGfNfJ thd  
kdej pUkGj i y c z ; hf;FfwJ. (2nfhhpej p;H 7:10)

mbggi l gapwrp

Nghuhl l j j wF Maj j khFj y;

ngsj f c yfy; Aj j j j wF mbggi l gapwrp ngwhj tli u mDggkhl l hHfs; , ggapwrp  
mti d vj hpfspd; ghri wfFs; nryy Maj j k; gz Z k;

mj pfhuk; %dW

f l i s j s g j p N r i d f s p d ; f H j j H

Fw p f N f h s ; f s ;

, e j m j p f h u j i j f ; f w W K b j j J k ; c q f s h y ;

- j p w T N f h s ; t r d j i j k d g g h l k h f v O j T k ;
- M t p f ; F h p a e y y N g h u s p f i s m i l a h s k ; f h z T k ;
- j p h j ; J t N j t d p d ; M s j j ; J t j i j m i l a h s k ; f h z T k ;
- j p h j ; J t N j t d p d ; g z G f i s t p g h p f ; f T k ;
- M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; j j j p y ; g j j h t h f p a N j t d p d ; N t i y f i s t p g h p f ; f T k ;
- M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; j j j p y ; , N a R f p w p ] ; J t p d ; N t i y f i s R U f f k h f \$ w T k ;
- M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; j j j p y ; g h p R j j h t p a h d t h p d ; N t i y f i s R U f f k h f \$ w T k ; K b A k ;

A j j k ; g w w p a g F j p a p y p U e ; J j p w T N f h s ; t r d k ;

, ] u N t N y > N f s ; e k K i l a N j t d h f p a f h j j h ; x U t N u f h j j h ; ( c g h f k k ; 6 : 4 )

m w p K f k ;

K j y h k ; m j p f h u j j p y ; m R j j N g h u s p f S f ; F k > e y y N g h u s p f S f ; F k p i l N a M t p f ; F h p a A j j k ; e i l n g W t j h f e b q f s ; f w w H f s ; , e j g h l j j p Y k > m L j j g h l j j p Y k ; M t p f ; F h p a e y y N g h u s p f i s f ; F w j ; J f t d p g N g h k ; , i t f s ; g j j h t h f p a N j t i d g g w w p A k > F k h u d h f p a , N a R f p w p ] ; j i t g g w w p A k > g h p R j j M t p a h d t i u g g w w p A k > J j H f s ; g w w p A k ; c s s l f f g g L f p d w J . , t H f s ; M t p f ; F h p a A j j j j p y ; t p R t h r p f S f ; F J i z G h p f p d w t y y i k a h d N g h u s p f s ;

j p h N a f j ; J t N j t d ;

c y f p y ; g y t j k h d N j t H f s p d ; t z f f k ; , U f ; f p d w N g h J k > n k a a h d N j t d ; x U t N u , U f ; f p d w h H . g h p R j j N t j h f k k ; , e j n k a a h d N j t d p d ; f i j i a c s s l f f p c s s J . , e j x N u N j t d ; j d i d > g j j h t h f p a N j t d ; F k h u d h f p a , N a R f p w p ] ; J > g h p R j j M t p a h d t H v d w % d W M s j j ; J t q f S l d ; n t s p g g L j j p , U f ; f p d w h H .

g j j h t h f p a N j t d > , N a R f p w p ] ; J > g h p R j j M t p a h d t H v d w N t j h f k j j p d ; n r h w f s > m t H f s p d ; R g h t j i j A k ; t p g h p f ; f p d w J . ' R g h t k ; ' v d W e h k ; \$ W k ; N g h J N j t D i l a j d i k i a t p g h p f ; f p d N w h k ; , e j j d i k f i s ' F z h j p r a k ; ' ' g z G f s ; ' v d W k ; m w p a g g L f p d w d .

N t j h f k k h d J N j t d h d t H . . . . .

j hNafH:

Nj td; j hNafj J t Rghtj i j f; nfhz i tH. mth %dW Msj j J tqfi s nfhz bUffj pdw NghJ k; mth xUtNu.

, ] uNtNy> Nfs; ekKi l a Nj tdhfpa fhj j h; xUtNu fhj j h. (c ghfkk;6:4)

%dW Msj j J tKss j hNafj J t Nj td> gj hthfpa Nj td> Fkhudhfpa , NaR fwp] J> ghRj j MtphdtH vd mi of;fggLfwhH. , j j hNaf Nj tdpd; Rghtj i j gy Ntj trdqfs; c Wj ggLj J f pdw. , NaR fwp] J Nahtd; ] ehdfdpdNy NahHj hd; Mwwpy; Qhd] ehdk; ngww NghJ Nj td; NgrpdhH> ghRj j MtphdtH , wqfj pdH:

, NaR Qhd] ehdk; ngwW> [ yj j yUeJ fi uNawpdTI Nd> , Nj h> thdk; mtUf;Fj ; j wff;fggl i J . Nj t MtGwhi tgNghy , wqfj j kNky; tUfwi j f; fz i hh;

mdwAk> thdj j yUeJ xU rj j k; c z i hf , th; vd; Di l a NerFkhud> , thy; ghakhaUffj Nwd; vdW c i u j j J . (kj Nj A 3:16-17)

Gnyhf Copaj i j Kbj J fnfhz L> guNyhfj j wF j UKG KddH> ghRj j MtphdtH gj ht i kUeJ mDggggtH vd , NaR \$w pdH:

gj ht i j j yUeJ ehd; c q;fS fF mDgggNghfwtUk> gj ht i j j yUeJ GwggLfwtUkhfa rj j pa Mtphd Nj wwuthsd; tUkNghJ> mth; vdi df;Fwj J r; rhl rpnfhLggh;. (15:26)

mgNgh] j ydhfpa NgJ UTk; j hNj J t Nj tdpd; Rghtj i j ggwwp \$w pdH:

ebqfs; fwp] J tpd; ehkj j pdkj j k; epj f;fggl i hy; ghf;fat hdfs@ Vnddwhy; Nj tDi l a Mtphfa kfi kAss MtphdtH; c q;fSNky; j q;fpaUffj whh;. mthfshNy J } \ f;fggLfwhh;. c q;fshNy kfi kggLfwhh;. ( 1 NgJ U 4:14)

mgNgh] j ydhfpa gTYk; j dJ vOj j hf;fq;fsy; j hNj J t j i j gwwp vOj pdH:

fwp] J , NaRt;pdhNy [ PtDi l a Mtphd; gpkhz k; vdi dg; ghtk; kuz k; vdgi t fspd; gpkhz j j pdW t i j i yahf;fwnw.

mnj ggbnady> khkrj j pdhNy gytbkhafUej epahggpkhz k; nraaf;\$ i hj i j j ; Nj tNd nraAkgbf;F> j kKi l a Fkhui dg; ghtkhkrj j pd; rhayhfTk> ghtj i j g; Nghf;Fk; gyahfTk; mDggp khkrj j Ny ghtj i j Mf;fi df;Fsshfj ; j h j j hh; NuhKH 8:2-3)

fhj j uhfa , NaRfwp] J tDi l a fUi gAk> Nj tDi l a mdGk> ghRj j MtphDi l a l f;faKk> c q;fs;mi dtNuhLq;\$ l , Uggj hf. Mnkcd;. (2 nfhhej pH 13:14)

mej ggbNa ehk; , Uj wj j hUk; xNu MtphdNy gj ht i j j y; NrUK; nyhf;faj i j mth; (Fkhud) %ykhag; ngwwUffj Nwhk;. (vNgrpH 2:18)

mgNgh] j yhp; el gbi ffs; Gj j fKk; j h; J t Nj t d; Rghtj i j ggwwp NgRf;dwJ :

mth; Nj tDi l a tyJ fuj j dhNy c ahj j ggl L> gj h mUs; thf;Fj j j j j j j dg  
gh;Rj j Mt; ag;ngw;W> e;q;fs; , g;ngHOJ fhz ;f;wJ k; Nf l ;f;wJ kh f;pa  
, i j gngho;ej Us;dh; (mgNgh] j yH 2:33)

ej j ;aH:

j h;Nafj ;J t Nj t d; J t f;fKk; KbTk;pyhj ej j ;auh f , Uf;f;pdwhH.

Mz ;l tNu>Nj th; j i yKi wj i yKi wahf vq;fS f;F mi l f;fykh dth;

ght; q;fs; Nj hdWKd;Dk> eh;g;ki aAk; c yfj ; j Ak; c Uthf;FKd;Dk> eNu meh j ;a;h;  
v d n w d i w f ; F k ; N j t d h a ; U f ; f ; w h ; . ( r q ; f j k ; 90 : 1 - 2 )

Mg;f;hk; ngahnrghtNy xU Nj hgi g c z ; l h f ; f ; r j h f h y K K s s N j t d h f ; p  
fhj j Ui l a ehk j i j m t ; t j j j ; n j h O J n f h z ; l h d ; . ( M j ; a h f k k ; 21 : 33 )

ej j ;a Nj t d; Rghtj i j xU t l ; j j h y ; c j h u z g g L j j y h k ; xU t l ; j j ; w ; F  
MukgGss;pi a myyJ Kbt;pd;Gss;pi a fhz g;f;f KbahJ .

ej j ;a Nj t d; Rghtk;

Mt ;a h a ; U f ; f ; p d ; w h H :

Nj t d; Mt ;a h a ; U f ; f ; p d ; w h H . m t U f ; F k h k ; r N k h > , u j j N k h , y y h j g b a h y ; k d j D i l a  
f z ; Z f ; F G y g g l k h l ; l h v d g N j , j d ; m H j j k ;

Nj t d; Mt ;a h a ; U f ; f ; w h h > m t i u j ; n j h O J n f h s ; S f ; w t h ; f s ; M t ; N a h L k ; c z ; i k N a h L k ;  
m t i u j ; n j h O J n f h s ; S N t z ; L k ; v d ; w h h ; . ( N a h t h d ; 4 : 24 )

rHt mj ;f;huk;nfhz ;l t H:

KO c yi fAK; MS k; mj ;f;huj ; j Nj t d; nfhz ;LsshH. vNgr;paH 1k; kwWk; NuhKH 9k;  
mj ;f;huq;fi s thr;f;fTK;

rHt t ;ahgp

, J Nj t d; vyyht; q;fs;Yk; g;ur;d;kha;Uf;f;pd;whH:

fhj j Ui l a fz ;fs;g;k;paq;Fk;c yht;f;nfhz ;bUf;f;wJ .... (2 ehshfkk;16:9)

fhj j h;pd; fz ;fs; vt;t;j;j ;Yk;Ue;J> eyNyhi uAk; j Nahi uAk; Nehf;f;gggh;f;f;wJ .  
(ej ;pkhofs;15:3)

c k;Ki l a Mt;f;F ki wthf vqNf NghNtd? c k;Ki l a rKfj i j t;L vqNf XLNtd?  
ehd; thdj j ;F Vw;pdhYk> eh;mqNf , Uf;f;wH. ehd;ghj hsj j ;y;gLfi f Nghl ;l hYk> eh;  
mqNfAk; , Uf;f;wH. (rq;f; k;7-8)

rHt Qhd p

, J Nj td;vyyhtwi wAk;mwpej pUf;f;wH:

mi j nayyhk;eh;mwpej pUf;f;wH;... (rq;f; k;139:4)

Nj td;ek;Ki l a , Uj aj j ;Yk;nghtuhalJe;J rfyj i j Ak;mwpej pUf;f;wH; (1Nahthd;  
3:20)

rfyKk;mtUi l a fz ;fS f;FKdghf eh;thz khAk;ntspauq;fkhAk;pUf;f;wH> mtUfNf  
ehk;fz ;fF xg;t;f;f;Ntz ;Lk;... (vg;nuaH 4:13)

rHt tyytH:

Nj tDf;F rfy tyyi kAz ;L:

ehd;rht tyyi kAss Nj td;... (Mj ;ahfkk;17:1)

Nj tdhNy vyyhk; ;Lk;(kj Nj A 19:26)  
rht tyyi kAss Nj tdhf;f;fhj j h;uh[;aghukgz ;Z f;wH;... (ntsp;gLj j y;19:6)

Nj td;xUj uk;t;skg;pdhh> , uz ;Lj uk;Nfi bUf;f;wHd;@ tyyi k Nj tDi l aJ vdgNj .  
(rq;f; k;62:11)

khwhj tH:

Nj td; j dJ Msj j ;J t j i j > Rght j i j > Nehf;f; j i j > j ;l ;l j i j xU NghJ k;  
khww;f;nfhsskhl ;l hH:

ehd;fhj j h> ehd;khwhj th;.... (ky;f;ah 3:6)

, NaRf;w; ;J NewWk; , d;Wk;vd;Wk;khwhj tuhalpUf;f;wH; (vg;nuaH 13:8)

gh;Rj j H:

Nj td;gh;tkwwth> J}ai kahdtH:

c q;fs; Nj tDk; fhj j Ukhf;f; eh; gh;Rj j h> Mi fahy; eh;f;S k; gh;Rj j uhalpUq;fs;  
(Nyt;ahfkk;19:2)

ej pguH:

Nj td; ghugl r tjj j py; NeHj j pahH epahak; j HgghH:

    mth; epahafNfbyyhj rjj pAKss Nj td; mth; ej pAK; nrki kAKhdth; (c ghfkk; 32:4)

c z i kAs s t H:

Nj td; jdJ thfFjjjjjj i j epi wNtwWtj py; rjj paguuhf , Uff;fwhH:

    mth; cz i kAsstuhafUff;fwhh; mth; j ki kj j hk; kWj yff;fkhll hh; (2 j Nkhj Nj A 2:13)

c j Tk; Fz Ks s t H:

Nj td; eyyth> jaTssth. c qfs; eydpy; mffi wAssth:

    fhj j h; vyyhhNkYk; jaTssth; mth; , uff;fqfs; mtUi la vyyhf; fhj afspNkYKssJ. (rqfj k; 145:9)

, uff;Ks s t H:

Nj td; ghtpahd kDfFyj j pl k; , uff;k; fhz ggj j hH:

    fhj j h; mtDf;F Kdghff; fl eJ NghfwnghJ> mth; fhj j h> fhj j h; , uff;Kk> fpi gAk> eba rhej Kk> kfh j i aAk> rjj pAKKss Nj td; Mapuk; j i yKi wfS fF , uff; j i j f; fhf;fwh; (ahj j puhfkk; 34:6-7)

fpi gAs s t H:

Nj td; ghtj j hy; epi weJss> j Fj paww kDf;Fyj j pd; kU fpi gi a fhz gff;fwhH:

    ehd; , uff;KssthafUff;fwhd;... (ahj j puhfkk; 22:27)

    fhj j h; , uff;Kk; kd c Uff;Kk> eba rhej Kk; kFej fpi gAk; c ssth; (rqfj k; 145:8)

mdGs s t H:

Nj td; mdghfNt , Uff;fwhH:

    mdgyyhj td; Nj ti d mwahd; Nj td; mdghfNt , Uff;fwhh; (1 Nahthd; 4:8)

Qhd Ks s t H:

Nj td; Mokhd Ghe;J nfhsSji yAk> cz i ki a gFjj wAk; j di ki aAk; fhz gff;fwhH:



fHj j h; Qhdj j p d h Ny G k j a m ] j p h u g g L j j p G j j p d h Ny t h d q f i s ] j h g j j h h;  
(e j p n k h o f s ; 3 : 19)

vyi yawwt H:

Nj t d ; k d j i u g ; N g h d W , a w i f v y i y f F c l g l l t h m y y . m t U f F t h d k z l y j j y ;  
v y i y f s ; , y i y :

Nj t d ; n k a a h f g k p a N y t h r k g z ; Z t h N u h ? , N j h > t h d q f S k ; t h d h j p t h d q f S k ;  
c k i k f ; n f h s s h N j . e h d ; f l b d , e j M y a k ; v k k h j j p k ? ( 1 , u h [ h f f s ; 8 : 27)

m t H f h y > N e u j j p w F c l g l l t U k ; m y y :

f h j j h ; r j h f h y q f s h f a v d n w d i w f ; F k ; u h [ h f k ; g z ; Z t h h ; ( a h j j p u h f k k ; 15 : 18)

g j j h t h f a N j t d ;

d g j j h t h f a N j t d ; M t p f ; F h p a e y y N r i d f s p d J k ; v j p h j u g g y ; c s s j p a N r i d f s p d J k ;  
f l i i s j s g j p a h f , U f ; f p d w h H . , u h [ ; [ p a q f s p d ; M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l l j j y ; t p N r i k h f  
f h p i a r ; n r a a , J t o p a i k f ; f p d w J .

N j t d ; v q N f a p U f ; f p d w h H ?

N j r d ; r h t t p a h g p v d e k f s ; f w w H f s > m t H r h t N y h f j j p Y k ; , U f ; f f ; \$ b a t H v d g N j  
, j d ; m H j j k ; N j t D i l a r p q f h r d k ; g u N y h f k ; v d w i o f ; f g g L k ; , l j j y ; , U e j h Y k >  
m t H v q f k ; t h r k ; n r a f p d w t u h a ; , U f ; f p d w h H .

f h j j h ; n r h y ; Y f p w J v d d n t d w h y ; t h d k ; v d f ; F r ; r p q f h r d k > g k p v d f ; F g ; g h j g b .  
(V r h a h 66 : 1)

N j t D i l a n g a H f s ;

N t j h f k k ; N j t d ; n r a f p d w C o p a j j p w F V w g b g y n g a H f i s n t s p g g L j ; J f p w J . , e j  
M t p f ; F h p a N k h j y p y ; e k f S k ; g q ; F j h u h f , U f ; f p d w H f s ; N j t D f F n f h L f ; f g g l L s s  
n g a H f s ;

1. n a N f h t h : f H j j H v d g J m H j j k ; N t j h f k k ; k w w n g a H f N s h L n a N f h t h v d w  
n g a i u A k ; x d w p i z j ; J s s J .

n a N f h t h - u h g h	' F z k h f ; F k ; N j t d ;	a h j j p u h f k k ; 15 : 26
n a N f h t h - e r p	' N j t d ; v k J n f h b "	a h j j p u h f k k ; 17 : 8 - 15
n a N f h t h - \ h N y h k ;	' N j t d ; v k J r k h j h d k ;	e p a h a h j p g j p f s ; 6 : 24
n a N f h t h - u h	' N j t d ; v k J N k a g g H "	r q f j k ; 23 : 1
n a N f h t h - b ] N f h D	' N j t d ; v k J e j p "	v N u k p a h 23 : 6 .

naNfhth-aNu 'Nj i t fi s rej p f; Fk; Nj t d;" Mj pahfkk; 22:14  
 naNfhth-\ kkh 'Nj t d; m q Nf , U f; f p d; whH" vNr f; f; Nay; 48:35

2. VNyhfk; Nj t Di l a r p U \ b f; Fk; tyi ki a Fwgggl L fhz g p f f , rnrhy;  
 ght p f; fgg l L s s J .

3. g j h: m g N g h ] j y H 17:28@Naht h d; 1:12-13

4. mNI hdha; v[ kh d > Mz j t H v d n g h U s g L k; a h j j p u h f k k; 23:17@Vr h a h 10:16>33

5. Vy; NtW ngaHfS l d; Vy; v d w n r h y; Y k; x d w p i z e J g h t p f; f g g l L s s J :

vy; \ l h a; ' j k J k f; f s p d; Nj i t fi s r e j p f; f Nj t d; N g h J k h d t u h f , U f; f p d; w h H .  
 a h j j p u h f k k; 6:3

vy; Xy h k; ' e j j p a Nj t d;" Mj pahfkk 21:33;

vy; v y N a h d; ' Nj t H f s; v d W m i o f; f g g L g t H f s p Y k; g h H f; f p Y k; v k J Nj t d; c a H e j t H ."  
 Mj pahfkk; 14:18>22

6. ahNt: gi oa VwghL v g p N u a g h i \ a p y; v O j g g l l J > a h N t v d w h y; ' f H j j H " v d W  
 m H j j k; , e j f H j j H v d w t h H j i j i a > k w w t h H j i j f N s h L x g g l L k; N g h J m t u J  
 F z h j p a r a q f s; , d; D k; m j p f k h f n t s p g g L f p d w J . N j t d; m i o f; f g g L k;  
 t j k h d J :

ahNt aNu: 'Nj i t fi s r e j p f; f p w Nj t d;" Mj pahfkk; 22:14  
 ahNt e r p 'Nj t d; v d J n f h b" a h j j p u h f k k; 17:15  
 ahNt \ h N y h k; ' r k h j h d j j p d; Nj t d;" e p a h a h j p g j p f s; 6:24  
 ahNt r N g h j ; ' N r i d f s p d; f H j j H " 1 r h K N t y; 1:3  
 ahNt n k f; f h b ] r p k; ' g u p R j j k h f; F k; Nj t d;" a h j j p u h f k k; 31:13  
 ahNt b ] N f h D; ' Nj t d; v k J e j p " v N u k p a h 23:6  
 ahNt \ k k h; ' Nj t d; m q N f , U f; f p d; w h H " v N r f; f; N a y; 48:35  
 ahNt V N y h f k; , ] u N t y; ' , ] u N t d p d; N j t d h f p a f H j j H " e p a h a h j p g j p f s; 5:3  
 F t h L; ] , ] u N t y; ' , ] u N t y p d; g h p R j j H " v r h a h 1:4

7. Nri d f s p d; f H j j H: j d; D i l a [ d q f S f F Nj t d; t p N r l k h d K i w a y; f t p i a  
 n r a a g; N g h f p d w N t i s a y > k w w n g a H f i s g; g h H f; f p Y k; t j j p a r k h d K i w a y;  
 N t j h f k k; N j t D f F , g n g a i u g; g h t p f; f p d w J . c j h u z k h f > ' n a N f h t h u h g h k;"  
 v d w n g a h p d; m H j j k; ' g h p f h h p a h f p a f H j j H " v d g j h F k > R f j i j N j L f p d w N g h J  
 , g n g a H g h t p f; f g g L f p d w J .

M t p f; F h p a N g h u h l l j j p y; m t U f F ' a h N t r N g h j ; ' v d w n g a H t p N \ l n g a u h f  
 g h t p f; f g g l L s s J . ' N r i d f s p d; f H j j H " v d g J , j d; m H j j k; N g h u h l l N t i s a y;  
 , g n g a i u r; n r h y y p e q; f s; m i o g g H f s; v d w h y > N j t D k; g u N y h f p d; N r i d f S k;  
 c q f S f F c j t p n r a a t U t h H f s;

Nj t F k h u d h f p a , N a R f p w p ] J

Nj t F k h u d h f p a , N a R f p w p ] J n j a t; f j j d i k i a A k > k D \ f j d i k i a A k; x U q N f

nfhz bUej hH. gjj hthfpa Nj td; , NaR fwp] :j t kDTUtj; cyfwpF mDggpa NghJk; mtUfFs; nj atf Rghtk; , Uej J. , NaR fwp] :j Nj tdhy; cyfwpF mDgggl l hH:

Nj td> j kKi l a xNuNgwhd Fkhui d tRthrf;fwtd; vtNdh mtd; nfi LgNghfhky; ej j pa[pti d mi l Akgbf;F>mti uj ;j ej Usp , t;tstha;cyfj j j; mdG\$hej hh; cyfj i j Mf;fj df;Fsshfj ; j hf;Fk gb Nj td; j kKi l a Fkhui d cyfj j j; mDggghky> mtuhNy cyfk; , ul r;f;fggl t j wfhfNt mti u mDggpdhh; mti u tRthrf;fwtd; Mf;fj df;Fsshfj ; j hf;fggl hd;@ tRthrpahj tNdh> Nj tDi l a xNuNgwhd Fkhui Di l a ehkj j j; tRthrKsstdhaphj gbapdhy> mtd; Mf;fj dj ; j hgGf;Fl gl l hapwW. (Nahtd;3:16-18)

Nj tFkhudhfpa , NaR fwp] :j tpd; tuyhW kj Nj A> khwF> Y}f;fh> Nahtd; vdw ehd;F Gj j fqf;spYk; gj pT nraaggl ;LssJ. mthpd; gpwg> thof;f f> kuz k> c atHj nj Oj y> , NaR fwp] :j tpd; Nghj i dfs; ahtwi wAk; , gGj j fqf;s; mwpa; j Uf;pdwd.

Nj tdpd; j p l ggbNa , NaR khdp uhf cyfwpF teJ Copak; nraJ> ghtpahd kdj Df;fhf khj ;j > c aNuhL vOkgp cyfnkqFk; nrdW Rt;Nr\ j i j mwpt;f;Fk gbahf j di d gpdgwwpNahUf;F c j j uthj ksij j hH.

, NaR vqNf , Uf;f;pd whH?

, NaR fwp] :j khj ;j c atHj nj Oej gpd;dH> mNefUf;F j hprdkhf> j di d gpdgwwpNahUf;F c j j uthj ksij j gpd; guNyhfwpF j pUkgp nrdwhH. mth guNyhfj j wpF nrdw NghJk; mth , d;Dk; rht t;ahgahf..... vq;Fk; , Uf;f;wtuhf , Uf;f;whH vdgi j Ohgfj j j; i t j ;j f; nfhsS qf;s;

t ;Nr l f ;pi a f s ;

, NaR fwp] :j Mtp;f;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j j j; rkgej Ksstuhf , Uf;f;pdwhH vdgi j gpd;tUk; gFj ;pa; ;ftdpAqf;s;

1. ghtj j j;Ue;J kdj i d kl ;f;whH: , NaR fwp] :j j dJ kuz j j ;pw;\$l hf> rj ;j Uthdtd; fl b i t j j ;Ue;J ght nghwpa; j;Ue;J c di d t ;Lj i y gz z pdhH:

vj pdhy; xUtd; n[ a;f;fggl bUf;f;whNdh mj wF mtd; mbi kgg l bUf;f;whNd.. (2 NgJ U 2:19)

mej r; r;U\ bahdJ Ra, \ ;j j ;pdhNy myy> f;bggl j j ;pd; tuhNyNa khi af;Ff; f;bggl bUf;f;wJ .(NuhkH 8:21)

MdgbapdhNy> ek;f;s; kWgbAk; mbi kj j dj j ;pd; Efj ;j f;Fl gl hky> fwp] :j ek;f;F cz ;l hf;f;pd Rahj l d e; j yi kaNy e; j ynfhz bUqf;s;. (fyhj j ;pH 5:1)

2. nfi l Mtp;f;S f;F Nkyhd mj ;f;huk; , i j f;Fw; j ;j gpd;dH , gghl j j ;p l ;j j ;pNy fwgHf;s; , NaR fwp] :j > kdj i u ghtj j j;Ue;J kl ;Fk; gbahf khj j ;pk; khpf;fhky> mRj j Mtp;f;sp; NkyhfTk; khngUk; ntwpi a ngwwhH. , j d; fhuz khf rj ;j Ut;wp;F Nkyhf c q;f;S f;F mj ;f;huKz ;L:

mth; j kKi l a g d d p u z ; L r N i u A k ; t u t i o j ; J > r f y g r h R f i s A k ; J u j j T k >  
t p h j A s s t h f i s f ; F z k h f f T k ; m t h f S f F t y y i k A k ; m j p h u k k ; n f h L j ; J ...  
(Y) f ; f h 9 : 1 )

3. g r h r p d ; f h p i a f i s m o j j h h :

g r h r D i l a f h p i a f i s m o f ; F k g b f N f N j t D i l a F k h u d ; n t s p g g l j h h ; ( 1 N a h t h d ;  
3 : 8 )

4. t R t h r p f S f f h f g h p e J N g R f p d w h H : g u N y h f j j p y ; g j h t p d ; t y J g h h r j j p y ;  
t h w w p U e ; J > t R t h r p f S f f p U f F k ; M t p f F h p a N g h u h l j j p w f h f m t H g h p e J  
k d w h L f p w h H . m t H c q f S f f h g j h t p l k ; N g R f p d w h H v d g N j , j d ; m H j j k ; M F k ;

f p w p ] ; J N t k h j j t h ; m t N u v O e ; J k p U f f w t h ; m t N u N j t D i l a t y J g h h r j j p Y k ;  
, U f f w t h ; e k f ; f h f N t z L j y n r a f p w t U k ; m t N u . ( N u h k H 8 : 3 4 )

, N a R f p w p ] ; J t p D i l a n g a H f s ;

' , N a R " v d w h y ; ' , u l r f H m y y J k l l g H " v d W m H j j k h F k ; ( k j N j A 1 : 2 1 ) . ' f p w p ] ; J " v d w h y ;  
' m g p N \ f k ; g z z g g l j t H " v d W m H j j k h F k ; ( N a h t h d ; 4 : 2 5 - 2 6 ) . , j w F N k y j p f k h f T k ;  
N t j h f k j j p y ; c s s n g a H f s ; g p d t U k h W :

Mj hk; (, uz ; hk)	1 n f h h p e j p a H 1 5 : 4 5 - 4 7
ghpe;J NgRfwtH	1 N a h t h d ; 2 : 1
rHt tyi kAssth	n t s p g g L j j y ; 1 : 8
myghTk; xNkfhTk;	n t s p g g L j j y ; 2 1 : 6
MNkd;	n t s p g g L j j y ; 3 : 1 4
ež ; MARssth	j h d p N a y ; 7 : 9
rK f j j p d ; J } j d h d t H	V r h a h 6 3 : 9
Mdej i j y j j h y ; m g p N \ f p f ; f p w t H	r q f j k ; 4 5 : 7
m g p N \ f p f ; f g g l j t H	r q f j k ; 2 : 2
m g N g h ] j y U k ; g p j h d M r h h p a U k ;	v g i N u a H 3 : 1
fHj j h p d ; Gak;	V r h a h 5 1 : 9 - 1 0
t R t h r j i j J t f ; F f p w t U k > K b f ; f p w t U k ;	v g i N u a H 1 2 : 2
, ul r p g g p d ; f h u z H	v g i N u a H 5 : 9
Nj t d h y ; g p w e j t H	1 N a h t h d ; 5 : 1 8
g j h t p d ; x N u N g u h d F k h u d ;	v N g r p a H 1 : 6
Mj ; J k h f ; f s p d ; f z ; f h z p	1 N g J U 2 : 2 5
e j j p a h d e j K s s V f r f ; f u h j p g j p	1 j N k h j N j A 6 : 1 5
f p i s	r f h p a h 3 : 8
e j p a p d ; f p i s	v N u k p a h 3 3 : 1 5
< r h a p d ; N t H f s p d ; f p i s	V r h a h 1 1 : 1
[ P t m g g k ;	N a h t h d ; 6 : 4 8
g u f h r K s s t p o n t s s p e l r j j p u k ;	n t s p g g L j j y ; 2 2 : 1 6

fHj j Ui l a Nri d f s p d ; m j i g j p  
 j r r D i l a F k h u d ;  
 g p j h d % i y f f y ;  
 M a p u k ; N g h p y ; r p w e N j h H  
 f p w p ] ;  
 f H j j u h f p a f p w p ] ;  
 v k J f H j j u h f p a f p w p ] ;  
 f p w p ] ; t h f p a N j t t y y i k  
 M N y h r f H  
 [ d j j p d ; c l d g b f i f  
 m U N z h j a k ;  
 t p o n t s s p  
 k l g H  
 t h r y ;  
 n j h p e J n f h s s g g l i t H  
 , k k h D N t y ;  
 e j j p a g j h  
 c z i k A k ; r j j p a K s s t H  
 c z i k A s s r h l r p  
 K j w N g w h d t H  
 K j w N g w h d t H  
 m N e f r N f h j u U f ; F s N s K j w N g w h d t H  
 K j w f z p  
 M u k g k ; f i l r p A k ;  
 r N a h d p d ; m ] j i g h u k ;  
 k f p i k a p d ; f H j j H  
 , ] u N t y h p d ; f H j j H  
 N j t d ; v k N k h L , U f ; f p d w h H  
 k f h N j t d ;  
 g p j h d M r h h p a d ;  
 r h l j j p d ; j i y  
 N k y h d j i y  
 % i y f F j i y f f y ;  
 r H t j j p w F k ; R j e j p u t h s p  
 , ] u N t y p d ; g h i R j j H  
 k f p i k a p d ; e k g p f i f  
 e h d ; , U f ; f i N w d ;  
 f h z g g l h j N j t d p d ; j w n r h & g k ;  
 , k k h D N t y ;  
 , N a R N t v k J M z i t H  
 , ] u N t y p d ; e p a h a j i g j p  
 k f p i k a p d ; , u h [ h  
 , u h [ h  
 g k p a i d j j p w F k ; , u h [ h

N a h R t h 5 : 1 5  
 k j N j A 1 3 : 5 5  
 1 N g J U 2 : 6  
 c d d j g g h l ; L  
 N a h t h d ; 1 : 4 1  
 Y } f ; f h 2 : 1 1  
 N u h k H 8 : 3 9  
 1 n f h h p e j p a H 1 : 2 4  
 V r h a h 9 : 6  
 V r h a h 4 2 : 6  
 Y } f ; f h 1 : 7 8  
 2 N g J U 1 : 1 9  
 N u h k H 1 1 : 2 6  
 N a h t h d ; 1 0 : 9  
 V r h a h 4 2 : 1  
 k j N j A 1 : 2 3  
 V r h a h 9 : 6  
 n t s i g g L j j y ; 1 9 : 1 1  
 n t s i g g L j j y ; 1 : 5  
 v g N u a H 1 : 6  
 r q ; f j k ; 8 9 : 2 7  
 N u h k H 8 : 2 9  
 1 n f h h p e j p a H 1 5 : 2 3  
 n t s i g g L j j y ; 2 2 : 1 3  
 V r h a h 2 8 : 1 6  
 V r h a h 3 3 : 2 1  
 V r h a h 4 5 : 1 5  
 k j N j A 1 : 2 3  
 j j j 2 : 1 3  
 v g n u a H 4 : 1 4  
 n f h N y h n r a H 1 : 1 8  
 v N g r p a H 1 : 2 3  
 r q ; f j k ; 1 1 8 : 2 2  
 v g n u a H 1 : 2  
 V r h a h 4 1 : 1 4  
 n f h N y h n r a H 1 : 2 7  
 N a h t h d ; 8 : 5 8  
 n f h N y h n r a H 5 : 1 5  
 V r h a h 7 : 1 4  
 N u h k H 1 : 3  
 k f h 5 : 1  
 r q ; f j k ; 2 4 : 7  
 r f h p a h 9 : 9  
 r f h p a h 1 4 : 9

Nj t MI ;L f;FI b  
 c yfj j pd; xsp  
 gssj j hf;fpd; ylyp  
 [ Pt mggk;  
 rHt tyyi kAss Nj td;  
 fHj j Uk; , ul rfUk;  
 vyyhtwvwFk; fHj j H  
 eJ pahapUf;fpw fHj j H  
 c q;fs; kll gH  
 mdG  
 J f;fk; epi wej tH  
 v[ khd;  
 Nkrpah  
 ahfNfhgpd; Nj td;  
 kfh ghRj j H  
 kfj ;J tKsstH  
 erNuad;  
 QhdKss Nj td;  
 g] fhtfhpa fwp] ;J  
 i tjj pah  
 rkjh hdj j pd; Fkhud;  
 gkpad; uh[ hf;fS fF mj pgj p  
 j hf;fj hprp  
 fpUghj hugyp  
 ugp  
 kll gH  
 c aHj nj Oej tH  
 j hrdhfpa eJ pgh;  
 fdki y  
 <rhapd; NtH  
 rhNuhdpd; Nuh[ h  
 c yf , ul rfH  
 j ht] pd; tj ;J  
 ] j hpapd; tj ;J  
 eyy Nkaggd;  
 Nj tFkhud;  
 kD\ Fkhud;  
 khpahspd; Fkhud;  
 c ddj khdt Ui I a Fkhud;  
 ahfNfhgpd; el rj j uk;  
 fy;  
 eJ pad; #hpapd;  
 m] j pghuf;fy;  
 Nghj fH

Nahthd; 1:29  
 Nahthd; 8:12  
 c ddj gghl ;L 2:1  
 Nahthd; 6:51  
 ntspggLj j y; 4:8  
 2 NgJ U 2:20  
 mgNgh] j yH 10:36  
 vNukpah 23:6  
 Vrhah 43:14  
 1 Nahthd; 4:8  
 Vrhah 53:3  
 kj Nj A 23:10  
 j hdpNay; 9:25  
 Vrhah 60:16  
 j hdpNay; 9:24  
 rqqf] k; 45:3  
 kj Nj A 2:23  
 1 j Nkhj Nj A 1:17  
 1 nfhhpej pah 5:7  
 Y}f;fh 4:23  
 Vrhah 9:6  
 ntspggLj j y; 1:5  
 c ghfkk; 18:15-18  
 NuhkH 3:25  
 Nahthd; 1:49  
 Vrhah 59:20  
 Nahthd; 11:25  
 Vrhah 53:11  
 1 nfhhpej pah 10:4  
 Vrhah 11:10  
 c ddj gghl ;L 2:1  
 1 Nahthd; 4:14  
 Nahthd; 7:42  
 Mj pahfkk; 3:15  
 Nahthd; 10:11  
 NuhkH 1:4  
 mgNgh] j yH 7:56  
 khw;F 6:3  
 Y}f;fh 1:32  
 vz z hfkk; 24:17  
 kj Nj A 21:24  
 ky;fpah 4:2  
 Vrhah 28:16  
 Nahthd; 3:2

rj j p̄aH	Nahthd; 14:6
nrhyyp Kbahj <T	2 nfhhpej p̄aH 9:15
j p̄hl j r nrb	Nahthd; 15:1
top	Nahthd; 14:6
mwGj H	Vrhah 9:6
trdk;	Nahthd; 1:14
Nj tDi l a trdk;	ntsoggLj j y; 19:13

ghRj j Mt p̄ahf p̄a Nj t d ;

j p̄hNaf Nj t d y; xUtuhf ghRj j Mt p̄ahdtH , Uffp̄dwhH vdpDk; ghRj j Mt p̄ahdtUfF j dggL Msj j J tk; cz L. rHtNj r mWti l eWtdj j y; cSS 'ghRj j Mt p̄ahdtHpd; Copaqfs;" vdW ghLj j p̄l j j j y> ghRj j Mt p̄ahdti uggwWp guej sty; fwWfnfhs;tHfs; ghRj j Mt p̄ahdti u gwwp̄a Nkyj p̄fa j ftyfi s mwpeJ nfhsS , gghl k; tj eJ i uffggLfp̄dwJ .

ghRj j Mt p̄ahdt hpd ; Msj j J tk;

Ntj hfkk; mti u ntsoggLj j J fp̄dwJ :

mtH rj j k> kdk; nfhz j l th:

Mt p̄ahdtH; Nj tDi l a rj j j j p̄dgbNa ghRj j thd; fS f; fhf Ntz Lj y; nra; f; wgbahy;... (NuhkH 8:27)

kdi j hpd; c ssej p̄p̄aqfi s MuhaeJ mwfp̄dwth:

ekfNfh Nj td; mi t fi sj ; j kJ Mt p̄ahNy ntsoggLj j p̄hh; mej Mt p̄ahdtH; vyyhtwi wAk> Nj tDi l a Moqfi sAk> Muhaej p̄f; f; wvh; (1nfhhpej p̄aH 2:10)

mtH rj j k; nfhz j l th:

, i t fi snayyhk; mej xNu mt p̄ahdtH; el ggg j j kJ rj j j j p̄dgbNa mtdtDf; Fg; gfh; eJ nfhL; f; f; wvh; (1nfhhpej p̄aH 12:11)

ghRj j Mt p̄ahdtH t p̄rthrpfi s topel j j J fp̄dwhH. mthfs; rpy fhhp̄aqfi sr; nraa mtH mDKj p̄ggj pyi y:

mthfs; ghf p̄ah fyhj j p̄ah ehLfi sf; fl eJ NghdNghJ> Mrp̄ahNy trdj j j r; nrhyyhj gbF; Fg; ghRj j Mt p̄ahNy j i l gz z ggl L> k p̄ah Nj rkl Lk; teJ> g j j p̄p̄ahehl L; F; Fg; Nghfg; g p̄aj j dk; gz z p̄hh; fs; Mt p̄ahdtNuh mth; fi sg; Nghfnthl j hj p̄ej hh; (mgNgh] j yH 16:6-7)

rpy fhhp̄aqfi s j kJ rj j j j p̄d; gb nraa t p̄rthrp fS f; F ghRj j Mt p̄ahdtH mDKj p̄ nfhL; f; fp̄dwhH:

mej j ; j hrdj i j mtd; fz i NghJ > mthfS fFr; RtNr\j i j mwptf;Fk gb fhj j h;  
vqfi s mi oj j hndW ehqfs; erraj ; J fnfhz L > c l Nd kf nfnj hdpahTf;Fg;  
Gwgg l LgNghfg; gpa j j dkgz z p.. (mgNgh] j yH 16:10)

NgRf;pdwhH:

Mt;ahdth; eP Ngha > mej , uj j ; J l Nd Nrhe;J nfhS; vdW gypg l Nd nrhd;dhh;  
(mgNgh] j yH 8:29)

Nerf;f;pdwhH:

NkYk; rNfhj uNu > Nj trj j j j dhNy ehd; reNj h\j ; J l Nd c qfs; l j j y; teJ  
c qf;NshL , i sgghWk gbahf.. (NuhkH 15:30)

gh;e;J kdwhL;f;pdwhH:

t;Rthrf;S f;fhf gh;Rj j Mt;ahdth gh;e;J NgRf;pdwhH (ggj ht; k; n[ g;f;f;pdwhH):

mej ggbNa Mt;ahdtUk; ekJ gyt;dq;fsy; ekf;F c j t; nra;f;whh; ehk; Vwwgb  
Ntz ;bf;nf;h;S; Ntz ;baj ;d;dnj dW mw;ahky;U;f;f;wgbahy > Mt;ahdthj hNk  
th;f;F;f;l q;fhj ngU%;r;R;f;NshL ekf;fhf Ntz ;Lj ynra;f;whh; (NuhkH 8:26)

, gg l baypYss mtuJ j d; j d; i kapi d ebqfs; ftd; j j hy; c l dbahf Mt;f;Fh;pa  
Nghuhl ;l j j y; gh;Rj j Mt;ahdth f;h; i afs; vt;tsT Kf;f;akhd i tfs; vd  
fz ;L;f;nf;h;S;t;Hfs; c qfs; Nghuhl ;l j j y; gh;Rj j Mt;ahdth to;f;h;l ;L;thH. Mt;f;Fh;pa  
fh;h;paq;fi s nts;gg;Lj ;J;thH. mi j rhj huz khf mw;e;J nfhss KbahJ. gh;Rj j  
Mt;ahdth j kJ r; j j j i j Nj tDi la th;H; j j a;yp;Ue;J NgRthH. c qfs; Mt;f;Fh;pa  
Nghuhl ;l j j y; c qf;S f;fhf mth gh;e;J NgRthH.

gh;Rj j Mt;ahdth ;pd ; Qhd ] ehd ; k;

Mt;f;Fh;pa mDgtkhf , i j gh;Rj j Mt;ahdth ;pd ; Qhd ] ehdk; vdwi of;f;pdNwhk >  
etkh d ghi \ fi s NgRj Yk; , j d; mi lahs khf , Uf;f;pdwJ (mgNgh] j yH 2).  
Rt;Nr\j j ;w;F rhl ;pahf , Uf;Fk gb myyJ tyyi kf;F Mj hukhf , Uf;f , J  
mUsggl ;L;ssJ. (mgNgh] j yH 1:8)

ntw;w;f;ukhd Mt;f;Fh;pa Nghuhl ;l j j i j el j ;J t;w;F , ej gh;Rj j Mt;ahdth Qhd ] ehdk;  
Kf;f;akhd j hFk; Mt;f;Fh;pa Nghuhl ;l j j ;w;F tyyi kahd Mj huk; , J nt. 'gh;Rj j  
Mt;ahdth ;pd ; C opa qfs;' vd w gh l j j ;Ny , ti ug g w w p r k g h \ ;g Nghk;

gh;Rj j Mt;ahdth ;pd ; tuqfs;

gh;Rj j Mt;ahdth t;Rth;ra;pd ; tho;t;py; Mt;f;Fh;pa tuj i j mg;rt;U; j j p nra;f;pdwhH.  
, t;tuqfs; g w w p t;h;thf 'gh;Rj j Mt;ahdth' g w w p a gh l j j y; r k g h \ ;g Nghk; gh;Rj j  
Mt;ahdth i ug; g w w p a K f ;f ;pa Nt j trd q ;f ;sht d;



NuhkH 12:1-8  
1 nfhhej pAH 12:1-31  
vNgrpAH 1:1-16  
1 NgJ U 4:7-11

ghRj j MtjahdtUi la tuqfs; tRthrpS fF> j la MtpfS fF vj puf Nghuhl k;  
nraAk; NghJk; Nj i tfNfwgggb nfhLf fggLf pWJ. ghRj j MtjahdtUi la tuqfs p;  
gl bay; gpd t Uf p d w J :

Nj tDi la gsi sfS f fhd tN\ I tuqfs;

mgNgh] j yH> j Hf:fj h r d k> Rt pN\ r fH> NkaggH> Nghj fH.

Nj tDi la rj j paj i j tghf f p d w NgRk; tuqfs;

j Hf:fj h r d k> Nghj ij j y> tghj j y> Qhdj i j Nghj p f Fk; t r d k> mwpi t c z Hj J t r d k;

Nj tDi la Nti yf:Fhpa Cop tuqfs;

Copak; nraj y> c j t p nraj y> j i y i k j J t k> eHt f ij j y> nfhLj j y> , u f f k;  
fhz g j j y> Mtpfi s g F j j w j y> t R t h r k> c g r h j j y;

Nj tDi la mj p f h u j i j c Wj p g L j J k; mi l a h s tuqfs;

meeja ghi \ NgRj y> t p a h f f p a h d k; nraj y> m w G j q f s> F z k h f F j y;

ghRj j Mtjahd; f d p f s ;

ghRj j MtjahdtH tRthrpS i la tho t y; Mtpf:Fhpa f d p i a m g p t p U j j p n r a f p d w h H.  
'ghRj j Mtjahd; f d p f s;' t R t h r p S i l a t h o t y; m t H f S i l a R g h t j j p y; % y k;  
n t s p g L j j g g L f p d w J. f p w j j t H f s; M t p f : F h p a j u h j u j J l d; [ p t p f : f p d w i k f f h d  
r h d w h f M t p f : F h p a f d p , U f f p d w J .

ghRj j MtjahdtUi la tuqfs; tyi k f f h d J. ghRj j Mtjahd; f d p t R t h r p f s p d;  
tho t p d; F z h j p r a j N j h L r k g e j g g l J J. e b f s; f p w j J i t g; N g h d w F z h j p r a j i j  
m g p t p U j j p n r a J n f h s s h t p l i h y> j l a M t p f s p d; J d g j j p w F s s h t H f s; M t p f : F h p a  
K j p H r p f : F M t p a d; f d p m i l a h s k h f , U f f p d w J. r h j h u z k h f n g s j l f c y f p Y s s f d p  
, d D k; g y c a p f f i s g p w g g p f : F k;

, uz L t j k h d M t p f : F h p a f d p a z L. k l s c U t h f f g g L k; M t p a d; f d p

ebf s; v d i d j ; n j h e J n f h s s t y i y> e h d; c q f i s j ; n j h e J n f h z N l d; e b f s;  
Nghaf; f d p n f h L f : F k g b f : F k> c q f s; f d p e j y j j p f : F k g b f : F k> e h d; c q f i s  
V w g L j j N d d; (N a h t h d; 15:16)

kwi waJ fwp] Ji t NghyhFK; c sshd Fz hj praj i j f; nfhz i fdp , fFz hj prak;  
khkrj J f;Fhp kdij d; Fz hj praj j wF NeH khwhdJ:

khkrj j d; fhp afs; ntsauqfkhafUf;fdwd. mi tahtd: tgrhuk> Ntrij j dk>  
mRj j k> fhktfhuk>

tf;fufhuhj i d> ggyy#d;ak> gi ffs> tNuhj qfs> i tuhffaqfs> Nfhgqfs>  
rz i l fs> ghtpi dfs> khhf;fNgj qfs>

nghwhi kfs> nfhi yfs> ntwfs> fspahl;Lfs;Kj yhdi tfNs. , ggbggl;i tfi sr;  
nraf;fwithfs; Nj tDi la uh[aj;ij r; Rj ej hggj yi ynadW KdNd ehd;  
nrhdJ Nghy , gnghOJ k;c qfS f;Fr;nrhy;YfNwd;

Mt;pd;fd;Nah> mdG> reNj h\ k> rkjh hdk> ebanghWi k> j aT> ewFz k> tRthr k>

rhej k> , rj ral f;fk. , ggbggl;i t fS f;F tNuhj khd gpkhz k; xdWk;yi y.  
(fyhj j p;H 5:19-23)

Vw;fdNt khkrj j d; ty yi kfs; r;Yi tary; Kw;abf;fggl Lt;il J> tRthrfshfpa ebqfs;  
tRthrj ;I d; c qfs; thot;py; gapwrp gz z yhk> Vnddwhy; , NaR fhp ai a Kbj;J  
t;il hH. mj dhy; khkrj j d; ght Rghtj j d; ty yi ki a moji;J t;il L> ghRj j Mt;pd;  
fdpi a mgpt;Uj j p;naJ 'fd;f;nfhLqfs'.

ghRj j Mt;pd t H vqNfa;Uf;fd whH?

, NaR fwp] J guNyhfj j wF nrdW Nj wwithsdhfpa ghRj j Mt;pd t i u> c yf;wF  
mDgGntd;vdW r;il HfS f;F thf;F gz z pdhH:

ehd; gj hi t Ntz bfnfhs;Sntd> mgngghOJ vdnwdi wf;Fk; c qfS INd\$I  
, Uf;Fk;gbf;Fr; rj j p; Mt;pdhfpa NtnwhU Nj wwithsi d mth; c qfS f;Fj;  
j ej US thh;  
c yfk; mej r; rj j p; Mt;pd t i uf; fhz hkYk; mw;ahkYk; , Uf;fwgbahy; mti ug;  
ngwWf;nfhs;skhl;hJ. mth; c qfS INd thrkgz z p c qfS f;FsNs , Uggj hy>  
ebqfs;mti u mw;pt;h;fs;. (Nahtd;14:16-17)

ghRj j Mt;pd t Ui la Kf;fpa Nti y , NaR fwp] J t;il k; topel j ;J t j hFk;

gj ht;pd;il j j y;Ue;J ehd; c qfS f;F mDgggNghf;wtUk> gj ht;pd;il j j y;Ue;J  
GwggL;f;wtUkhfpa rj j p; Mt;pd Nj wwithsd; tUkNghJ> mth; vdi df;Fwj ;R;  
rhl r;pnfhLggh;. (Nahtd;15:26)

c yf;py; , dW ghRj j Mt;pdhfpa Nj td> kdij Ui la fz f;S f;F Gygg;il hj tbt;ij py;  
Mt;pd;Uf;fd;whH. ghtj j d;hy; Fwwithspahfpa kdij i u , NaR fwp] J t;il k;  
topel j ;J t j k> , NaRi t f;Fwj ;J rhl r;pap i tggJk; mtUi la Kf;fpa Nti yahf  
, Uf;fdwJ.

ghRj j MtpahdtUi la Copaqfs; gy topfs pYk; c yfy; NkwnfhssggLf pWJ. rHtNj r mWti l Neu epWtdj j pd; 'ghRj j MtpahdtUi la Copaqfs;" vdw ghl j j py; , i tggwwpa Nkyj pf tguqfi s fwgHfs;

ghRj j MtpahdtUi la cz HT G#Htkhd j d i k:

ghRj j MtpahdtH cz HTss Rghtk; nfhz l th. kdj Ui la fthi afs; mti u JffggLj j k; vdgNj , j d; mHj j k; , th cz HTss Rghtj j j nfhz bUffp d wgbahy; Ntj hfk k> ghRj j MtpahdtH j j Ny ngha; Ngr Ntz l hk; vd vrrhpf p d wJ (mgNgh] j yH 5:3-4)> Mtpahdti u vj HffTk; (mgNgh] j yH 7:51)> Mtpi a mi z fffTk; (1 nj rNyhd p fNfaH 5:19)> Mtpi a JffggLj j Tk; (rqf] k; 78:40> vNgrpaH 4:30)> Mtpi a FwwggLj j Tk; (vgNuaH 6:4-6)> Mtpi a J} \ pffTk; (kj Nj A 12:31-32)> myyJ Mtpi a Nfhg%l j Ntz l hk; vdTk; Ntj hfk k; vrrhpf p d wJ. , fffthi afs; ahtwi wAk; gwwp rHtNj r mWti l Neu epWtdj j pd; 'ghRj j MtpahdtUi la Copaqfs;" vdw ghl j j py; t h p t h f fwgHfs;

ghRj j MtpahdtH cz HTsstH vdgj hy; mti uj; JffggLj j \$l hnj dgJ kpf Kffpakhdj hFk; c qf s p d; fthi afs p dhy; mti u JffggLj j k; NghJ ghRj j MtpahdtUi la gpurddk; c qf i s t p l mfdW NghFk; ghRj j MtpahdtUi la ty yi kapyyhky; Mtpf; Fhpa Nghuhl l j j c qf shy; el j j KbahJ.

ghRj j MtpahdtUi la ngaHfs;

Ntj hkk; ghRj j Mtpahdti u tghpff gy t j kh d ngaHfi s ghtpff p d wJ. ngaHfs; vdW \$Wk; NghJ xU eghp d; epi yi a myyJ nrayfi s t g p f Fk; \$wwhf fhz ggLf p d wJ. Mtpf; Fhpa Nghuhl l j j p wFs; g p n t r p f Fk; Kdgj hf ghRj j MtpahdtUi la nrawghLfi s ebqfs; mwpe; J nfhs; t J Kffpakhdj hf , Uffp d wJ. ghRj j MtpahdtUi la ngaHfi s mwpa g p d t UK; Ntj thffp a qf i s > c qf s; Ntj hfk j j p y Ue; J gb j j w p Aqf s;

ghRj j MtpahdtH mi of fggLk; t j kht J:

Nj tDi la Mtp	1 nfhhpej paH 3:16
f p w p ] j t p d; Mtp	NuhkH8:9
ej j pa Mtp	vgNuaH 9:14
rj j pa Mtp	Nahthd; 16:13
f p U i g a p d; Mtp	vgNuaH 10:29
[ Pt Dss Mtp	NuhkH 8:2
k f p i k a p d; Mtp	1 NgJ U 4:14
QhdK k> n t s p g g L j j k; Mtp	vNgrpaH 1:17
Nj wwths d;	Nahthd; 14:26
t h f; F j j j j j j p d; Mtp	mgNgh] j yH 1:4-5
ghRj j j j j p d; Mtp	NuhkH 1:4
t p R t h r j j p d; Mtp	2 nfhhpej paH 4:13
Gj j p u R t p f h u j j p d; Mtp	NuhkH 8:15

ghRj j MtjahdtUi la mi lahsqfs;

ghRj j Mtjahdti u gupj eij ij J tggLj Jk; mi lahsqfs; gytwi w Ntj hfkk; ghtpf;fpd;wJ. mi lahsqfs; rpy fhpaq;fi s gupj eij ij J tggLj Jk> mttilahsqfS fF tNrl mHj j qfS Kz L. gpd;tUk; Ntj thf;fpq;fi s ftdpAqfs; mi t xtnthd;Wk; ghRj j Mtjahdti u gupj eij ij J tggLj Jk; mi lahsqfshf , Uf;fpd;wJ.

- Gwh: Nahthd; 1:32> c d dj gghl L 6:9
- vz nz a; Y}f;fh 4:18> mgNgh] j yH 10:38> vgpNuaH 1:9
- j z z H: Nahthd; 7:37-39> Vrhah 44:3
- Kj j pi u: vNgrpAH 1:13> 4:30> 2 nfhhpej paH 1:22
- fhwW: Nahthd; 3:8@mgNgh] j yH 2:1-2
- neUgG: ahj j puhfkk; 3:2@ 13:21 Nytpauhfk; 9:24@ mgNgh] j yH 2:3

ghRj j MtjahdtUi la rfy mi lahsqfS f;fhd mHj j qfS k; 'ghRj j MtjahdtUi la Copak;" vdw gh j j py; t;ghpf;fggLf;pd;wd.

RUFfk;

, ej mj pfhuj j py; j phj J t Nj t d pd; Rghtj i j fwwHfs> khj j ukyy gj hthfpa Nj t d> Fkhudhfpa , NaR fwp] J> ghRj j Mtjahdti uggwwpAk; fwwHfs; mthfs; xdwpi z eJ Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl j j j > rHtNyhfj j pyk; tyyi kAss eyy Mt;pf; sg; nfhz Lk; fhpi a nraf;pd;whHfs;

Mt;pf;Fhpa eyy Nri di a kl Lk; mwpeJ nfhs;tJ Nghj hJ. Ntj hfkk; \$Wf;pd;wJ:

Nj t d; xUth; cz nldW tRthrf;f;f;waha> mggbr; nraf;wJ eyyJ j hd; grhRfSk; tRthrj J> eLf;F;pd;wd. (ahfNfhG 2:19)

Mt;pf;Fhpa j la Nri d fS k; Nj ti d tRthrj J> mtUf;F gaeJ eLq;F;pd;wd. vdpDk; , ddKk; j lai tfshfNt , Uf;fpd;wd. Nj ti dkhj j uk; ekgpdhy; Nghj hJ> mtNu c d; [ Pt;aj j pd; fhj j H (v[ khd) vdTk; xgGfnfhs; Ntz Lk; c dJ ghtj j w;fhf , NaR fwp] J gypahdhH vdgi j Ak; Vw;Wfnfhz L> kdej pUk;gp kddgi g Nfl L fwp] J t;w;Fs; GJ r;U\ bahf Ntz Lk;

Mt;pf;Fhpa eyy Nri d fi sggwwp , dDk; eb;fs; fwW Kbat;yi y. mLj j mj pfhuk; J j Hfs; vdwi of;fggLf;pd;w tyyi kAss Mt;pf;sp; Nri di aggwwpAk> Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl j j py; mthf;sp; fhpi afs; gwwpAk; mw;aj j Uk;

Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

---

2. Mtpf;Fhpa eyy Nri dfi s gl baypLf.

---

---

3. j phj ;J t Nj tdpd; %dW Msjj ;J tqfi sAk; vOJ f.

Nj tdhdtH -----

Nj tdhdtH -----

Nj tdhdtH -----

4. Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j py; ggj ht pd; t p\I f hpi a fi s RUf;fk hf t ghpf;fTk;

---

---

5. Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j py; , NaR f pwp] ;J t pd; f hpi a fi s RUf;fk hf t ghpf;fTk;

---

---

6. Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j py; ghRj j Mt pahd thpd; f hpi a fi s RUf;fk hf t ghpf;fTk;

---

---

7. gFj p xdwpy; j phj ;J t Nj t d p d; j d p a y G f s; j u g g l ; L s s d. , u z ; l h k; g F j p a y; m e j , a y G f s p d; t i u t y f f z k; j u g g l ; L s s J > v d p D k; x O q f i d g b j u g g l t p y i y. g F j p x d w p Y s s j d p a y G f i s f t d p f f T k; m j w F h p a r h p a h d t i u t y f f z j i j g F j p , u z b y; f z ; L g b f f T k; t i u t y f f z j j p d; r h p a h d v O j i j f h p l ; l , l j j p y; v O j T k; K j y h t J c j h u z k h f j u g g l ; L s s J .

epuy; xdW

epuy; , uz ;L

- 1.--- V--- e j j p a H
- 2.----- , i w i k
- 3.----- r H t t p a h g p
- 4.----- g h p R j j H
- 5.----- v y i y a w w t H
- 6.----- k h w h j t H
- 7.----- , u f f k d g g h d i k
- 8.----- M t p a h a p U f f i d w h H
- 9.----- r H t Q h d p
- 10.----- r H t t p a h g p
- 11.----- e j p g u H

- m. , u j j K k; k h k r K k; , y i y.
- M. r f y , l q f s p Y k; , U f f i d w h H.
- , . e y y t H.
- < . c d d j H N k y h d t y y i k.
- c . r f y t y y i k A k; n f h z ; l t H.
- C . r f y t w i w A k; m w p e j t H.
- v. g h t k w w t H.
- V. M u k g K k; K b T k; , y i y.
- I . k h w h j t H.
- x. g h u g l ; l k w w e j p g j p
- X. g h t K s s k D f F y j j p w F , u f f k; f h l ; L g t H.

8. M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; j j p w F e b q f s; c s s h F k; N g h J e b q f s; g a d g L j j N t z b a f l T s p d; n g a H v d d?

-----

(, f i f N a l b d; f i l r p m j p f h u j j p y; , g g h p N r h j i d f S f f h d g j p y f s h d J j u g g l ; L s s J)

NghH j p̄wd ; rhHej FwggGfs ;

1. rHtNjr mWti l Neu eWtdjjpd ; , gghljjplljij fwWKbjjJk ; 'ghRjj Mt̄ahdtUi l a Copaqfs ; vdw ghljjij fwgHfs ; , gghljjplljijpd ; Kjy ; mj pfhujjpd ; ti uNfhl by> gghthfpa Njtd> Fkhudhfa , NaR fwp] ; Ji tggwwpAk ; Fwggpl gglLssd. ebqfs ; eWtdjjpd ; ghljjplljijpy ; Nruhj pUggpd> rHtNjr mWti l Neu eWtd ghljjplljijpy ; NrHeJ ghRjj Mt̄ahdtUi l a Copaqfs ; vdw ghljjij epi wT nraaTk ;
2. , NaR fwp] ; Jtpd ; thofi f> Copak> Nghj idfs ; vdw Nkyj pf gbgGfS k ; rHtNjr mWti l eWtdjjhy ; ' , uh [ : [ p̄jj py ; [ t̄jj y ; " 'Nghj iday ; j p̄wd " Nghdw ghl qfS k ; nfhlffggLf̄pdwd .
3. rHtNjr mWti l Neu eWtdjjpd ; 't̄Rthrjjpd ; m] j̄ghuqfs ; " vdw ghl k ; fwp] jt t̄Rthrjjpd ; mbbgi l cgnjrqfi s t̄sfkfhf mwpKfk ; nraAk ; , gghl k ; Mt̄pfFhpa eyy Nri dapi d t̄sqf̄fnfhss Kff̄aj ; Jtk ; nfhlff̄pdwJ . , gghl qfi s ebqfs ; KddNu fwwUggHfshapd ; xOqF Ki way ; fwwHfs ; vdW mHj j k ; , yi ynady ; xOqF Ki way ; fwf Mtz k ; nraaTk ;
4. jwNghJ Mt̄pfFhpa Nghuhl ; j j py ; , UffwHfsh? gurri d fS f̄fhf n [ ḡff̄wHfsh? Nri d fsp̄d ; fhj j i u Nehff̄p \$ggpl MukgpAqfs ;
5. jwNghJ Kfq ; nfhlff̄pdw gurri di afFwjj ; J r̄ej j ; J ghUqfs> k̄z Lkhf gghthfpa Njtd> , NaR fwp] ; J> ghRjj Mt̄ahdtH Mf̄Nahhp̄d ; Nghuhl ; j j pyss mthfspd ; fhpi aAk ; kWgbAk ; r̄ej p̄Aqfs ; Njtd ; vt̄thW c qfs ; j dggll Nghuhl ; j j py ; Ji z Gh̄ayhk? , NaR fwp] ; J vt̄thW c qfs ; j dggll Nghuhl ; j j py ; Ji z Gh̄ayhk? jwNghJ ebqfs ; Kfqnfhlff̄pdw gurri day ; ghRjj Mt̄ahdt̄hp̄d ; fhpi a v̄d ; d?

mj pfhuk; ehd:F

## Mt pf;Fhpa eyy Nghuhs pf s; Nj t J }j H

FwffNfhs fs;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j pWTNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- Nj tJ}j Hfs; ahH vdgj wfhd Ntj trdqfi s juTk;
- Nj tJ}j Hfspd; Mukgj i j \$wTk;
- , uz L tjj khd Nj tJ}j Hfi s mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
- Nfhs qfsy; mi tfspd; fhpi afi s mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
- Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j y; Nj tJ}j Hfspd; Copaj i j RUF;fkhf juTk;
- Nj tJ}j Hfspd; Rghtqfi s mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
- Nj tJ}j Hfspd; ti ffi s mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
- J}j HNri dfspd; fl i i kgi g tpsffk; j Uk; gFj pi a tghpf;fTk; c qfshy; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj papyUeJ j pWTNfhs; t rd k;

fhj j Ui la J}j d; mtUf;Fg; gaej thfi sr; #og; ghsakpwq;fmthfi s tLtp;f;fwhh.  
(rq;fj k;34:7)

mwpKfk;

ggj hthfpa Nj tDk> Nj tFkhudhpa , NaR fwp] J Tk> Nj tdhpa ghRj j MtpahdtUk>  
j phNafj J tjj y; ml q;f;AsshHfs; vd flej mj pfhuj j Ny fwwHfs; mthfSila  
Mukgk> Rghtk> fhpi afs; vdgd Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j y; vt;tj k; , Uffpdwd vdTk;  
fwwHfs;

, ggghl j j y; eyy Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i tHfi sf; Fwjj J fwNghk; mthfspd; Mukgk>  
Rghtk> Nfhsqfsy; mi tfspd; fhpi afs> ghpTfs> J}j Hfspd; fl i i kgG vdgi t  
tghpf;fgLk; Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j y; mi tfspd; Nti yfi sf; Fwjj Jk; , J tghpf;Fk;

Nj t J }j Hfs; ahH?

Nj tdhy> mth rj j j i j nraAkgb mDggggL tHfNs Nj tJ}j Hfs;

, ul rgi gr; Rj ej hf;fgNghf;wthfspd; kj j khf CopQnraAkgbfF mthfnsyyhUk;  
mDggggLk;gz tji l Mt pf;shaUf;fwhh;fsyyth? (vgpuaH 1:14).

'J}j Hfs;" vdwhy; nraj pahsH vdgJ mj d; mHj j k;



Nj t J }j Hf s pd ; Mukgk;

Nj tJ}j Hfs;Nj tdhy;rjU\ bffggj l tHfs;

mtUi l a J}j hfNs> eq;fs; ahtUk;mti uj ;Jj Aq;fs;. mtUi l a Nri d fNs> eq;fs;  
ahtUk;mti uj ;Jj Aq;fs;  
mi tfs; fhj j hpd; ehkj i j j ; Jj p f f f l t J . mth; fl i i sapl mi tfs;  
rjU\ bffggj l J . (rq;fj k;148:2>5)

Vn d d w h y ; m t U f ; F s ; r f y K k ; r j U \ b f f g g j l J . g u N y h f j j p Y s s i t f S k ;  
g N y h f j j p Y s s i t f S k h f a f h z g g L f w i t f S k ; f h z g g l h j i t f S k h d r f y  
t ] J f f S k > r q f h r d q f s h d h Y k > f h j j j J t q f s h d h Y k > m j p f h u q f s h d h Y k >  
r f y K k ; m t i u f n f h z l k > m t U f n f d W k ; r j U \ b f f g g j l J . (n f h N y h n r a H 1 : 1 6)

Nj tJ}j Hfs; rjU\ bffggj l Mukgjj py; ghRjj Kk; ej pAk; c s s t H f s h f , U e j d H .  
m t H f s ; n k a a h d x U N j t i d M u h j j j d H . g p d d H r p y N j J } j H f s ; N j t D f F v j p h f  
f y f k g z z p N j t J } j H v d w e p i y a p y ; , U e ; J t p O e ; J N g h a p d H . m t H f s ; ' m R j j M t p f s '  
v d m i o f f g g l L j l a t y y i k f s h a p d H .

j w N g h J , U t j k h d J } j H f s ; c s s d H . m i t f s ; , t t j p f h u j j p y ; f w f g N g h f p d w e y y  
J } j H f s > j l a J } j H f i s g g w w p , g g h l j j p d ; M w h k ; m j p f h u j j p y ; f w N g h k ;

Nj t J }j Hf s pd ; fl i i k g G

Nj td; fl i i sapl e y y N j t J } j H f s p d ; fl i i k g G c U t h d J . N t j h f k k ; , e j  
fl i i s f s p d ; t p u q f i s v k f F t h p t h f n t s p g g L j j t y i y > v d p D k ; m j d ; fl i i k g G  
g w w p R U f f k h f \$ W f p d w J :

Vn d d w h y ; m t U f ; F s ; r f y K k ; r j U \ b f f g g j l J . g u N y h f j j p Y s s i t f S k ;  
g N y h f j j p Y s s i t f S k h f a f h z g g L f w i t f S k ; f h z g g l h j i t f S k h d r f y  
t ] J f f S k > r q f h r d q f s h d h Y k > f h j j j J t q f s h d h Y k > m j p f h u q f s h d h Y k >  
r f y K k ; m t i u f n f h z l k > m t U f n f d W k ; r j U \ b f f g g j l J . (n f h N y h n r a H 1 : 1 6 >  
v N g r p a H 3 : 1 0 1 g h H i t a p T k )

f z Z f F G y g g l h j , f f l i i k g G f F r p q f h r d q f s > M S e H f s > M l r p m j p f h u q f s >  
t y y i k f s ; v d w t h j i j f s ; g h t p f f g g L f p d w d . e h k ; , f f l i i k g g w w p a t p u q f i s j ; j u  
k h l N i h k ; g p d d H e b q f s ; r h j j h d ; j d D i l a j l a M t p f i s n f h z l J d J fl i i k g i g  
v t ; t h W N g h y p a h f e l j J f p d w h d ; v d g i j f w g H f s ;

Nj t J }j Hf s pd ; ghpT f s ;

Nj tJ}j HfshdtHfs;j ps; \$l i j j tuhapUffp d whHfs; (Y}ffh 2:13-15) mtHfs;j qfS fF  
j ffj hf xt nthU Nti yfS k; nfhLffggj bUfFk; Nj tJ}j Hfs; gy Kffpa ghpTfi s  
nfhz bUf;fp d whHfs;

nraj p̄hs Hf s ;

, gḡh̄rt̄N̄y mNef vz z p̄fi fahd J}j Hf s ; , Uf̄f̄p̄d̄wd̄H. , tHf s ; thd̄j j p̄w̄Fk > Gk̄p̄f̄Fk ;  
Nj t r̄j j j j m̄w̄p̄t̄p̄f̄f nry;thHf s ; , t̄ti fahd J}j Hfi sNa jhd̄N̄ay; fz̄l̄hd̄;  
(jhd̄N̄ay; 7:10). , f̄FOi tr̄; Nr̄Hej J}j HfNs M̄t̄p̄f̄F̄h̄p̄a Nghuhl̄j j j y; t̄R̄th̄r̄p̄f̄S̄l̄d̄;  
rkgej gḡL̄f̄p̄d̄wd̄H. m̄t̄Hf s ; t̄R̄th̄r̄p̄f̄S̄f̄F Nj t̄Di l̄a r̄j j j j t̄p̄sq̄f̄p̄f̄; \$w̄p̄  
ghJ̄fhj ; > t̄ōp̄el̄j j y; f̄i sf̄; nfhL̄j ; > n[̄ḡj j p̄w̄Fk; ḡj̄p̄i yf̄; nfhz̄l̄ t̄e; j >  
m̄w̄p̄T̄ḡḠfi sf̄; nfhL̄j ; > v̄r̄rh̄j ; > f̄l̄i l̄i sf̄nfhL̄j ; > ep̄ahaj j H̄gi g nfhz̄l̄ t̄e; j >  
i j h̄p̄agḡL̄j j p̄ t̄ȳi k nfhL̄j ; > k̄l̄l̄ gh̄e; J Ngr̄p̄ M̄j uth̄f , Uf̄f̄p̄d̄wd̄H.

nj h̄p̄T̄ nraaggl̄ l̄ J }j Hf s ;

1 j Nkhj Nj A 5:21y; khj j p̄Nk , ej J}j Hfi sggw̄w̄p \$w̄ggl̄l̄ c̄ssJ. , f̄FOi tggw̄w̄p  
Nkyj p̄f̄ j f̄tyf̄s; nfhL̄f̄f̄gḡl̄ t̄ȳi y.

Nf & ḡp̄d̄ ;

, t̄Hfi sf̄F̄w̄j ; J K̄j yht̄j h̄f M̄j p̄ahf̄kk; 3:24y; F̄w̄gḡp̄l̄ gḡl̄L̄ssJ. , t̄Hf S̄k;  
c̄l̄d̄gb̄fi f̄ ngl̄b̄ap̄d̄; c̄l̄d̄gb̄fi f̄NahL̄ rkgej gḡl̄L̄ F̄w̄gḡp̄l̄ gḡL̄f̄p̄d̄wd̄H (ah̄j j p̄uhf̄kk;  
25:18-22) v̄Nr̄f̄f̄N̄ay; eh̄d̄F [̄P̄t̄d̄f̄N̄shL̄ Nr̄H̄j ; J F̄w̄gḡp̄L̄f̄p̄d̄wh̄H. mej [̄P̄t̄d̄f̄s; r̄p̄q̄f̄  
K̄f̄j̄i j Ak > v̄UJ K̄f̄j̄i j Ak > kd̄j̄ K̄f̄j̄i j Ak > f̄OF K̄f̄j̄i j Ak; nfhz̄l̄i t̄f̄sh̄f̄  
, Uej d. (v̄Nr̄f̄f̄N̄ay; 1:3-28@ 10:22). , ej mi l̄ahsq̄fi s v̄ȳyhk; f̄t̄d̄f̄f̄p̄d̄w̄N̄ghJ , ej  
[̄P̄t̄d̄f̄s; Nj t̄Di l̄a r̄p̄q̄f̄hr̄d̄j̄i j R̄w̄w̄p̄Yk; , Ugḡt̄Hf s ; v̄d̄ ehk; m̄D̄k̄h̄d̄p̄f̄f̄ȳhk;  
nt̄s̄gḡL̄j j y; 4:6. , t̄Hf s ; c̄d̄d̄j̄ kh̄d̄ J}j Hf s ; v̄d̄Tk > Nj t̄Di l̄a gh̄J̄ f̄ht̄ȳHf s ; v̄d̄Tk;  
\$w̄ȳhk;

Nruh̄gd̄ f̄s ;

, t̄Hfi sggw̄w̄p V̄rhah 6:2>6y; F̄w̄gḡp̄l̄ gḡl̄L̄ssJ. , t̄Hfi sggw̄w̄p Nj t̄Di l̄a  
r̄p̄q̄f̄hr̄d̄j̄i j R̄w̄w̄p̄Yk; , Ugḡh̄Hf s ; , t̄Hf s ; guN̄yh̄f̄y; Nj t̄i d̄ Muh̄j̄ gḡi j j k̄J  
N̄ti yahf̄ nfhz̄ b̄Ugḡi j ehk; fhz̄ yhk;

[̄P̄t̄d̄f̄s ;

, ej J}j Hf s p̄d̄; FOi tggw̄w̄p nt̄s̄gḡL̄j j y; 4:6-8@ 5:6k; tr̄dq̄f̄s̄y; F̄w̄gḡp̄l̄ gḡl̄L̄ssJ.  
, ḡngah̄Ȳss J}j Hf s ; nj̄at̄f̄ ep̄i w̄thd̄ th̄oi t̄Ak > K̄f̄f̄p̄a N̄ti yahf̄ Nj t̄i d̄  
Muh̄j̄ gḡi j Ak; nfhz̄ b̄Ugḡh̄Hf s ;

j̄ d̄ gḡl̄ l̄ J }j Hf s ;

Nj t̄J}j Hf s ; k̄j̄ j p̄ay; gȳ gh̄p̄T̄f̄s ; , Uf̄f̄p̄d̄wd̄H > v̄d̄p̄Dk; r̄p̄j̄ d̄ gḡl̄ l̄ J }j Hf s p̄d̄; ngah̄f̄s ;  
N̄t̄j̄ h̄f̄k̄j̄ j y; F̄w̄gḡp̄l̄ gḡl̄L̄ssJ.

k̄f̄h̄N̄t̄y ;

k̄f̄h̄N̄t̄y ; ḡp̄j̄ hd̄ J}J̄ t̄dh̄f̄ j̄ hd̄p̄N̄ay; 10:31>21@ 12:1@ Āj̄ h̄ 9 > nt̄s̄gḡL̄j j y; 12:7 N̄gh̄d̄w

trdqfspy; Fwggpl ggLfpdwd. , tH khjjµNk gupjhd J}j d; vd mi of;fggLfpdwhH.  
Nj tJ}j d; Nri dfsy; mtUf;F xU Fwggpl; nghWgG cssJ vd ntsppgJj y; 12:7  
Fwggpl ggLfpdwNj hL jhdNay; 10:13>21@ 12:1y; , ] uNty; kffspd; , stud; vd  
mi of;fggLfpdwhH.

fghhNay;

'tyyi k nghUej patd" vdgJ , gngahpd; mHj j k; jhdNay; 8:16@ 9:21> Y}f;fh 1:19>26y;  
, ti dggwvp Fwggpl ggl;LssJ. , td; Nj tDila Kffpa nrajpi a nfhz;L  
nry;tj w;fhfTk> t;Ltggj w;fhfTk; vgNghJk; ghtpf;fggl;Lsshd; jhdNaYf;fhf  
j hpdjij t;sq;fggJj j r; nrhddi k jhdNay; 8:16> 9:21y; cssJ. , tNd , NaR  
f;wp] J t;pd; g;wgi gAk> Naht;hd;pd; g;wgi gAk; g;wvp mwpt; j t; d; Y}f;fh 1:19>26

t;Nrl FOT;pd uhd J}j Hfs;

Ntjhfk; t;N\l FOT;pd uhd J}j Hfi sAk> mthpd; nray;fi sAk; fNo csstwwpd;  
cssl qfshf Fwggpl;LfpdwJ:

vO ri gFS f;Fkhd J}j Hfs;	ntsppgJj y; 1:20
fhw; w fl;LggLj ;k; ehd;F J}j Hfs;	ntsppgJj y; 1:7
Nj tDf;F Kdghf ep;Fk; VO J}j Hfs;	ntsppgJj y; 8:2
VO thi j fi s vO J}j Hfs; eHt f;f;f;pdwhHfs;	ntsppgJj y; 15:1>7
, Ugj ; ehd;F %ggHfs; (, tHfs; J}j Hfshap;Uf;fyhk)	ntsppgJj y; 4>5

J}j Hfs pd; , ayGfs;

fl ej mj pfhuj j py; Msj j ;J tk; , Uggi t;fS f;F Fz t;payGfs; myyJ Fz hj ;raqfs;  
, Uf;Fk; vd fwwJ Qhg;fggJj j pf; nfhs;S qfs; J}j HfshdtHfs;

- 
- Mtp;fs; vgpNuaH 1:14
- ghy; mwwtHfs; Y}f;fh 20:34-36
- , wthi kAsstHfs; kj Nj A 22:28-30
- fhz \$ba> fhz Kbahj Nj hwwj i j vLf;ff; \$batHfs; vz z hfkk; 22:22
- kdj TU vLf;ff;\$batHfs; Mj pahfkk; 19:1-22; 18:2>4>8
- cz HTsstHfs; Y}f;fh 15:1-10 (f;sp\$Uf;pdwhHfs).
- grpAz ;L: Mj pahfkk; 18:8
- kfpi kggLj ;J f;pdwtHfs; Y}f;fh 9:26
- Ez z w;T;ssstHfs; 2 rhKNty; 14:20
- gz ;T;ssstHfs; Aj h 9
- tyyi kAsstHfs; rq;f] k; 103:20> 2 NgJU 2:21
- Xa;T mtrpakwwtHfs; ntsppgJj y; 4:8
- Ntfkhf guahz k; nraaf; \$batHfs; ntsppgJj y; 8:13> 9:1
- Ngrf;\$batHfs; 1 nfhhej pah 13

- vz z p̄l qf̄hj tHfs; Y}f;fh 2:13> vgn̄uah 12:22> r̄q;f̄j k; 68:17> khw̄F 1:13> n̄ts̄ggLj j y; 5:19
- , wthi kAsstHfs; Y}f;fh 20:34-36
- j̄p̄Ukz k; Kbf;f kh̄l̄l̄hHfs> ḡps̄i s̄fS k; , ȳi y; Y}f;fh 20:34-36
- f̄b̄gḡbT̄sstHfs; r̄q;f̄j k; 103:20
- gh̄p̄Rj j KsstHfs; n̄ts̄ggLj j y; 14:10@ khw̄F 8:38
- gz̄ p̄e;J n̄fhs;S tHfs; Nj tJ̄j̄ Hfs̄p̄d; k̄p̄f K̄f̄f̄p̄akh̄d N̄ti y Nj t̄i d gz̄ p̄e;J n̄fhs;S j̄ȳh̄Fk; n̄eN̄fk̄p̄ah 9:6> ḡp̄ȳgḡp̄ah 2:9-11> v̄ḡp̄N̄uah 1:6

Nfhs q̄f̄s̄ p̄y; m̄t H̄f̄s̄ p̄d ; n̄rawghL

Nj tJ̄j̄ Hfs; t̄p̄z z̄ p̄Yk; k̄z z̄ p̄Yk; n̄rawgL̄f̄p̄d̄w̄H. m̄tH̄f̄S̄īl̄a t̄ȳȳi k̄ap̄d; M̄j huz q̄f̄s; Nj t̄d̄h̄y; n̄fhL̄f̄fḡgl̄L̄> m̄tuh̄NȳNa M̄sḡgL̄f̄p̄d̄w̄J. gūNȳhf̄j̄j̄ p̄y; Nj t̄ r̄K̄f̄j̄j̄ p̄y; m̄tH̄f̄sh̄y; j̄ī l̄ap̄d̄w̄p̄n̄rȳy K̄b̄Ak;

m̄t̄h̄f̄S̄f̄F̄h̄p̄a Nj tJ̄j̄ h̄f̄s; gūNȳhf̄j̄j̄ p̄Nȳ v̄d; gūk̄ḡj̄ h̄t̄p̄d; r̄K̄f̄j̄j̄ v̄ḡN̄gh̄J̄k; j̄ h̄p̄f̄f̄p̄wh̄h̄f̄s; v̄d̄W̄c̄ q̄f̄S̄f̄F̄r; n̄rh̄y; Ȳf̄p̄N̄w̄d; (k̄j Nj A 18:10)

Ḡk̄p̄ap̄Yk; f̄h̄p̄ī a n̄rath̄Hfs; J̄j̄ Hfs; ḡyt̄j̄ kh̄d C̄op̄aq̄f̄i s̄Ak> ḡyt̄j̄ kh̄d Nj h̄w̄w̄nk̄L̄j̄ J̄ k̄d̄j̄ H̄f̄S̄ f̄F̄ c̄j̄ t̄p̄n̄raj̄ p̄Ūggī j̄ Ak; N̄t̄j̄ h̄f̄k̄k; ḡj̄ p̄T̄ n̄raJ̄ ī t̄j̄ J̄ss̄J̄.

J̄j̄ H̄f̄s̄ p̄d ; C̄op̄ak;

J̄j̄ H̄f̄s; gūNȳhf̄p̄Yk> Ḡk̄p̄ap̄Yk; ḡyt̄j̄ kh̄d C̄op̄aq̄f̄i s̄ n̄raf̄p̄d̄w̄H. ḡp̄d; t̄Uk; N̄t̄j̄ t̄rd̄q̄f̄i s̄ c̄q̄f̄s; N̄t̄j̄ h̄f̄k̄q̄f̄s̄ p̄y; f̄t̄d̄p̄Aq̄f̄s; , t̄t̄rd̄q̄f̄i s̄ ēb̄q̄f̄s; ḡb̄f̄f̄p̄d̄w̄N̄gh̄J̄> M̄t̄p̄f̄F̄h̄p̄a N̄gh̄uh̄l̄j̄j̄ p̄w̄F̄ J̄j̄ H̄f̄s; v̄t̄t̄s̄T̄ m̄t̄r̄p̄akh̄d̄t̄Hfs; v̄d̄ḡī j̄ t̄p̄sq̄f̄p̄f̄; n̄fhs; t̄Hfs;

gūNȳhf̄p̄y; m̄tH̄f̄s; n̄raAk; C̄op̄ak;

- Muh̄j̄ī d; n̄ts̄ggLj j y; 4:8> 5:11-12@ V̄rhah 6:3@ r̄q;f̄j̄ k; 103:20@ 148:1-2
- Nj t̄Dī l̄a r̄j̄j̄ k; n̄raa M̄aj̄j̄ kh̄ap̄Ūf̄f̄p̄d̄w̄H; r̄q;f̄j̄ k; 103:20-21
- , NaR̄ f̄p̄w̄p̄ J̄ t̄p̄w̄F̄s; kh̄ḡN̄gh̄Ūf̄F̄ C̄op̄ak; n̄raf̄p̄d̄w̄H; Āj̄ h̄ 9@Y}f;fh 16:22
- t̄p̄N̄ r̄j̄j̄ K̄i w̄ap̄y; r̄p̄W̄t̄H̄f̄i s̄ ḡp̄j̄ p̄e;̄j̄ j̄ J̄ t̄gḡLj̄ J̄ t̄H; k̄j Nj A 18:10
- R̄t̄p̄Nr̄\̄j̄j̄ V̄w̄W̄f; n̄fhs; ḡt̄H̄f̄S̄ f̄f̄h̄f̄ f̄s̄p̄\$̄ Ūf̄p̄d̄w̄h̄Hfs; Y}f;fh 15:10

Ḡk̄p̄ap̄y; m̄tH̄f̄s; n̄raAk; C̄op̄ak;

- [ h̄j̄ p̄f̄i s̄ M̄S̄ f̄p̄d̄w̄d̄H; j̄ h̄d̄p̄N̄ay; 10
- t̄p̄R̄t̄h̄r̄p̄f̄s̄p̄d; N̄rh̄j̄ī d̄ N̄ti s̄f̄s̄ p̄y; m̄tH̄f̄S̄ f̄F̄ n̄gȳgḡLj̄ J̄ f̄p̄d̄w̄d̄H; Y}f;fh 4:11
- t̄p̄R̄t̄h̄r̄p̄f̄i s̄ n̄gȳgḡLj̄ J̄ f̄p̄d̄w̄d̄H; Y}f;fh 22:43
- Nj t̄ r̄j̄j̄j̄j̄j̄ k̄d̄j̄ Ūf̄F̄ n̄ts̄gḡLj̄ J̄ f̄p̄d̄w̄d̄H; r̄f̄h̄p̄ah 1:9@j̄ h̄d̄p̄N̄ay; 7:16

- tRthrfS fF topfhl LfpdwdH. mgNgh] j yH 8:26
- Nj rqrS fF epahaj j Hgi g nfhz L tUfpdwhHfs; mgNgh] j yH 12:23@Mj pahfkk; 19:3@2 rhKNty; 24:16@ntsggLj j y; 16:1
- n[ gj j wF gj py; fi s nfhz L tUfpdwdH. j hdpNay; 9:21-22
- mwpt pf; fpdwdH; Y}f;fh 1:11-20@ kj Nj A 1:20>21
- vrrhpf; fpdwdH: kj Nj A 2:13
- topfhl LfpdwdH: kj Nj A 28:2-6@ mgNgh] j yH 10:3-6@ j hdpNay; 4:13-17
- i j hpagg Lj J fpdwdH: mgNgh] j yH 27:23> Mj pahfkk; 28:12
- ntsgg Lj J fpdwdH: mgNgh] j yH 7:53> fyhj j pah 3:19> vgnuah 2:2> j hdpNay; 9:21-27> ntsgg Lj j y; 1:1
- gz pt pi l nraf; fpdwdH: kj Nj A 4:11> Y}f;fh 22:43
- ghJ fhgg tHfs; Mj pahfkk; 16:7> 24:7> ahj j puhfkk; 23:70@ ntsgg Lj j y; 7:1
- fhgghwWgtHfs; rqr; k; 91:11
- tLtpf; fpdwdH: vz z hfkk; 20:16> rqr; k; 34:7> Vrhah 63:9> j hdpNay; 3:28@ Mj pahfkk; 48:16> kj Nj A 26:53> mgNgh] j yH 12:1-9
- mopf; fpdwdH: mgNgh] j yH 12:20-23
- ghpe; J NgRthHfs; rfhpah 1:12> ntsgg Lj j y; 8:3>4

vj hfhyj j py; Nj tJ }j Hfs; nraaf; \$ba Copaqfs;

- , NaRtpd; tUi fay; gqF nfhs; thHfs: 1 nj rNyhd pfNfaH 4:16
- nj hpe; J nfhs; sgg l Ni hi u \$ l b NrHggghHfs; kj Nj A 24:31
- c gj j pfhyj i j Fw; j vrrhj; j gpurq; f; ggghHfs; ntsgg Lj j y; 14:6-9
- e; j khdfi sAk> J dkhHf; fi uAk; NtW gh; ggghHfs; kj Nj A 13:39>49
- rhj j hi d fl LthHfs; ntsgg Lj j y; 20

Nj tJ }j HfS k; Mt pf; Fhpa Nghuhl l Kk;

Mtpf; Fhpa Nghuhl l j j ny nraj pahshshd J }j Hfs; pd; FOtpdH> tRthrfS l d; c wT nfhs; thHfs; mthfs; Nj trj j j i j tpsff ghJ fhgi gAk> topel j j i yAk> n[ gj j wF gj pi yAk> mwpt j j y; fi sAk> vrrhgi gAk> topfhl l i yAk> epahaj j Hgi g nfhz L tUj i yAk> i j hpagg Lj j i yAk> fhgghwWj i yAk> tLj i yi aAk> ghpe; J NgRj i yAk; tRthrf; s; pd; Nghuhl l j j pd; NghJ nra; thHfs;

mNef tRthrf; s; J }j Hfs; pl k; , Ue; J tUf; pdw c j tpi a gadg Lj j j twp tL f; pdwdH> Mtpf; Fhpa Nghuhl l j j py; mthfs; pd; fhpi ai a mw; pahkypUf; f; wNj , j wF fhuz k; 'mthfs; gz pt pi l Mtp; fs;" vd; wgbahy; c qfS f; Fk; c j t mthfshy; KbAk; eb; fs; Nj t d; pl k; J }j Hfi s tpi uthf mDggp c q; fs; Nghuhl l j j py; c j Tk; gb Nfi fyhk; j htU , i j nraj hd; j htU n[ gg j hd; ..

fhj j Ui l a J }j d; mth; fi sj; Juj; J thdhf..... fhj j Ui l a J }j d; mth; fi sg; gpdnj hl Uthdhf. (rqr; k; 35:5-6)

rj; J UTfF vj puhf J }j Hfs; gqF nfhs; ti j g; gw; w; p; d; tUk; Ntj trdqfi s thrp; f; Tk; 2 , uh[ hf; fs; 19:35@2 nfhhpe; j pah 32:21@Vrhah 37:36@ntsgg Lj j y; 12:7

Kpf Kffpakhd vrrhpfj f

J}j Hfspd; ghRj j KsstHfshfTk> Kffpa Copaqfi s tPrhrpfS fF nragtHfshAk;  
, Uf;fpdwdH. j}hj Jt Nj tdy; MtPf;Fhpa eyy Nri d tHfspd; gqF j huHfshf  
, Uf;fpdwdH. J}j Hfi sg; gwwpa vrrhgi gAk; Ntj hfkk; nfhLf;fpdwJ.

mtHfi s tz qf Ntz jhk;

ebqfs; mtHfi s tz qf \$IhJ:cffshYk; flLfshYk; cj tngwW , i z ffgglL>  
Nj ttsh;r;rpaha; tsh;e;Nj Wfpw rhluKOti j Ak; Mj hpf;fpw j i yi ag;  
gwwfnfhsshky;... (nfhNyhnrh 2:18)

Nahthdhfa ehNd , i tfi sf; fz jk; Nfl jk; , UeNj d; ehd; Nfl jk; fz j NghJ >  
, i tfi s vdf;Ff;fhz gj j J}j i dtz qFkgb mtd; ghj j j y; tDeNj d;

mj wF mtd; ep , ggbr; nraahj gbF;Fg; ghh@ c dNdHLk; c d; rNfhj uNuhLk;  
j hf;fj hrpfNshLk> , ej g; G] j fj j pd; trdqfi sf; i ffnfhsS fwthfNshLq;\$I  
ehDk;xU Copaf;fhud;@ Nj ti dj ;nj hOJ nfhs;vdwhd; (ntsgglj j y;22:8-9)

'Nt nwhU Rt jNr\ k;" gurq;fjggj j j i l nraAqfs;

ry kffs; Ntj hfkj j y; Fwgggl ggl hj 'Gj pa ntsgghLfi s" Nj tJ}j Hfs; j eJsshHfs;  
vd chpi k ghuhlLf;fpdwdH. j wfhj j j y; gy rka , affqfs; , t;tj gpi oahd  
ntsgghLfi s fz jLgpbj JssdH. Ntj hfkk; vrrhpf;fpdwJ:

ehqfs; c qfS f;Fg; gurq;fj j RtNr\j i j ayyhky> ehqfshtJ> thdj j y;UeJ  
tUf;fw xU J}j dhtJ> NtnwhU RtNr\j i j c qfS f;Fg; gurq;fj j hy> mtd;  
rgf;fggl j tdhapUf;ff;fl td; (fyhj j pH 1:8)

ebqfs; xU kdij d;pd> xU J}j d;pd> ntnwej rpU\ bapdJk; thHj i j fi s Ntj hfkj j w;F  
Nkyhf topeljj Ntz jhk; rhj j hdpd; gupj hd NghH j e j p j i j Fw; j J gpdghf xU  
ghl j j y; , i j f;Fw; j J fwgHfs; Ntj hfkk; vrrhpf;fpdwJ:

mJ Mrrhpkyy> rhj j hDk; xsp;pd; J}j Di la Nt\j i j j ; j hj J fnfhs;thNd. (2  
nfhhpej pH 11:14)

J}j Hfi s vhrpy; %l j Ntz jhk;

vz z hfkk; 22k; mj pfhuj j y; gnNyahk; vdw Nj t Df;F fbgbahj j hf;fj hrp;pd; fi j i a  
thrpAqfs; mtd; Nj tJ}j dhy; j Lf;fggl j i j Ak; ftd;Aqfs; ebqfs; Nj tDf;F  
fbggbahky; , Uf;Fk; NghJ Nj tJ}j Hfs; j i l nrathHfs; ebqfs; Nghuhl j j j w;F  
gaggLthfs; Mdhy; mJ rj ;JUTf;F vj p;hd Nghuhl j kyy. vdNt Nj tJ}j Hfi s  
vhrpy;glj j ti j j t;Hj j f;nfhss ftdkhapUqfs; (gurq;fp 5:1-6)

Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

2. J}j Hfs; ----- Copak; nra;f;pdwdH.

3. J}j Hfs;pd; Mukgk; vdd?

---

---

4. Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j ;Jl d; Nj tJ}j HfS fFss Copaj i j RUf;fkhf j Uf.

---

---

5. , t;tj pfhuj j py; eb;fs; fwWfnfhz i J}j Hfs;pd; , ayGfi s gl bayil Tk;

---

---

6. J}j Hfs; vdwhy; ahH vdgi j t;ghpf;Fk; Nj t trdq;fi s j Uf.

---

---

7. , f;\$wW rhpahdj h? gpi oahdj h? Nj tJ}j Hfi s eb;fs; Muhj pff \$l hJ .

, f;\$wW -----

8. , f;\$wW rhpahdj h? gpi oahdj h? Nj tDi la trdk; mq;ffhpf;fhj xdi w> xU  
J}j d; nts;ggLj j pdhy> mtd; Nj tdp l j j py;Ue;J te;J J}j dhf vz z p mtDf;F  
nrt;kLf;f Ntz ;Lk;

, f;\$wW -----

9. fDss gejpfi s epugGtjwF fDss nrhwfi s gadgLj;Jqfs; xU nrhyi y xU j l i t kl;Lk;gadgLj;Jqfs;

J}J tHfs;  
t;Nri J}J tHfs;  
NrUgpd;  
Nruhgd;  
c ahpdqfs;

----- , ej J}j Hfi sggwmp FwpgG xNu xU Ki w kl;LNk \$wggL;LssJ (1 j Nkhj Nj A 5:21). , ej FOi t gwwp NtW vej j ftYk;Ntj hfkj j py;nfhLf;fggl tpyi y.

----- , ej \$I; j j pyss J}j Hfspd; Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl; khdJ mj pfkhf fhz ggLf;pdwJ kw;Wk; mj pfstpyhd vz z pfi fa;py;nghta J}j H Nri d fhz ggLf;pdwJ.

----- , ej Nj tJ}j Hfspd; Nri dahdJ vyyh J}j HfspYk; kpf c aHej mej ] j py; , Uf;f;pdwhHfs; Nj tDf;F ghJ fhggs;ggg tHfshf , Uf;f;pdwhHfs;.. Nj tDi la mwpa; d;py;mtHfs;#oe;J ep;f;pdwhHfs;

----- , tHfS i la guj hd Nti yNj ti d Muhj ;ggNj .

----- , tHfS i la Nj tDi la r;pq;f;hrdj j ;wF c aHej epi ya;py;Ue;J Muhj pf;f;pdwhHfs; mtHfs; Nj tDi la Muhj i di a tope; j ;J f;pdwhHfs;

10. , uz ;L ti fsahd J}j Hfs; fhz ggLf;pdwhHfs; mtHfs; gprhR vdW mi of;fggLk;----- J}j HfS k;----- J}j HfS k;MFk;

11. Nj tdp;k; gy ti fggL; J}j H mi kgGf;fs; c ssJ vd vej trdk; vkf;F cz Hj ;J f;pdwJ?

-----

(, fi fNal ;bd; fi l r;pmj pfhuj j py; , ggh;Nrhj i d;fS f;fhd gj py;fshdJ j uggL;LssJ)



Nghj j wd ; rhHej FwGfs ;

1. Nj tJ } Hfi sggwwpa gbgGf;fhf gpd;tUk; nfhs; i ffi s fwWf; nfhs; S qfs;  
gi oa Vwghl by; J } Hfs;

Mfhi u fhgghwwpdH: Mj pahfkk; 16:7-12  
<rhf;f;pd; gwgi g mwptj j dH: Mj pahfkk; 18:1-15  
NrhNj hkp; moji t mwptj j dH: Mj pahfkk; 18:16-33  
NrhNj hi k moji J Nyhj i j fhgghwwpdH: Mj pahfkk; 19:1-29  
<rhf;F gyp; ggLti j j Lj j hHfs; Mj pahfkk; 22:11-20  
ahfNfhi g fhgghwwpdH: Mj pahfkk; 28:12@31:11@32:1@48:16  
NkhNri a epakj j hHfs; ahj j pahfkk; 3:2  
, ] uNti y toel j j dhHfs; 14:19@23:20-23@32:34  
<rhf;f;pd; k> nuNgf;f;ht;pd; j j Uk; j i j xOq;F nraj dH: Mj pahfkk; 24:7  
epahaggukh; j i j nfhlj j dH: mgNgh] j yH 7:38@fyhj j pah 3:19@vgpuaH 2:2  
gpNyahi k fbe;J nfhz ; dH: vz z hfkk; 22:31-35  
NaRthTf;F Nj hdp;pdH: NahRth 5:13-15  
t;f;f;uf Muhji d fhuz khf , ] uNtyi u fbe;J nfhz ; dH: epahahj ;j pfs; 2:1-5  
fj Nah; d epakj j dH: epahahj ;j pfs; 6:11-40  
rkNrhdp; gwgi g mwptj j dH: epahahj ;j pfs; 13  
, ] uNtyi u j z bj j dH: 2 rhKNty; 24:16-17  
vyahi t fhgghwwpdH: 1 , uh[ hf;fs; 19:5-8  
vyrhTf;F RwwpYk;Uej dH: 2 , uh[ hf;fs; 6:14-17  
j hdp;Nai y r;f;f;nf;g;yp;Ue;J fhgghwwpdH: j hdp;Nay; 6:22  
mrhpa , uhZ tj i j Nkwnfhss c j t;pdH: 2 , uh[ hf;fs; 19:35@Vrhah 37:36  
Nj tDi la g;si sfi s Rwwpghs;ak;wq;f;pdH: r;f;f; k; 34:7@91:11  
Nj tDi la j Hf;f; h;f;f;shf nraj pfi s m;f;f;fb nrdW mwptj j dH.

, NaRtp; thot; y; Nj tJ } Hfs;

Naht;hd;pd; gwgi g mwptj j dH: Y}f;fh 1:11-17  
ngahp ; dH: Y}f;fh 1:13  
, NaRtp; gwgi g kh;rahS f;F mwptj j dH: Y}f;fh 1:26-37  
, NaRtp; gwgi g NahNrgGf;F mwptj j dH: kj Nj A 1:20-21  
, NaRTf;F ngahp ; dH: kj Nj A 1:21  
NkaggHf;S f;F , NaRtp; gwgi g mwptj j dH: Y}f;fh 2:8-15  
ghbdH: Y}f;fh 2:13-14  
vf;g; wF nryy toel j j pdH: kj Nj A 2:13>20  
, NaRtp; Nrhj i d Nti say; C opak; nraj dH: kj Nj A 4:11  
nfj nrkNdf;F , NaRtp; k; tej dH: Y}f;fh 22:43  
fyyi wapYss fwfi s Gul bg; Nghl ; dH: kj Nj A 28:2  
caHj nj Oji y mwptj j dH: kj Nj A 28:5-7  
kfj Nydh kh;rahS f;F j h;rdkh;f;pdH: Naht;hd; 20:11-14  
J } Hfs; mthp ; k; VWtJ k; , wq;F tJ kha;Uej dH: Naht;hd; 1:51  
mthp ; j j py; 12 Nyf;NahDf;Fk; mj p;f;kh;D J } Hfs; c z ;L: kj Nj A 26:53  
mth G;kp;F j Uk; tUk; NghJ Nj tJ } Hf;S k; tUthHfs; kj Nj A 25:31> 16:27> khw;F  
8:38> Y}f;fh 9:26  
Nj tJ } Hfs; mWti l nratH: 13:39  
mthHfs; nj h;e;J nfhs;sgl NI hi u \$I b NrhggH: kj Nj A 24:31  
mthHfs; J dkhHf;fi u e;f; khd;f;sp ; j j y;Ue;J NtW gh;gghH. kj Nj A 13:41>49

j hñ j jui d MguFhkp k; nfhz ;L NrHj j dH: Y}f;fh 16:22  
ghTfS; kdej jUKGk; NghJ fs; \$WtH: Y}f;fh 15:10  
rjWgisi s fS f;fhf gñ j j fshapUggH. kj Nj A 18:10  
mtUi l a gñ si sfi s Nj tJ}j H Kdghf mwpfi faLthH: Y}f;fh 12:8  
mtHfS fF ghyay; , yi y> khf;fkhl ; hHfs; Y}f;fh 20:35-36  
grhR j ð J}j HfshtH: kj Nj A 25:41

mgNgh] j yH el gbfi fary; Nj tJ}j Hfs;

rpi wrrihi y fj Tfi s j pwe j hHfs; 5:19  
vj j Nahggia kej hrap k; gñ y;gi t toel j j pdhHfs; 8:26  
NgJUi t mi ogg j wfhf nfhHNeyA toel j j ggl ; hH: 10k; mj pfhuk;  
NgJUi t rpi wrrihi y ay; ðe;J fhgghw;pdH: 12:7-19  
VNuhJi t mbj j hd; 12:23  
gTyil k; te;J epdwhd;27:23  
6:15@7:30>35>38>53@11:13@23:8-9

ep&gqfS;Nj tJ}j Hfs;

nj hñ;J nfhssggL j J}j Hfs; 1 j Nkhj Nj A 5:21  
fz f;fwwtHfs; vgnuaH 12:22  
, ul rñ; g Rj ej h;f;fwwtHfS f;fhf C opak; nragtHfs; vgnuaH 1:13-14  
, NaR j ;Ukg tUkNghJ Nj tJ}j Uk; mtUl d; tUthHfs; 2 nj rNyhd;pfNfaH 1:7  
Nj tJ}j i u ehk; Muhj pf;f \$I hJ : nfhNyhnraH 2:18

nts;ggLj j y;Gj j fj j ;Nj tJ}j Hfs;

Jj d;NahtHdf;F nts;ggLj j pdhd; 1:1-2@22:16  
VO ri g fS fF j i yi k j hq;pdH: 1-2k; mj pfhuk;  
Kj j pi uap; ggl ; Gj j fj j j f;Fwj ; J Mht Kssthfshap;Uej dh: 5:2  
Ml ;Lf;FI bahdtUf;F ] Nj hj j u ghl i y ghbdH: 5:11-12  
Gk;ray; tN\ I tyyi k nfhLf;fggLf;fwJ : 7:1-4  
nj hñ;J nfhssggL NI hi u Kj j pi uap;Lf;pdwdH: 7:1-4  
Nj tDf;F Kdghf t;Oej dh: 7:11  
ghRj j thdf;S i l a n[ gj j wfhf gj ;y; nfhLf;fggLf;pdwJ : 8:3-5  
VO vffhsqfi s C j pdH: 8:6  
ntl ;Lf;f;f;f;pd;Nri di a MS f;pdwdH: 9:7  
, UgJ Nfhb Fj pi u Nri d: 9:15-16  
fi l r;fhyj j j mwp;f;f;pdwdH: 10:1>2>6  
tYrHggj Nj hLk; mj d; J}j HfNshLk; rz j l ap;Lf;pdwdH: 12:7  
rHt r;U\ b;f;Fk; R;f;Nr\ j j j mwp;f;f;pdwdH: 14:6  
ghg;Nyhd;pd; t;Oi fi a mwp;f;f;pdwdH: 14:8> 18:2  
k;Uf; j j g;pd;g;w;Nahi u thj ;ggH: 14:9-10  
Gk;pad; mWti l i a mwp;f;f;pdwdH: 14:15-18  
fi l r;7 thi j fi sAi l a J}j d; 15:1  
ghg;Nyhd;pd; epahaj j Ng; g mwp;f;f;pdwdH: 17:1>5  
ghg;Nyhd;pd; mopt; ;y; gq;F nfhss f;pdwdH: 18:21  
Gj ;a vUrNy; k NahthDf;F fhz ggj j dh: 21:9  
j ki k Nahthd; tz qFti j j Lj j dh: 22:8-9

2. Nj tJ}j d; Nj hd;w;pai j ggw;w; epahaj ;gg;f;f;S; 13y; th;f;f;f;TK; 'rhj j hd;pd;  
thdkz ;yk;" %ykhf> xU top j w;f;f;ggL ;Lssi kahy; Nj tJ}j d; guNyhf; j j w;F  
Nj ti d nj hOJ nfhss j ;UKG;f;pdwhd; vdg; j ftd;Aq;f;S; mNj Nti say;

vki kr; RwwpYk> vkf;fhf fihpi anraAkgbfF Nj tJ}j Hfs; , Uf;fpdwhHfs;  
jhdNaypd; fi j i a kl;ly; nra;JghUqfs> NgHrpahtpd; mj igj p %ykhf  
n[ gjjpwF j i l VwgLti j Ak; (rhj j hdpd; ty yi kahy) n[ gjj pdhYk>  
c gthrj j pdhYk; mj j i l epH%ykhf;fggLti j Ak; ftdpAqfs;

3. xU tRthrpj df;Fhpa Nj tJ}j dpl k> jhd; tUkGfpdw fhhpaj; j nraa fl; i sapl  
KbAk; vdgj wF Ntj hfkk; Mj uts;pf;ft;py; y> Mdhy; c qfS f;fhf mtdpd;  
c j t;Nfl;L Nj t dpl Nk n[ gpf;f Ntz ;Lk; eb;fs; j wNghJ KfqnfhLff;pdw xU  
Nghuhl; j; j epi dj;J ghUqfs> gpddH mgNghuhl; j; j pwF c j t; nraAkgb  
'gz ;tpi l nraAk; Nj tJ}j Hfi s" mDggpi t;f;Fk; gb Nj t dpl k; NfS qfs;

4. r;f; k; 78:36>40@ gurq;f; 5:6l thrpAqfs; , ] uNtyHfS f;F t;Nrl khf xU  
J}j d;Uej hd; mtd; mthfi s tdhej uj; j; py; guhkhj; j NghJk; mkkf;fs; c j t; p  
nraAk; gb Nj td; mDgGf;pdw Nj t J}j i d eb;fs; mtRthrpj j pdhYk> ghtk;  
nra;Jk; vhprry; %l bdH. c qfS f;F c j t; p nraAk; gb Nj td; mDgGf;pdw Nj t  
J}j i d eb;fs; mtRthrpj j pdhYk> ghtk; nra;Jk; vhprrY;l bdhy> mtd; c q;fi s  
t;pl;L Ngha; t;pl;thd; ahj j puhfkk; 23:20-22 ti uapYKss vrrhpf; f;f;F edwhf  
nrt;pfhLqfs; eb;fS k; \$l xU J}j i d tuti oj;J gpddH ftd;pahj ;Uff; \$Lk;  
ghHf;fTk; vgpnuah 13:2

mj pfhuk; I eJ

rj J U: rhj j hd ;

FwffNfhs fs ;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- c qfs; MtffFhpa vj phahfpa grhrhdti d mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
- rhj j hDi la Mukgj i j tghpfTK;
- Kdi da epi yi a tghpfTK;
- Kj yhtj hd; (Mj p) epi yaypUeJ rhj j hd; vt;thW tpej hd; vdgi j tghpfTK;
- rhj j hDi la ghtj j pd; gyi d mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
- mtdJ Rghtj i j gl bayp Tk;
- mtd; Nfhsqfsy; nraAk; fhpi a fi s mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
- rhj j hDi la fhpi a fi s RUffkhf j uTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj paypUeJ j wTNfhs; t rd k;

nj spj nj spj Gj j AssthfshapUqfs> tpj j Uqfs; Vnddy> c qfs;  
vj puhspahfpa grhrhdti d; nfhrrffpw rpfkNghy; vti d tpej fyhNkh vdW ti fnj br;  
Rwwj j hffwhd;. (1 NgJ U 5:8)

mwpKfk;

MtffFhpa cyfy; fz Z fF GyggI hj Nghuhl l k; ei l ngWtj hf fl ej  
mj pfhuqfsNyNa fwwHfs; , gNghuhl l j j py; MtffFhpa eyy J j HfS k; gqF  
nfhsS fpdwdH vdTk; fwwHfs; , i tFNshL gj hthfpa Nj tDk> FkhuDk> ghRj j  
MtphadtUk> J j HfS k; ml qF fpdwdH.

, ej mj pfhuk; MtffFhpa vj puhspAk> j la tyi kAss Nri dfspd; mj pgj pahfpa  
rhj j hi df; Fwj J mwpKfk; nrafwJ. mtdi la Mukgk> mtdJ Kdi da epyi k>  
meeyi kapyUeJ vt;tj k; tpej hd> mtd; tpej; NghJ mtd; vj j i dNgHfi s nfhz l  
tej thfi sAk; fwgHfs; mtdJ Fz tpayGfs> Nfhsqfsy; mtdJ fhpi afs; gwwpAk>  
mtdJ NghHj j ej uqfs; gwwpAk; fwgHfs; nj hl HeJ tUfwd , uz l mj pfhuqfsYk;  
MtffFhpa j la Nri dfs> grhRfs> c yfk> khkprk; gwwpAk; fwgHfs;

ngsj ff cyfy; c ss NghHtld; Kj yhtj hf vj puhsp aAk> mtd; Nghuhl l ffsj j wFs;  
gpntrggi j g; gwwpAk; nj hpej Uff Ntz l k; mtd; vj puhsp gwwpa j ftyfi sAk> mtdJ  
Rghtj i j Ak; mtdJ NghHj j ej uqfi sAk; fwwUff Ntz l k; , t;tj khfNt  
, uhZ ttHfs; xdW \$b vj puhsp gwwpa mj pfkh d j ftyfi s Neuk; nryt l l Nrfhj J f;  
nfhs;thHfs;

, J MtPFFhpa cyfW;Fk; nghUe;Jk; ebqfs; vj p hspi a mi lahsk; fhz Ntz ;Lk> mtdJ Rghtj; j Ghpe;J nfhss Ntz ;Lk> mtdJ NghH je j uqfi sAk; mi lahsk; fhz Ntz ;Lk; j l a Nri df;F ebqfs; KfqnfhLf;fw NghJ mi tfs; khkrj j hy; ki wf;fggl i t myy. mi tfs; MtPFFhpa JdkhHff Nri dfshapUff;pdwd.

rhj j hd pd ; Mukgk;

Mukg j j py; rhj j hd; Nj tdhNyNa rPU\ bff;fggl i t d;

r fyKk; mth; %ykha; cz ;l hapW. cz ;l hdnj hd;Wk; mtuhNyay;yhky; cz ;l hft;yi y. (Nahthd;1:3)

mtUf;Fs; r fyKk; rPU\ ;b;f;f;g;g;l ;l J . guNyhfj ; j pYs;si t fSk; gNyhfj j pYssi t fSkhfa fhz ggLf;wi t fSk; fhz ggl hji t fSkhd rfy t] J f;f;S k> r qfhrdq;fshdhYk> fhj j j J t q;fshdhYk> m j fhuq;fshdhYk> r fyKk; mti ufnfhz ;Lk> mtUfnfd;Wk; rPU\ bff;fggl i J . (nfhNyhnraH 1:16)

Nj td; j l a twi w rPU\ bff;ft;yi y. rhj j hd; Nj tdhy; rPU\ bff;fggl i Nti say; gh;Guz Ksst dhf , Uej hd> vdpDk; edi ki aAk; j l ki aAk; Nj Henj Lf;Fk; Rahj ;dk; mtDf;F nfhLf;fggl bUej J:

erPU\ bff;fggl i ehs;J t f;f;c ddy; mepahak; fz L gbff;fggl i J kl ;Lk> c d; tof;sy; Fi wawwUej ha. (vNrff;fNay;28:15)

rhj j hD i l a Kdi da eyi k

vNrff;fNay; 28:12-17y; Ntjhfk k> rhj j hDi l a Mj p eyi ki a t pghj j pUff;pdwJ. , gghl j j j njhl Uk; KddH Ntjhfk j j pyUe;J , ggFj pi a thrp;f;fTk; rhj j hd; rPU\ bff;fggl i ehs;py; Nj tDi l a J j dhf , Uej hd; , td; Nruhgd; tUgi gr; rhHej J j d; gh;Rj j Kk> QhdKk> moFk> Guz Kk; nfhz bUej hd; Nruhgd;f;f;pd; j i ytdhfTk> 'ghJ fhtydhf" myyJ 'fhgghwW" f;wtdhf , Uej hd; , tDi l a ngaH Y}r;gH> Y}r;gH vdw;why; 't;pbntss;pi' vdw mHj j Kz ;L. (Vrhah 14:12). mtd; nghd; f;w;f;shy; myq;f;h;f;f;fggl i t d; (vNrff;fNay; 28:13@ ahj j p hfk k; 28:11). Nj tDi l a gh;Rj j gHt j j j py; Muhj i dj ; j i ytdhf , Uej hd; (vNrff;fNay; 28:13)

Nj tDi l a trdk; rhj j hdpd; Mukg epi yi af;Fw; j J vttsT QhdKss> mofhd rj j j j j rhj j hDf;F nfhLf;f;pdwJ. tpi yNawgg;l i f;w;f;f;pd; t;g;u;q;f;s; nfhLf;fggl ;LssJ. vdpDk; xU , ujj pd f;w;f;shtJ Rakha; gufhrp;f;ft;yi y. , Ul i way; mofha; n[ h;yp;f;ft;yi y.

Nj td; Y}r;gi u rPU\ bff;f;pdw NghJ kww vyyh [ t;uh;rp;fi sg; ghHf;f;f;Yk> Nj t kf;pi ki a g;u; j ;g;yp;f;f;pdwtdhf rPU\ b; j j hd; Nj td; xspaha;Uf;f;w;hH> mth Y}r;gi u k;pf moF;ss;tdhf rPU\ b; j j hH.

rhj j hD d pd ; t pi f

rhj j hd; , ej kfi kahd epi yapy; i tjj pUffggL tpyi y. Ntj hfkk; mtDi la  
fyfj j j Ak> tpi fi aAk; gwwp tghpf; fpdwJ.

mj phi yad; kfdhfa tontssNa> ep thdj j yUeJ tDej hNa! [hj fi s  
<dggLj j pdtNd> epj i uaNy tp ntl l ggl ; hNa!  
ehd; thdj ; J fF VWNtd> Nj tDi la el rj j p qfS fF Nkyhf vd; r p qfhrdj j j  
c ahj ; J Ntd; t l GwqfS Yss Muhj i df; \$ l j j j pd; ghtj j j Ny t l w p U g Ngd; vdWk>  
ehd; NkfqfS fF Nkyhf c ddj qfS y; VWNtd; c ddj khdtUfF xgghNtd; vdWk;  
epc d; , Uj aj j y; nrhd; dhNa.  
MdhYk; epmfhj khd ghj hsj j Ny j sS z l Nghdha; (Vrhah 14:12-15)

c d; mofp dhy; c d; , Uj ak; Nkl bi kahapW. c d; kDf; f dhy; c d; Qhdj i j f;  
nflj j ha; (vNrff; Nay; 28:17)

rhj j hd; , ej Nj tJ j j d; vdW epi yapyUeJ t p Otj wF ngUi kAk> fyfKk; c z l hf; Fk;  
5 t j khd gpi oahd vz z qfS Nk fhuz khFk; rhj j hd; \$ w pdj htJ:

ehd; thdj j wF VWNtd; Nj tDf; Fk; guNyhfj j wFk; rkkhf , UgNgd; Nj tDI d;  
rkkhf , Uf; f t p UkGf pdwhd;

ehd; Nj tDi la el rj j p qfS fF Nkyhf vd; r p qfhrdj j j c ahj ; J Ntd; Nj tDi la  
r p qfhrdj j j y; , Uggj wF thQrj j j k l ; Lk pdw p Nj t J j j d; Nri di aAk; MS kgbahfTk;  
mt d; t p Uk g pdhd;

ehd; Muhj i d \$ l j j j pd; ghtj j j p Ny t l w p U g Ngd; vd; whd; Vrhah 2:2> r qf j k; 48:2d; gb>  
Gkpi a MS i fnraAk> Nj t d pd; i ka , l khf , J Nt , Uf; f pdw J. rhj j hd; Gkpi aAk>  
Nj t J j j Hfi sAk; MS i f nraa t p Uk g pdhd;

ehd; NkfqfS fF Nkyhf c ddj qfS y; VWNtd; NkfqfS; Nj tDi la kfi ki ag; gwwp  
NgRf pdwd. Nj tDi la kfi ki a j hNd ngwNtz ; Lk; vd rhj j hd; t p UkGf pdwhd;  
(gpd; t Uk; trdqfS; NkfqfS; gwwp a Nj t kfi k gwwp Ak; NgRf pdw J. ahj j puhfkk; 13:21@  
40-28-34@ NahG 37-15-16@ kj Nj A 26:64@ nts pggLj j y; 14:14-16).

ehd; c ddj khdtUfF xgghNtd; , gghl j j pd; 3k; mj pfhuj j j y; ehk; fwWssggb  
meehkqfS pdhNy Nj td; mi offggL f pdwhH. rhj j hd; Vd; , fF w pggp l ehk j i j  
nj hpenj Lj j hd? mt d; , gngai u nj Henj Lf; f fhuz k> Nj ti d mJ  
gpj pgy p f pdwi kahFk; Nj tNd thdj j j Ak; Gkpi aAk; MS f pdw tH.

rhj j hD d pd ; ght j j pd ; gy d ;

rhj j hdpd; ghtj j hy; gaqfukhd tpi sTfs; Vwgl ; J.

1. guNyhfj j yUeJ j z i d:

mtDi l a fyfj j pdhy; guNyhfj yUeJ Nj t dhy> rhj j hd; Juj j ggl i hd;

Mi fahy; ehd; c di dj ; Nj tDi l a ghtj j j yUeJ Mfhj tnddWj ssp.. c di dj ;  
j i uaNy j ssgNghLntd;... (vNrf;fNay;28:16-17)

2. Fz hj raj j y; xOf;fNfL:

Nj tDi l a kfi kffhf Y}rpgH rpu\ bffgggl i hd> Mdhy; rhj j hdhf khwpaJk; Nj tDfF  
tNuhj khf mtdJ Fz hj praqfs; khwpl.

3. tyi kay; Ki wfNfL:

rhj j hDi l a tyi k xU fhyj j y; Nj tDi l a kfi kffhfNt gadgl i J. j wNghJ  
mi tfs; gpsi tAk> reNj fj i j Ak; , yffhf nfhz l khwptl i J Vrhah 14k;  
mj pfhuj j pdgb mtd; Nj rqi s gytldggLj j p tpl i hd; (trdk; 12). GkpfF rhgKk;  
murhqf qfS f;F f;Hrri aAk; (trdk; 16) ept huz kww rpi waplUgi gAk; VwgLj j ptpl i hd;  
(trdk; 17)

4. mff;pdfl y; j ssggLtJ eHz affgggl LssJ .

rhj j hd; mff;pdfl y; j ssggLtJ VwfdNt eHz affgggl Ltpl i J (Vrhah 14:15).

5. ghj pgi l ej kwi wa Nj tDi l a J j Hfs;

rhj j hd; guNyhfj j yUeJ j ssggLf;pdwNghJ j d;ahf mtd; tpt;yi y. mtd; j d;Di d;  
J j HNri day; Nj tDfF vj uhf xU gFj pardi uAk; nfhz l tej hd; mtdJ fyfj j y;  
gqF nfhz l tHfNs mthfs; , ej j ssggl i FOf;pdNu j wNghJ mRj j MtpfshfTk>  
grhRfshfTk; , Uff;pdwd. , i tfi s Fw; j mLj j mj pfhuj j y; fwgHfs;

6. ghtk; KO c yfwFsSk; guNtrj j i k:

vgNghJ rhj j hd; fyfk; gz z pdhNdh> mgNghNj ghtk; KO c yfwFsSk; guNtrj j J.  
, j d; gydhf Nj t dhy; , uz l fhpaqfs; nraaggl bUff;fyhk;

1. mtNti sapNyNa rhj j hi d mth mbj JfnfhdwUff;fyhk; Mdhy; Nj td;  
, ttij khf j dJ Kj y; vj hpfF nraj pUej hy; NtW Gul r;Ak; tuf;\$baj hf  
, Uej pUf;Fk; guNyhfj j pd; rhj j pukhdJ , d;Dk; , JNghdw mopTfi s mNefk;  
fz bUf;Fk;

2. Nj td; , d;Dk; xU f;hpi a nraj hH vd Ntj hfkk; \$Wf;pdwJ. rhj j hd; Nkyhd  
mj pfhuj j j d;Di l aj hf;f;f; nfhss vz z papUej hd; Mdhy; ej j pa  
fhyj j w;Fk; c hraj hapuhky; Gk;papNyNa mJ KbTwwJ.

Nj td; Kj y; kdj i uAk> kD\ pi aAk; rU\ bj j ggd; gkpa; c yht t p l hH. Mj pahfkk; 3k; mj pfhuj j Ny Mj hk> VthS fF rhj j hdhy; tej Nrhj i dgwwpAk> mthfs; ghtj j y; tpej fi ji aAk; ebfs; thrf;fyhk; , i tfi sg; gwwpa Nkyj pf fhpaqfi s , gghl j j pd; rhj j hdpd; NghHj ej muqfs; vdw gFj pa; fwgHfs;

, gNghuhl i k; Gkpa; , dDk; nj hl HfpwJ. mJNt Mtp;Fhp Nghuhl i k; vdggl fdpwJ. rhj j hd; , ddKk; tyyi ki aAk> gj tpi aAk> Muhj i di aAk; Nj Lf pdwhd; mtd; Vw;fdNt Nj hy;pai l eJ t p l hd; vdgi j gpdh ebfs; fwgHfs; , NaR fwp] j j dJ kuz k> caHj nj Oj y; %yk; rhj j hdpd; tyyi ki a Nkwnfhz i hH. rhj j hdpd; fi l rp KbTk; Ntj hfkj j y; ntsiggLj j ggl LssJ.

rhj j hd; vqNf , Uffpd whd ?

rhj j hd; Mtpahf c yfy; , Uffpdwhd;

fhj j h; rhj j hi dg; ghj j : eP vqNfaUeJ tUfwha; vdwhh. rhj j hd; fhj j Uf;Fg; gup Aj j pkhf: Gkpaq;Fk; c yhtp mj y; Rwwj j hpeJ tUfNwd;vdwhd; (NahG 1:7) nj se; Gj j Assth;fshaUqfs> tpi j Uqfs;@ Vnddy> c qfs; vj pshpafpa ghrhdtd; nfhr;rf;fw rpfkNghy; vtid tOqfyhNkh vdw ti fnj br; Rwwj j hfpwhd; (1 NgJ U 5:8)

rhj j hd; c yfy; , UffpdwNghJk; mtd; rHttahgpayy. Nj ti dgNghdW xNu Neuj j y; rfy , l qfs;Yk; mtdhy; , Uff KbahJ. mj dhNyNa mtd; ghrRfs;pd; Nri di a j dJ j p l j i j nraygLj j kgb epakj j sshd;

rhj j hDi l a fhpi afs;

rhj j hd; Nj tDi l a gurddk; , Uffk; , l j i j mZ Ffdwhd> Gkpa; nraygLfdwhd> Gkpf;F NkYss thd kz i yqfs;Yk; fhpi a nrafpdwhd;

xUehs; Nj tGj j ph; fhj j Ui l a reej pa; te;J epdwNghJ rhj j hDk; mthfs; eLtny te;J epdwhd; fhj j h; rhj j hi dg; ghj j : eP vqNfaUeJ tUfwha; vdwhh. rhj j hd; fhj j Uf;Fg; gup Aj j pkhf: Gkpaq;Fk; c yhtp mj y; Rwwj j hpeJ tUfNwd;vdwhd; (NahG 1:6-7) mi tfsy; ebfs; Kw;fhyj j Ny , t;Tyf tof;fj j wNfwgwbahfTk> fbggbahi kapd; gpi sfspl j j y; , gnghOJ fhpi anra;fw Mfhaj j mj pfhug; guGthfpa MtpNfwgwbahfTk;el eJ nfhz Bhfs; (vNgrah 2:2)

ebfs; rhj j hDi l a fhpi afi s RUffkhf ftdj j hy; mi tfs; vgNghJk; Nj tDfFk> mtUi l a j p l j j wFk> mtuJ kffS f;Fk; vj p hdi tfshfNt , Uggi j fhz gHfs; ebfs; Nj ti d Muhj ggi j > Ntj j i j thrggi j Ak> c qfs; fwp] j t eil i a > Nj tDf;fhd c qfSi l a Nti yfi s mtd; jhf;f; nfhz NI , Ugghd; Nkyj pf tiguqfi s mLj j tUfpdw ghl qfs;Ny fwgHfs;



rhj j hD i l a Fz t p a y G f s ;

rhj j h d ; M t p a h a p U f ; f p d w h d ; v d W V w ; f d N t f w w H f s ; M d h Y k ; m t d ; j d p  
F z t p a y G f i s n f h z ; l t d ; N t j h f k k ; N g h j p f ; f p d w J m t d ;

G j j p r h J h p a K k > j e j p u K k ; c s s t d ;

M f i Y k > r h g g k h d J j d ; D i l a j e j p u j j p d h N y V t h i s t Q r j j J N g h y > c q ; f s ; k d J k ;  
f p w j ; J i t g ; g w w p a c z ; i k a p d w t y F k g b n f L f ; f g g L N k h n t d W g a e j p U f ; f N w d ; ( 2  
n f h h e j p a H 11:3)

c z H T s s t d ;

m g n g h O J t Y r h g g k h d J ] j p a p N k y ; N f h g q n f h z ; L . . . . ( n t s p g L j j y ; 12:17)

R a r j j K s s t d ;

g r h r h d t D i l a , r i r a p d g b n r a a m t d h y ; g l o g l b U f ; f w m t h f s ; k W g b A k ;  
k a f ; f e n j s p e J m t d ; f z z p f F e l q ; f j j f ; f j h f T k > r h e j k h a ; m t h f S f F  
c g N j r f ; f N t z ; L k ; ( 2 j N k h j N j A 2:26)

t y y i k A s s t d ;

M f h a j ; J m j p f h u g ; g u G t h f p a . . . . ( v N g r p a H 2:2)

t Q r p f ; f w t d ;

e l q ; f s ; g r h r p d ; j e j p u q ; f N s h L v j p j ; J e p w f j ; j p u h z p A s s t h f s h F k g b > N j t D i l a  
r h ; t h A j t h f ; f j ; j A k ; j h j ; J f n f h s ; S q f s ; ( v N g r p a H 6:11)

g a q f u K k > n f ^ u K k ; n f h z ; l t d ;

n j s p e j G j j p A s s t h f s h a p U q ; f s > t p o j j U q ; f s ; V n d d y > c q ; f s ; v j p u h s p a h f p a  
g r h r h d t d ; n f h r ; r f ; f w r p q ; f k N g h y ; v t i d t p O q ; f y h N k h v d W t i f N j b r ;  
R w w j j p f p w h d ; ( 1 N g J U 5:8)

V k h w W f p w t d ;

m J M r r h p a k y y > r h j j h D k ; x s p a p d ; J } j D i l a N t \ j i j j ; j h j ; J f n f h s ; t h N d . ( 2  
n f h h e j p a H 11:14)

rhj j hD i l a n g a H f s ;

N t j h f k k ; r h j j h D f F g y n g a H f i s n f h L f ; f p d w J . m g n g a H f s ; m t d J R g h t j i j A k >

fthpi a fi sAk; ntspggJj ; J f pdwJ . Mukgj j py> fyfk; nraj j wF KddH 'mgpN\ fk;  
gz z ggl ; l Nf&g;" vdTk> 'Y}rpgH" vdTk; mi of;fggl ; i j fFwj ; J Kdi da ghl qfspy;  
fwwHfs; rhj j hDi l a NtW ngaHfsht d:

mngj Nj hd; (vgpNuA ghi \ a py; mopf;Fk; J}j d)  
rNfhj uH Nky; FwwQRkj ; J fwt d;  
vj puhsp  
ghj hsj j pd; J}j d;  
xspapd; J}j d;  
mgnghyypNahd; (fNuf;fj j py; mopgt d):  
ngaHnrGy;

Ngypahs;  
Nkhrk; Nghf;fwt d;  
mopgt d;

grhrhdtd;  
tYrHggk;  
vj puhsp  
j latd;  
c yfpd; Nj td;  
j Ut pd; , uh[ h:  
ngaad> ngaapd; ggj h:  
nfhi ygghj fd;  
grhrpd; j i ytd;  
c yfj j pd; mj ggj p  
Mfhaj ; J mj pfhuggpG:  
rhj j hd;  
tYrHggk;

Nrhj i df;fhud;

fHr;rf;Fk; rpf;fk;  
mej fhu Nyhfhj ghp  
fbggbahj gpsi sfspl k; fthpi a nraf;pdw Mtp

ntspggJj j y; 9:11  
ntspggJj j y; 12:10  
1 NgJ U 5:8  
ntspggJj j y; 9:11  
2 nfhhpej pah 11:4  
ntspggJj j y; 9:11  
kj Nj A 12:24@ Y}f;fh 11:15@  
khwF 3:22  
2 nfhhpej pah 6:15  
ntspggJj j y; 12:9> 20:3  
ntspg;gJj j y; 9:11> 1  
nfhhpej pah 10:10  
1 NgJ U 5:8@kj Nj A 4:1  
ntspggJj j y; 12:3  
kj Nj A 13:39  
1 Naht hd; 5:19  
2 nfhhpej pah 4:4  
vNrf;f;Nay; 28:12-15  
Naht hd; 8:44  
Naht hd; 8:44  
kj Nj A 12:24  
Naht hd; 12:31@14:30@16:11  
vNgrpah 2:2  
Naht hd; 13:27  
ntspggJj j y; 12:9  
2 nfhhpej pah 1:3  
kj Nj A 4:3@  
1 nj rNyhd;f;NfaH; 3:5  
1 NgJ U 5:8  
vNgrpah 6:12  
vNgrpah 2:2

elq;fs; rhj j hdpd; ty yi ki aAk> Fz hj praqfi sAk> ngaHfi sAk; mi l ahsk; fz l  
nfhz BHfs; mtd; VkhwWf pdw ty yi kAss vj puhsp vdggj hy; Ntj hfkk; vrrhrf;f pdwJ :

nj spj Gj j Assth;fshajUq;fs> tppj j Uq;fs; Vnddy> c q;fs; vj puhspahfpa  
grhrhdtd; nfhr;rf;fw rpf;fkNghy; vtid t;Qq;fyhNkh vdW ti fNj br;  
Rwwj j hpf;whd;. (1 NgJ U 5:8)

grhRf;F , l qnfhl hkYk; , Uq;fs; (vNgrpah 4:27)

rhj j hd ; , ggba hf , yi y

rhj j hd; Nj ti dg; Nghd wtd; myy> rHt Qhd pAkyy (vyyhk; mwpej td). , NaR  
r pYi tary; mi waggLti j xU NghJk; t pUkghj tdhf rhj j hd; , Uej hd; , NaRt p;  
kuz j j p; tyyi kahy; ght fl by pUff p dw kDfFyk; KOfJk; Kl fggL t pLk;  
vdgi j Ak; mwpej pUej hd;

rhj j hd; rHt tyytd; myy. vk; Kl d; , Uff p dw Nj tDi la tyyi k> rhj j hdp;  
tyyi ki af; fh l bYk; nghp v d , NaR \$w p dhH. , NaRi t t pRthrg NghH> rhj j hd;  
VwfdNt Nj hwfbf; fggL t d; vdgi j ekGtH (Nahtd; 12:31). mti d gpdgwWNthUfF  
mtd; ngyrhyp Nghd w pUgghd; Mdhy; mtdJ tyyi k> Nj tDi la tyyi kahy;  
fl LggLj j ggl L c s s J (Nahtd; 1:10-12). mti d xU t pRthrpahYk; Nkwnfh s s ggl L  
fl Lgghl LfFs; i t j J f; nfhs s KbAk;

rj j hd; rHt t p h g p (vqFk; epi wej td) myy. rhj j hd; rHt t p h g p a h f , uhj ggba p d h y;  
mtd; g p r h r p d; Nri d fi s ght j J mtdJ rj j j i j Ak> Nehf; f j i j Ak; Gk p a r y; epi wNtww  
Kaw r p f p d w h d; g p d t U f p d w m j p f h u q f s p y; , i t g g w w p m j p f k h f f w g H f s;

Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

2. rhj j hdpd; Mukgk; vdd?

---

3. mtdJ Kdi da epyi k ahJ?

---

4 rhj j hdpd; tOi ffF fhuz k; ahJ?.

---

5. rhj j hdpd; ghtj j pd; tpi sT ahJ?

---

6. rhj j hdpd; Nfhsq;fspd; fthpi a vqFssJ?

---

7. rhj j hdpd; nghJ thd fthpi a vdd?

---

8. , t;tj pfhuj j py; eb;fs; fwWfnfhz i rhj j hdpd; Fz tpayGfi s gl baypLf:

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS f;hd gj py;fshdJ j uggl LssJ)

NghHj j wd ; rhHej FwGfs ;

1. Ntjhfkj j py; gj pT nraaggl Lss rhj j hi dggwwpa trdqf i s gbffTk; mtDi l a NghHj j ej μqfs; mtdJ thHj i j aypUeNj mwpayhk; Mj pahfk k 3:1>4>5@ NahG 1:7-12@kj Nj A 4:1-11@Y}ffh 4:1-13.

2. rhj j hd; ghRj j Mtphd tUfF vj phd t d; Mtphd tH Nj t dhy; mDggggl i tH kdij Hfi s mtH j d dpl khf , Oj J f; nfhs; tH. Mdhy; rhj j hd; Nj t dpl kUeJ kdij i u Gwkghf; f; NghL t hd;

ghRj j Mtphd tH	rhj j hd;	trdk;
rj j pa Mtp	tQrpf; f; d w Mtp	1 Naht hd; 4:6
rj j pah	nghaad;	Naht hd; 14:17@8:44
[ Pt i d nfhL f; f; d w tH	nfhi ygghj fd;	1 nfhhpej pah 15:45@Naht hd; 8:44
ghRj j H	j l t d;	NuhkH 1:4@kj Nj A 6:13
Gwhi t Nghd w t d;	rHggj i j Nghd w t d;	kj Nj A 3:16@nt sggLj j y; 12:9
vkfF c j Tg t H	vj uhs p	NuhkH 8:26@1 NgJ U 5:8
Ngrf; \$ bath	kdij i u Ci kahf; F	mgNgh] j yH 2:4@khw; F 9:17
tof; f; wQH	gtd;	
rhj j hd; Yk; ghHf; f; gy t hd;	mtJ}Wgz ; Z gtd;	Naht hd; 14:16@NahG 1:9-11
	gy t hd;	Y}ffh 11:21-22

3. rhj j hi dggwwpa , NaR \$wpa j ht J.....

rj ; J Uthf; pa gprhR;	kj Nj A 13:39
nghy; yhq; fd;	kj Nj A 13:38
c yf; d; mj p; j p	Naht hd; 12:31@14:30
nghaaDk> nghaf; F gij hTk;	Naht hd; 8:44
nfhi ygghj fd;	Naht hd; 8:44
thdj j pyUeJ t; Oe j t d;	Y}ffh 10:18
mtDf; F , uh[ ; i; paKz ; L;	kj Nj A 12:26
NfhJi kap; eLnt fi sfi s tpi j f; f; d w t d;	kj Nj A 13:38-39
Nfi f; w t Hf; s; p kUeJ trdj i j j ; U L f; d w t d;	kj Nj A 13:19@khw; F 4:15@Y}ffh 8:12
18 tUl qfshf xU ngz ; fl i ggl bUe j hs;	Y}ffh 13:16
NgJ Ut; d; Mi ri a Gi l f; f; d w h d;	Y}ffh 22:31
, tDf; F J}j Hfs; c z ; L;	kj Nj A 25:41
ej j pa mff; d; p Maj j k; gz z ggl LssJ;	kj Nj A 25:41

3. rhj j hi df; Fw; j J , gghl j j py; fwWf; nfhs; f; d w NghJ rj ; J Uthd t d; c qfs; tho; t; py; vggFj ; pa; py; f; h; pi a nra; f; d w h d; vdgi j mi l a hsk; fz BHFsh? mtd; c qf i s ngha; nrhyyp VkhwWf; d w h d;? mtd; j ej μkhf c qfs; tho; t; py; Ei oeJ mojj j Nj hL> c qf S i l a reNj h \ k> rkjhdk; myyJ fwp; ] t rhl rpi a nfhs; i sabj ; J t p i l h d h? , i j ebqfs; KbT nraa Ntz ; Lk> Vnddwhy; rhj j hd; c qfs; [ Pt ; a j j py; vggFj ; pa; py; f; h; pi a nra; f; d w h Ndh mggFj ; Na c qfsJ Nghuhl i f; f; s k; , gghl j j py; ebqfs; gpaNahf; f; f; Ntz ba fhpaqf i s fwgHfs;

4. ngsj f; c yf; py; rhj j hd; rHggj Nj hL xggp l ggL f; d w h d; gpd; t Uk; , awi fahd nfhs; i ffi s Mtpf; F; pa t j j j py; ft d j ; J ghUqfs;

t\ Kss rHggqfs; %dW gFj pFS fFS; ml qF fpdwd:

Neurotorins: euki g ghj pFk;  
Hemotorins: , uj j j i j ghj pFk;  
Cardiatorins: , Uj aj i j ghj pFk;

rhj j hd; c qfS i l a euki gAk; ( i j hpaj i j ) , Uj aj i j Ak; (c qfs; Muhj i dAk>  
Nj tDf;fhf nraAk; Nti yi aAk; j hfFthd> fwp] J tpd; , uj j pdhy; ei l ngWk;  
fthi aAk; j i l nraa KwgLthd; ( , ul rpgG> Rfk> tLj i y)

rHggqfs; j ki k ghJ fhfFk; tj khtJ:

- khWNtlk; nfhs;fpdwd: rpy rHggqfi s fhz KbahJ. Vnddy; mi tfs;  
kuj i j g; NghyNt , Uf;Fk> myyJ mOf;fhf , Uf;Fk;
- Nghypahf ebf;fpdwd: j di d ghJ fhfF ebf;fpdwd. c j huz khf  
Mgthp;fhf; c ss i tggH kuf;Frrpfi sg; NghdW j dJ fOj i j ell bf;  
nfhs bUf;Fk; , tNti say; ehk; ghHj j hy; kuj i j NghdNw , Uf;Fk;
- msi t ngUggj J f; fhL;Lk; fhwwi l j j NghdW j di d ngUfggz z p  
t\ rHggqfs; fhj J f; nfhs; tJ rhj j pakhd xdwhFk;
- gaKWj J k; xypfs; rpy rHggqfs; rWk; myyJ gaqfu xypfi s VwgLj j p  
c qfi s Juj j tLk; c qfsJ Mtp;Fhpa rj; J UthdtDk; 'xspad;  
Nt\ j i j j hj J" Nj tDi l a fhhpaqfi sg; Nghy Nghypahi tfi s  
fhz ggghd; mtDk; c qfi s gaKWj j p j di d ngUggj J fhz gpf;  
Kawrp nra;fpdwhd;

rHggqfs; ehd;F tjj j pahrkhd Ki wfs;py; c z i t Nj bfnfhs;S k;

- j hfFk; fLi kahf j hf;fp c z i t ngWk;
- RUI bfnfhs;S j y; j di dj j hNd RUI bf; nfhs L , i ui a nehUf;Fk;
- j dJ , i ufF Nkyhd j dJ ghuj i j NghL mi j Nkwnfhs;S k;
- , i ui a fbj; J j dJ t\ j i j mj py; nkJ thf , wqfr; nraAk; , i ui a  
nrayp;fr; nraAk; , gNghuhl l j j pd; NghJ rpy Nti sfs;py; rHggj j pd;  
gwfs;Kwpe;J tLk; MdhYk; mi tfs;pd; gwfs; kZ Lk; tsHe;J tLk;  
ghk;pd; kpf Mgj j hd gFj p mj d; thNaahFk; Kl qf;pgNghFk; mst;pwF  
t\ j i j , wffp, i ui a j dj hf;fp; nfhs;S k;

rHggqfs;pd; , kKi wfs; ahTk; rhj j hDi l a j hf;Fj Yf;Fr; rkkhdj hf , Uf;fpdwd.  
rpy Nti sfs;py; mj d; j hf;fk; Ntfkhdj hfTk> kuz j i j VwgLj; J tJ khf  
, Uf;fpdWJ. , d;Dk; rpy Nti sfs;py; Mtp;Fhpa thoi t cyf fti yf;spdhYk>  
ghtg; ghuqf;spdhYk; j Lkhwr; nra;J> Foggj j p;Fs; Moj j p tL;fwJ. mtd;  
vgNghJ k; j dJ ghuj i j c qfs; Nky; Rk j j p gaKWj j p kuz t\ j j pdhy; c qfi s  
nrayp;fr; nra;J> mbi kggLj j p c qfi s i t j J f; nfhs;fpdwhd;



vLf;f Ntz ;Lk; , NaR fwp] ; rYi tay; nraj fhpi aapd; %yk; 'ghtkhfpa"  
t\jjjypUe;J tLj i yai lfpdNwhk;

vkf;F rHggq;fspd; Nky; mj pfhuKz ;L. Mj pahfkk; %dwhk; mj pfhuj j py; Nj td;  
rHggjjpd; Nky; (rhjjhdpd; Nky) rhgjij \$wcdhH. rhjjhdpd; jiy ]jjhpapd;  
tjjjpdhy; (, NaR) eRf;fggLk; vdwhH. tjjjDi la (, NaR) Fj pf;fhy; rhjjhdhy;  
eRf;fggLk;vdwhH.

, NaRtpd; Fj pf;fhypYss fhak; fy;thhr; rYi tay; rhjjhdhy; eRf;fpdjhy;  
cz ;hd fhakhf , Uf;fpdwJ. , NaR rhjjhdpd; jiyi a eRf;fpai k> ngsj fF  
cyfpy; t\ggghkgpd; jiyi a fLi kahf ntlbai jg; NghdwpUf;fpdwJ. ghkgpd;  
jiy mj d; clyypUe;J ghp;f;fggl \$Lk; MdhYk; gy kz ;Neuq;fS fF mJ  
fbjjggNa , Uf;ff;\$Lk; mj d; , jaj ;JbgG , uz ;L ehl ;fS f;F , Uf;Fk> ghkgpd;  
rhkKk;mi raf;\$Lk;

, NaR 'rHggjjpd"; jiyi a fy;thhr; rYi tay; eRf;fpd; NghJk; mtd; , d;Dk;  
capUI NdNa , Uf;fpdwhd; mtd; , d;Dk; cyfpy; nraygLk; tyyi k  
nfhz ;latdhf , Uf;fpdwhd; vdpDk; mtDf;F mj pfhuk; nfhLf;fggl tyi y. ebf;fS;  
, lk; nfhLjjhy; kl ;LNk mtd; tyyi kAI Dk; mj pfhuj ;Jl Dk; nrawgLthd; mtd;  
tyyi kAI latdhf , Uf;fpdw NghJk; , NaR rHt tyyi kAI latuhf  
, Uf;fpdwhH.



mj pfhuk; MW

# Mt pf:Fhpa j la Nghuhs pfs; mRj j Mt pfs;

FwffNfhs f s;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdj i j kdggH khf vOj Tk;
- mRj j Mt pfs pd; Mukgj i j klz Lk; epi dTggLj j pf; nfhs sTk;
- mtHfS i la Mj p epi yi a tghpf fTk;
- Nfhsqf s py; mtHf s pd; fhpi a fi s mi la hsk; fhz Tk;
- j la Mt pfs pd; j dp , ayGfi s mi la hsk; fhz Tk;
- j la Mt pfs; vt; thW fl i ki g xOqFgLj J f pdwd vdgi j t p f fTk;
- mRj j ht pfs pd; fhpi a fi s RUF; fkhf tghpf fTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj p ay p eJ j wTNfhs; t rd k;

MfpYk> Mt p h d th; nt s ggi la ahar; nrhy; Y f w gb> gw; fhy q; f s Ny k d r rh l r p ay; #Lz i  
nghaaUi la khaj j dhNy r y h; t Q r f f w Mt p S f Fk; g r h R f s pd; c g Nj r q; f S f Fk;  
n r t p f h Lj J > t R t h r j i j t i L t y f i g N g h t h h f s; (1 j N k h j N j A 4:1)

mwpK f k;

Kd i da mj pfhuj j py; rhj j hi d Fw j J f w w H f s; , ej mj pfhuj j py; mRj j Mt pfs pd;  
'gi l g; g h p T f i s" g w w p f w g H f s > , t H f s; r h j j h d p d; fl i i s f F f b g g l i t H f s; r y H  
mRj j Mt p f i s f; Fw j j g h l j i j j t p j J f; n f h s; f p d w d H. r y H fl i h a k h f > M H t k h f  
f w; f p d w d H. , d W c y f p Y s s g r h R f s pd; t y y i k f i s F i w t h f v z z h k y > c q f i s r;  
R w w p Y k; e i l n g W f p d w f h h p a q; f s p y; k d j H f s p y; g r h R f s pd; fhpi a fi s K d; \$ l b N a  
m w p e J n f h s; S q; f s; m j d h y; e b; f s; x s p T k i w t w w > v O j g g l i t h N w > N t j h f k  
m Z F K i w a p d; g b g r h R f i s g g w w p g b A q; f s; c y f p Y s s j la r f j p f S i l a G j j f q; f i s  
g b f f N t z i h k; , t w i w f; F w j J m w p e J n f h s s N t j h f k j i j m y y J e y y M t p f; F h p a  
G j j f q; f i s g b A q; f s;

mRj j Mt pfs pd; Mukgk;

Nj td; r p U \ b f; f p d w N g h J r f y J j H f i s A k; e d w h f N t r p U \ b j j h t > g d d g j h f r y H  
mRj j Mt p f s h f k h w p d H:

r f y K k; m t h; % y k h a; c z i l h a p w; W. c z i l h d n j h d; W k; m t u h N y a y; y h k y;  
c z i l h f t y i y. (N a h t h d; 1:3)

Vnddwhy; mtUfFs; rfyKk; rj\ bffgggl; J. guNyhfjj Yssi tfSk; guNyhfjj Yssi tfSkhfpa fhz gglfwi tfSk; fhz gglhji tfSkhd rfy t] JffSk> rj;fhrdq;fshdhYk> fhj;j;J tq;fshdhYk> mj pfhuq;fshdhYk> rfyKk;mti ufnfhz Lk> mtUfnfdWk;rj\ bffgggl; J. (nfhNyhnrh 1:16)

mtHfS i l a Mj p eji yAk; t pDi fAk;

grhRfspd; Mukgk; kww Nj tJ}j Hfi sgNghdNw , UffpdwJ. ehd;fhk; mj pfhuj j y; \$wggli j gNghdW mtHfsJ Fz tpayGfs> eji y ahTk; eyy J}j Hfi s NghdNw , Uej J. rhj jhd; Nj tDfF vj puf fyfk; nraj NghJ> rpy J}j Hfs; mtDi d; NrHeJ fyfk; nraj dH. Nj td; mtHfi sAk> rhj j hNdL NrHj;J guNyhfjj y;UeJ rgg; J Juj j p; l; hH. vdNt mtHfs; e; z; l fhyj j p; wF eyy J}j uhapuhky> mRj j Mt p; fshf khw; pdH.

thdj j Ny Aj j Kz; l hapw. k; fhNtYk; mti dr; Nrhej J}j hfSk; tYrhggj Nj hNI Aj j kgz; z; pdhh; fs;. tYrhggKk; mi j rNrhej J}j Uk; Aj j kgz; z; pAk; n[ aqnfhsstyi y.

thdj j y; mth; fs;. , Uej , l Kk; fhz ggl hkw Nghapw. c yfki dj; j Ak; Nkhrk Nghf; Ffw grhR vdWk; rhj jhd; vdWk; nrhyyggli gi oa ghkghfa ngha tYrhggk; j ssggl; J. mJ gkpaNy tpj j ssggl; J> mj NdhNI \$ l mi j rNrhej J}j Uk; j ssggl; l hh; fs;. (ntsggl; l j y; 12:7-9)

mRj j Mt p; fs; t; pOe; J Nghd J}j Hfs; myy> Ntj hfkj j y; , tHfi sggw; w; c z; i k eji y t; gh; p; fggli t; yi y. rhj jhdhy; j d; fnfd xU gi l i a rj\ bff; KbahJ> Vnddwhy; rfyKk; Nj tdhNyNa c z; l hapw. t; pOe; J Nghd J}j Hfs; y; , uz; l FO; f; fs; , Uffpdwd. xU FO; t; pdH Nj ti dAk; mtUi l a g; p; si sfi sAk; Gkpa; y; vj p; ff; f; w; tHfshf nraygLf; pdwdH. , d; DnkhU FO; t; pdH r; q; f; y; p; ahy; fl b i tffggli; LssdH.

ghtQnraj J}j hfi sj; Nj td; j ggt; l hky> mej fhur; r; q; f; y; f; s; pdhNy fl b eufj j Ny j ssp; e; pahaj j hgGf; F i tffggli thfshf xgGfnfhLj; J. (2 NgJ U 2:4) j qfSi l a Mj nkdi ki af; fhj; J fnfhsshky> j qfS f; F; pa thr] j y; i j t; l; L; t; l; J}j hfi sAk> kfhehs; pd; e; pahaj j hgGfnfdW eji j pa r; q; f; y; f; s; pdhNy fl b> mej fhuj j y; mi l j; J i t; j j p; f; f; w; h;. (Aj h 6)

vdNt flbi tffggli; Lss mRj j Mt p; fSk> f; h; pi ar; nra; f; pdw mRj j Mt p; fSk; , Uffpdwd. , t; , uz; l FO; f; f; S f; Fk; j i ytdhf rhj j hNd , Uffpdwhd> mtd; grhRfspd; 'j i ytd' vd mi offggLf; pdwhd; (kj Nj A 12:24) grhRf; fhfTk> mtDi l a J}j Uff; fhfTk; eufk; Maj j k; gz z ggl; LssJ. , JNt mtHfS i l a fi l r; e; ji y;

mgng; hOJ> , l Jgf; f; j j y; e; w; g; thfi sg; ghj; J mth; r; g; f; f; ggl; l thfNs> vdi dt; l; L> grhRf; fhfTk; mtd; J}j h; f; S f; fhfTk; Maj j kgz z ggl; bUf; f; w eji j pa m; f; f; d; aNy Nghq; fs;. (kj Nj A 25:41)

, NaR f; w; p; J mRj j Mt p; g; b; j j , uz; l kdij i u NeUf; F NeH rej; j j hH;

, NaRnt> Nj tDi l a FkhuNd> vqfS fFk; c kfFk; vdd? fhyk; tUKdNd vqfi s  
Ntj i dggLj j , qNf tej Nuh vdW \$ggj l hhfs;... (kj Nj A 8:29).

mRj j Mtphj; Ml nfhssggj bUej kdij hpy; , Uej Mtphs; j kJ fi l rp epi y eij j pa  
gLntji dAss , l k; vdgi j mwpej Uej d. rhj j hDfFkhfTk> mtDi l a  
J}j DfFkhfTk> tpe; J Nghd J}j Hfshd grhRfS f;fhfTk; Maj j k; gz z ggl Lss  
eufk; gLntji dAss , l khFk;

Nfhs qfS py; mi t fS pd; f hpi a fS;

Ntj hfkj i j ehk; ft d r f f p d w NghJ grhRfS; Gk p ay; f hpi a nrati j fhz yhk; rhj j hd;  
rHt t pah gpayy (rfy , l qfS p Yk; xNu Neuj j py; , Uff KbahJ) MdhYk; mtd;  
grhRfi s ghtj j j dJ rj j j i j Ak> Nehfj i j Ak; c y f py; epi wNt wWf p whd;  
'Mfhaj j mj p f hugguG" vdTk; (vNgr p aH 2:2) ', Us p d; mj p f huk;" vdTk; (nfhNyhnraH 1:3)  
rhj j h d p d; fl Lgg h l by; , Uff p d w d.

grhRfS pd; j d p , ayGfS;

Mj p ay; mthfs; ghtkww epi y a y p Uej dH. eyy J}j Hfi sg; Nghdw Fz t p ay GfS l d;  
, Uej dH vd K d d H f w w Hfs; , ej mRj j Mtphs; pd; j w Nghi j a epi y ahnj d y;

Mtphs;	kj Nj A 8:16@Y}f;fh 10:17>20
fz fshy; fhZ kgb Nj hdwf; \$batHfs;	Mj pahfkk; 3:1@rfhpah 3:1@kj Nj A 4:9-10
Ngr KbaK;	khwF 5:9>12@Y}f;fh 8:28@kj Nj A 8:31
tRthrp f f p d w dH:	ahfNfhG 2:19
j kJ rj j j i j gapw r p gz z tH:	Y}f;fh 11:24@8:32
t p Nt f kha; nrawg L tH:	khwF 1:24
c z HTz l:	Y}f;fh 8:28@ahfNfhG 2:19
mi l a hsk; fhZ tH:	mgNgh] j yH 19:15
, awi f f F mgghwgl l ngyDz l:	mgNgh] j yH 19:15@khwF 5:3
, awi f f F mgghwgl l t j j j py; Nj hdwf; \$batHfs;	j h d p ay; 9:21-23
eij j pakhd tHfs;	kj Nj A 25:41
nrhej c gNj r q f i s nfhz l tHfs;	1 j Nkhj Nj A 4:1-3
j l a tHfs;	kj Nj A 10:1@khwF 1:27@3:11

grhRfS pd; ngaHfS;

grhRfS; j l a Mtphs; vd MW j l i t f S k> mRj j Mtphs; vd 23 j l i t f S k; Gj pa VwghL  
mi of f p d w J. grhR vdTk;(khwF 1:32)> grhrpd; J}j H vdTk; (kj Nj A 25:41)  
mi of f g g L f p d w dH.

grhR Nri d a p d; fl l i kgG

Nj t D f F x O q f i kgghd J}j H f S p d; fl l i kgG vdgi j k l a h a T n r a N t h k;.....

Vnddwhy; mtUf;Fs; rfyKk; rµ\bf;fggl;lJ@ guNyhfj;jYssi tfSk;  
gNyhfj;jYssi tfSkhfpa fhz ggLfwi tfSk; fhz gglhji tfSkhd rfy  
t]JffSk> rpfhrdq;fshdhYk> fhj;jj;Jtq;fshdhYk> mj pfhuq;fshdhYk>  
rfyKk;mti ufnfhz Lk> mtUfnfdWk;rµ\bf;fggl;lJ. (nfhNyhnraH 1:16)

rhj;jhd; Nj ti dgNghy Nghypaha; ebf;fwtd; mtd; Nj hwWt;pf;fwtd; myyJ  
Mf;f;Nahd; myy. mdhYk; Nj tDi la Nri d tbi ug; NghdW mtd; XH fl;i kgi g  
i tj;Jsshd;

Vnddy> khkrj Nj hLk; , uj;jj Nj hLky> Ji uj;j dq;fNshLk> mj pfhuq;fNshLk>  
, ggµgQr;j;jpd;mej fhu Nyhfhj;jj pfNshLk> thdkz l yq;fsYss nghyyhj Mt;f;spd;  
Nri dfNshLk;ekf;Fg;Nghuhl;l k;c z L. (vNgrpaH 6:12)

rhj;jhd;j d;Di la Nri dfi s gpd;tUkhW ghij;Jsshd;

Ji uj;j dq;fs; rhj;jhd; nts;ggi lahfNt cyi f Ji uj;j dq;fspdhy; ghij;Jsshd;  
mtdJ Ji uj;j dq;fs; gµNj r hj;pahf myyJ rli;hj;pahd mj pfhuj;j µ;Fl;gl;l;j hf  
, Uf;fwJ. mtd; xtnthU , l;jj µ;Fk; Ji uj;j dk; gz Z tj wF mj;jj pfi s  
epakj;Jsshd; jhd;Nay; 10k; mj pfhuj;j;jy; nghr;pah uh[aj;jpd; mj;jj p vd  
Fw;ggp;ggl;LssJ. rhj;jhd; , t;t;j khfNt rHtNj r hj;pahf muRf;spd;Jk> Nj r;q;f;spd;Jk;  
nry;t;hf;F nrYj;J f;pd;whd;

mj pfhuq;fSk> , ggµgQr;j;jpd;mej fhu Nyhfhj;jj pfSk; , ej , uz L gh;Tf;spYk; c ss  
grhRfs> cyf;Yss rKj haj;j;jYk> mur;pay;jYk> fyhrrhu Ki wfs;Yk; fhpi a  
nra;f;pdwd. , i tfi sggwµp 14k; mj pfhuj;j;jy; fwNghk; mej mj pfhuj;j;jy; , ej mRu  
tyyi kfNshL vt;t;hW , i lggLtJ> Nkwnfhs;tJ vt;t;hW vdgi j Ak; fwNghk;

thd kz l yq;fsYss nghyyhj Mt;f;spd;Nri dfs; gi oa Vwghl;by; Muhji dfs; mj p  
caH ]jhdq;fS fF nfhz L nryygg;l;d. , t;t;j khd rka gbKi wfs;pd; gbNa  
rhj;jhDk;cyf;jy;fhpi a nra;f;pd;whd; caH ]jhdq;fS;jy; c ss Mt;pf;Fhpa JdkhHf;fk;  
vdw , Ugj hk; mj pfhuj;j;jYss gh;l;j;j;jy;Nkyj pfkhf fwWfnfhs;tHfs;

, ej fl;i kgGfs; mst;jy; khwwki layhk; c j huz khf kfj Nydh khpahs; 7 mRjj  
Mt;f;f;sf; nfhz l;tshap;Ue;J t;Lji y ngwwhs; Y}f;fh 8:30 'Nyf;Nahd;" vdW  
grhRfi s Fw;ggp;L;f;pdwJ. , NaRt;pd; fhy;j;j;jy; Nuhk mur;py;Uej , uhZ t;t;Hfs;  
'Nyf;Nahd;" vdghHf;shapd> 6100 t;Hf;S k;726 Fj pi u t;Hf;S k; mj;jy; , UgghHfs!

, ej fl;i kgghd grhRf;spd;Nri dfs;.....

I f;f;pakhfTssdH:

c j huz khf Y}f;fh 8:30y; c ss mRjj Mt;pgbj;j kdij i d ftdij;jhy> grhRfs; j kJ  
Nehf;f;j;j nraa I f;f;pakhf , Uf;f;pdwd. , i j gNghdNw kj Nj A 12:45y; kfj Nydh  
khpahs;pk; 7 grhRfs; I f;f;pakhf , Uej J (Y}f;fh 16:9). , NaR f;µp] JTk; grhRf;spd;  
I f;f;pai;j;j gwwp Ngr;AsshH.



grhRfs pd; fhj a fs;

mjggj p ahfpa rhjjhdpl kpeJ tUk; flisi a grhRfs; gpdgwWf pdwd. vgNghJK;  
Njti dAk> mtUi la gpsi sfi sAk> mtuJ jpl;q,fi sAk; vjHggNj grhRfs pd;  
Nti y vd RUf;fk hf \$wyhk; grhRfs; rhjjhdhNyNa Njt rdjij jhf fTk>  
c qfSi la Muhji di a jLf fTk> Njt Di d; elggi jAk> mtUf fhf Nti y  
nrati j jLf fTk; ghtpf;fggLf pdwhd;

Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl;jj jYss vj p hspapd; NghHj ej muq,fi s t pthf 8k; mj pfhuj j py;  
fwgHfs; rhjjhd; cyf KOtj pYk; grhRfi s ghtj Nj Nghuhl;jj j j e j p khf  
el j J f pdwhd; rhjjhDi la tyyi kapdhNyNa grhRfs; JdkhHf;fjij jAk>  
Vkhwwy,fi sAk; t pTgLj J f pdwhd; murhq;fq,fi sAk> Nj r q,fi sAk> cyf  
mi kgGf,fi sAk; j dpggl; t j j j py; j hf;F f pdwhd; Nj t Df;Fk> kdj Uf;Fk; vj p h d  
fyf q,fi sAk> mtJ)Wfi sAk; ghpTgLj J f pdwhd; t pf;fuf Muhji d fi sAk> gpi oahd  
c gNj r q,fi sAk> t pTgLj j p Rt pNr \j j pd; xsp gupfhrpf;fhrpahj gb fz fi s  
FUI hf;F f pdwhd;

, ej grhRfs; mt pRthrp fS k> gaq,fukhd j b fhj a fi sr; nraaTk> nfhi y>  
j wnfhi y> fhaggLj J j y,fi s nraaTk; J}z Lf pdwhd; mtHfSi la rpej j i a  
cz HTGhtkhd gurri dfshYk> rhljij Ntji dggLj j pAk; j hf;F f pdwhd;  
Nrhji d fi sAk> Vkhwwy,fi sAk> NrhHi tAk> nfhLi kfi sAk; mDgt pf;FkgbAk>  
t pRthrp fS fF j hf;Fj i y VwgLj j p gaj j pdhYk> gofft of;fq,fs pd; fl Lf fs pdhYk;  
c q,fi s i t j j pUff Kawrpf;f pdwhd; FwwQrhl Lf fi sAk> mtJ)Wfi sAk;  
Nj t Di la gpsi sfS fFs; Nghl L> gy ghp t pi d fi s c Uthf;f ghHf;f pdwhd; Nj ti d  
Muhj pgi jAk> mtUf fhf Nti y nrati j j LggJNk mtdJ Fw p ahf cssJ.  
mi tfs; c q,fs; rhljij jAk; j hf;Fk;

mRjj tyyi kfs pd; j hf;fjij vj p hnfhss mt pRthrp fS fF ngyd; fpi lahJ> Mdhy;  
t pRthrp fS fF tyyi kAss Mt pf;Fhpa MAj qfs; nfhLf;fggl LssJ> mi t fi s  
nfhz L j b rfj pf;F vj p j J Nghhpl yhk; Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl;k; vdw , ej ghlj j py;  
Nghuhl; MAj qfs; Fw j J Nkyj pfkha; ebq,fs; fw,fyhk;

Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

2. grhRfs; vt;thW gwggpf;fggl i d?

---

---

3. Nfhsqfsy; , i tfspd; fpi afs; vdd?

---

4. mi tfspd; fpi afi s RUf;fkhf tpsfFf?

---

---

5. , gghl j j y; ebfs; fww grhRfspd; j dp , ayGfi s kShaT nraJ vOj Tk;

---

---

---

6. grhRfspd; Nri dfspd; fl i kgG vt;thwhdJ?

---

---

7. grrhrhdt d pd; Mukg epi y vdd?

-----

8. mi tfs; Vd; grrhrhf khwpd?

-----

-----

-----

9. grrhrhdti d gwwp gpd; tUk; FwpgGfS fF RUf, fkhf ti utpyf, fz j i j j Uf:

Ji ujj dqfs;

-----

-----

mj pfhuqfS k; , ggµgQrj j pd; mej fhu Nyhfhj ggj p

-----

-----

thdkz l yqfs pYss nghyyhj Mt pfs;

-----

-----

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghpNrhj i dfS ffhd gj py, fshdJ j uggl LssJ)



NghH rhHej FwpgGfs ;

1. mRjj Mtprfspd; Nri dfi sggwwpAk> gprhRfi s gwwpAk; nfhLf;fggl;L c ss  
Ntj trdqfsy; mj pfkha; fwWfnfhssTk;

Mj pahfkk; 3:1-15@6:1-4@41:8@44:5  
ahj j puhfkk; 7:8-13@20-24@8:6-7> 18-19@9:11@22:18  
Nyt pahfkk; 17:7 19:26>31 20:6>27  
vz z hfkk; 22:7@23:23  
c ghfkk; 18:9-14> 20-22@32:17  
epahhj gj pfs; 8:21>26  
1 rhK Nt y; 15:23@16:14@18:10@28:1-15  
1 , uh[ hf;fs; 5:4@18:28@22:19-38  
2 , uh[ hf;fs; 9:22@17:17@21:1-9@23:5>24  
1 ehshfkk; 21:1  
2 ehshfkk; 33:1-10  
NahG: 1:1-12@2:1  
rqfj k; 78:49@91:6@106:36-38  
Vrhah: 3:18-19@8:19@14:12-17@47:11-15  
vNukah: 27:9  
vNrffNay; 21:21@28:11-19  
j hdNay; 1:20@2:2>27@4:6-9@5:7> 11> 15  
Xrpah: 4:12  
kfh: 5:12  
rfpah: 3:1>2@10:2  
kyfjah: 3:5  
kj Nj A: 4:1-11> 24@8:16> 28-34@9:32-34@10:1> 25: 11:18@12:22-30> 11:43-45@13:19> 39: 15:21-28@  
17:14-21@24:24@25:41  
khwF: 1:12-13> 21-28> 32> 34> 39@3:11-12> 15> 22-30@5:1-20@6:7> 13@7:24-30@8:33@9:17-29> 38-40@  
13:22@16:9> 17  
Y}f;fh: 4:1-13> 33-37@6:18@7:21>33@8:2> 26-39@9:1> 37-42> 49-50@10:17-20@11:14-26@13:10-17> 32@  
22:3> 31@24:39  
Nahthd; 6:70@7:20@8:44> 48-49@10:20-21@12:31; 13:27@14:30@16:11@17:15  
mgNgh] j yH: 5:3> 16@8:7> 9-11> 18:24@10:38@13:6-12@16:16-19@19:12-20@26:18  
NuhkH: 8:38-39@16:20  
1 nfhhfej pah: 5:5@7:5@10:20-21  
2 nfhhfej pah: 2:11@4:4> 6:14> 15> 17@11:13-14@12:7  
fyhj j pah: 1:4@3:1@4:8-9@5:19-21  
vNgrpah: 1:21@2:2; 4:26-27@6:11> 12> 16  
nfhNyhnrAH: 1:13@2:15  
1 nj rNyhdirNFaH: 2:18@3:5  
2 nj rNyhdirNFaH: 2:1-10@3:3  
1 j Nkhj Nj A: 1:20@3:6@4:1-3  
2 j Nkhj Nj A: 1:7@2:26@4:18  
vgpNuaH: 2:14  
ahfNfhG: 2:19@3:15@4:7  
1 NgJ U: 5:8  
2 NgJ U: 2:4> 19  
1 Nahthd; 2:13> 18@3:8> 12@4:1-4> 6@5:18  
Aj h: 1:6> 9  
ntsppgllj j y; 2:9> 13> 24@3:9@9:1-11> 20-21@12:1-13@13:1-18@16:13-16@18:2@19:20@20:1-14:  
21:8

2. gi oa Vwghl by; gj pT nraaggl Lss grhRfs; tyi kfi s fwWf; nfhS qfs;
- rhj j hd; rHggj j pd; tbt py; , Uej j hf VO j li tfs; Mj pahfkk; 3:1-24Yk> Vrhah 27:1Yk; Fwggpl ggl Lssd.
- rhj j hd; vd 1 ehshfkk; 21:1> 2 rhKNty; 24:1> rqfj k; 109:6> rfhpah 3:1-2 kwWk; NahG Gj j fj j py; 14 j li tfs k; Fwggpl ggl Lssd.
- rTy; , uh[ htpd; tuyhwy; vl L j li tfs; j b rfj pfs; Fwggpl ggl Lssd. 1 rhKNty; 16:14-23> 18:10> 19:9
- nghaapd; Mtpfs; vd MW j li t Fwggpl ggl LssJ. 1 , uh[ hf;fs; 22:21-22
- mQQdkk> Fw nrhy; Yf w Mtpfs; vd Nytpauhfk; 20:27Yk> 1 rhKNty; 28Yk; Fwggpl ggl LssJ.
- kj qfs; rhH Mtpfi sAk> rhb Ntrj j dqfi sAk; Xrpahtpd; Gj j fj j py; mi lahsk; fhz yhk;
- grhRfs; ghfhdpd; nj at; qfshf ehdF j li tfs; mi lahsk; fhz ggl Lssd. Nytpauhfk; 17:7> c ghfkk; 32:17> 2 ehshfkk; 11:15> rqfj k; 106:19-39
- mej fhu mj pfhuqfs; Nj rqfi s fl LggLj ; J t j hf rqfj Gj j fj j py k> j Hf; fj hpd Gj j fj j py k; t p \ I khf j hdp Nay; 10:10-21Yk; fhz yhk;
- mRj j j hWkhWfspd; Mtpfi sggwmp , uz L , l qfs py; \$wggLfpdwJ: Vrhah 19:14
3. , i t fi s vz ; Z qfs; grhRfs; Nj t Di la rj ; J Uf; fs> mNj Neuj j py; Nj td; mtuJ rj j j j w; Fs; gz pa i t f; f; pdwhH> mi t fi s Nj hw; f; b; f; pdwhH: 1 rhKNty; 16:14> 18:10@19:9@1 , uh[ hf; fs; 22:20-22@Vrhah 19:14 Mfpatwi w ghHff.

mj pfhuk; VO

## rj J Ut pd ; nrw,f s k;

FwrfNfhs fs ;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdj i j kdggH khf vOj Tk;
- 'c yfk" vdW , ggH j j y; ghtpf;fggl ;Lss nrhyypd; mHj j j i j tghpf;fTk;
- c yfpd; mj gg pi a , z qfHz Tk;
- j wNghi j a c yfpd; xOq;FKi wi a tghpf;fTk;
- tRthrfS fF c yi f Fwjj ;Ss kNdhghtj i j tpsffTk;
- 'khkrk" vdW , ggH j j y; ghtpf;fggl ;Lss nrhyypd; mHj j j i j tghpf;fTk;
- 'khkrj j pd; , ri r" vdgg pd; mHj j j i j tghpf;fTk;
- , ri rahdJ vt;thW tsUfpdWJ vdgi j tpsffTk;
- ntyyKbahj , ri rapd;gyi d tghpf;fTk;
- khkrj j pd; fthpi a fi s gl bai yAk; mj wfhd Ntj trdqfi sAk; mi lahsk; fhz Tk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj papyUeJ j wTNfhs ; t rd k;

c yfj j Yk; c yfj j Yssi tfsYk; mdG\$uhj pUq;fs; xUtd; c yfj j Y;  
 mdG\$hej hy; mtdl j j y; gg ht pd; mdgyi y.  
 Vnddy> khkrj j pd; , ri rAk> fz ;fspd; , ri rAk> [t dj j pd; ngUi kAkhfpa  
 c yfj j Ys; si tfnsy; yhk; gg ht pdhYz ; l hdi tfsy; y> mi tfs;  
 c yfj j pdhYz ; l hdi tfs; (1 Nahthd; 2:15-16)

mwK f k;

vkfF xnunahU vj p p , Uf;fpdwNghJk> ebq;fs; Kdi da gh j j y; fwWfnfhz l j pd; gb  
 mtd; tyyi kAss grhRfspd; Nri di af; nfHz l fthpi a nraf;pdwhd; , ggH j j Yss  
 FwrfNfhs; trdk; nts;ggLj ; J fpwgb rhj j hd; grhRfi sf; nfHz l khj j uk; fthpi ar;  
 nraahky> khkrj j y; mRj j Mt p fi sf; nfHz l k> c yfj y; fthpi a nraf;pdwhd;

c yfj j Yk; c yfj j Yssi tfsYk; mdG\$uhj pUq;fs; xUtd; c yfj j Y;  
 mdG\$hej hy; mtdl j j y; gg ht pd; mdgyi y.  
 Vnddy> khkrj j pd; , ri rAk> fz ;fspd; , ri rAk> [t dj j pd; ngUi kAkhfpa  
 c yfj j Ys; si tfnsy; yhk; gg ht pdhYz ; l hdi tfsy; y> mi tfs;  
 c yfj j pdhYz ; l hdi tfs; (1 Nahthd; 2:15-16)

, ej mj pfhuj j pd; K f;fpa Nehf;fk; j ba vj p hspahd c yfKk> khkrKk; gwwp rkgh\ pggJ k>  
 mi lahsk; fhZ tJkhFk; ftdk! ebq;fs; gi fahspapd; epygguggpw;Fs;  
 gmuNtrpf;fpdwHfhs; c yfKk> khkrKk; vj p p ad; ghri wahf , Uf;fpdwJ.

gFj p x d W: c y f k;

"c y f k; v d w n r h y; Y f F N t j t r d q f s p y; t j j p a h r k h d m H j j k; c z l. m J G k p i a > r H t N y h f j i j m j h t J n g s j f j j p d; x O q i f F w g g p l y h k; m J a j [ h j p a d i u j; j t H e j G w [ h j p a d i u A k; F w g g p l T k; g h t p f f g g L f p d w J .

N j t D f F v j p u h f k D \ t p t f h u q f s p d; j w N g h i j a e p y t u j i j F w g g j w F k; 'c y f k;" v d w n r h y; g h t p f f g g L f p d w J . , J G k p a p d; e i l K i w x O q f h f T k > f H j j u h f p a , N a R f p w p ] J T f F v j p u h d j h f T k; , U f f p d w d J . , f f U j ; J I N d , g g h l j j p y; , n r h y; g h t p f f g g L f p d w J . 'c y f k;" v d g J k h k r j i j i k a k h f f; n f h z l > j d p e g H f i s x d W N r H j ; J k D \ [ h j p a h f f h z g g L f p w J . k h k r k; v d w n r h y; Y k; , t ; t p l j j p y; c q f s J k h k p r r h l j i j F w p f f t y i y . N j t D f F v j p u h f R a n j j j N j h L K u l l h l l k; n r a A k; j b k D \ R g h t j i j N a 'k h k r k;" v d f p d N w h k;

v j p a h d t d; c y f k h d i j r K j h a > n g h U s h j h u > c y f t ] J f f s > r k a j j ; J t Q h d q f s; v d g t w i w j k J f l i i k f S f F s; m y y J j d p a h f > m u r h q f k h f i t j j p U f f p d w h d; t p l r \ k h f m u r h q f q f i s A k > f l i i k g G f i s A k > j d p e g H f i s A k; k h j j p k y y c y f j i j N a m t d; , e e i l K i w x O q f p d; m b g g i l a p N y N a i t j ; J s s h d; c y f K i w a h d J k d j d p d; k h k r f t p t h f f k h f N t f h z g g L f p w J . , J # o e p i y f i s A k > R w w h l i y A k > k h k p r g h t q f s p y; K d N d w J i z G h p f p d w J . k h k p r M i r f i s G H j j p n r a A k; t j j j p y; k d j i d r; # o e J m i t f s; , U f f p d w d.

c y f p d; m j p g j p

c y f x O q f p d; g b r h j j h d; c y f p d; 'm j p g j p' m y y J M S f p w t d;

, g n g h O N j , e j c y f j ; J f F e p a h a j j h g G c z l h f p w J . , g n g h O N j , e j c y f j j p d; m j p g j p G w k g h f j ; j s s g g L t h d; (N a h t h d; 12:31)  
, d p e h d; c q f S I N d m j p f k h a g; N g R t j p y i y . , e j c y f j j p d; m j p g j p t U f p w h d > m t D f F v d d l j j p y; x d W k y i y . (N a h t h d; 14:30)

r h j j h d; , g g p u g Q r j j p d; N j t d; v d m i o f f g g L f p d w h d;

N j t D i l a r h a y h a p U f f w f p w ] J t p d; k f i k a h d R t N r \ j j p d; x s p m t p R t h r f s h f p a m t h f S f F g; g u f h r k h a p h j g b f F > , g g p u g Q r j j p d; N j t d h d t d; m t h f S i l a k d i j f; F U l h f f p d h d; (2 n f h h e j p a H 4:4)

, t ; T y f , u h [ ; [ p a q f s p N y j w N g h J r h j j h d p d; n r y t h f F f h z g g L f p d w J . m i t f s; r h j j h d p d; j j ; J t q f s p d h Y k > n f h s i f f s h Y k; t o p e l j j g g L f p d w d . m i t f s; k h k r j i j i k a k h f T k > k h k r j j h y; M s g g L f p d w i t f S k h a p U f f p d w d;

k W g b A k > g r h R m t i u k f T k; c a h e j k i y a p d N k y; n f h z L N g h a > c y f j j p d; r f y u h [ a q f i s A k; m i t f s p d; k f i k i a A k; m t U f F f; f h z g j ; J : e h; r h \ l h q f k h a; t p e J > v d i d g; g z p e J n f h z l h y > , i t f i s n a y y h k; c k f F j ; j U N t d; v d W n r h d d h d; . (k j N j A 4:8-9)

xU ehsy; , i tai z j Jk; vkJ Nj tDi l a , uh[ : [ pakhf khWk;

Vohk; Jj d; vf;fhsK; Cj pdhd. mgngh0J cyfjjpd; uh[ aq;fs; ekKi l a fhj j Uf;Fk> mtUi l a fwp] J Tf;FKhpa uh[ aq;fshapd@ mth; rj hfhyq;fs;Yk; uh[ aghuk; gz :Z thh; vd;Dk; nfkgb rj j q;fs; thdj j y; c z l hapd. (ntsoggLj j y; 11:15)

c yfjpd; , eepi yf;fhd fhuz k;

c yfjjpd; , eepi yf;F ghtNk fhuz k; Mukgj j py; Nj td; Mj hi kAk> Vthi sAk; rpl\bj J> cyi f MS kgbahf mthfS f;F i fasj j hH. cyi f fl LggLj j p i tjj pUf;f Ntz Lk; vdgNj , j d; mHj j k; Nj tDi l a jpl j j j pd; gb mi j mthfS; xOq;FggLj j Tk> Fba pUf;fTk; Ntz Lk; MdhY; Nj tDf;F tNuhj khf ghtk; nraj NghJ MS i fi a mthfS; , oe;J NghdhfS; (Mj pahfkk; 1-3)

, NaR kDf;Fy j j pd; ghtj j p;f;fhf rpyi tapy; mi waggi L> kuz j j py;Ue;J c aHj nj Oe;J cyi f kLz Lk; j dJ chpi kahf;f;f;nfhz l hH. mth Mtp;f;Fhpa j la Mtp;f;S f;F epahaj j Hgi g gufl dggLj j pdhH;

Ji ujj dq;fi sAk; mj p;f;huq;fi sAk; chpe;J nfhz L> ntspuq;fkhD Nfhykhf;f;f; mi tfs;pdNky; rpyi taNy ntwwr;f;ve; j hH; (nfhNyhnraH 2:15)

, NaR rj;J Ut;pd; tyyi kapy;Ue;Jk> cyi f kLz Lk; j dJ chpi kahf;f;f;nfhz l hH> rhj j hd; , i j , d;Dk; c z i knad xgGfnfhsshj pUf;f;pdwhd; rhj j hd; j dJ mRj j tyyi kfi s ghtj j cyf;f; , d;Dk; fhpi a nra;f;pdwhd; cyf;f; rfy , uh[ : [ paq;fi sAk; , NaR fwp] J Rt;f;fhj J tpi l hH vdgj j rhj j hd; xgGfnfhsshj pUf;f;pdwhd; kl Lk;pdw> cyf;f; fi l rp Nkhj Yf;F Maj j ggLti j eq;fs; , gggl j j pd; fi l rp mj p;f;huj j py; f;wgHf;S;

ngsjf cyf;f; , uhZ t el tbf;f;ffs; NkwnfhssggLk; Nti sfs;py; , Uf;Fk; fhhpq;f;Ns j wfhyj j pyk; , Uf;f;wJ. Nj rkhdJ murp;ay; gyj j pdhy; myyJ , uhZ t gyj j pdhy; fl LggLj j ggLf;pdwJ> vdpDk; vj p;f;Fk; Gul r;pahsH chpi k ghuhl bdhYk; mi tfs; c z i k vd VwWfnfhssggL khl l hJ. vj p;f;f;pd; Nri dfs; KO Nj rj j pyk; Nghuhl l j i j nj hl Uthf;S; mthf;S; guNj r;q;fi s i fggww> chpi kghuhl l tNj hL> mj d; Fbfi sAk; Nkwnfhz L j d;trkhf;f;f;f; nfhs;tHf;S; , i tfs; ahtwi wAk; nraJ Kbf;Fk; Fw;f;f;Nfhi s epi wNtwWtj wF mrRWj j k; j e; j puq;fi s gadgLj J thf;S;

Mtp;f;Fhpa cyf;f; j pyk; , tt;g khD fhhp;Nk ei l ngWf;wJ. , NaR fwp] J cyf;f; > vj p;hsp mtdJ j la Nri dfs;ahtwi wAk; Nkwnfhz L MS i fi a i fggwwpdhHf;S; MdhYk; rhj j hdpd; fyf;f; nraAk; Nri dahdJ cyf;f; , d;Dk; Nghhpl ;f; nfhz NI , Uf;f;wJ. mi tfs; vyi yfi s t;h;f;f;f;f; nfhs;tJ khj j pky; mq;Fss Mz ;fi sAk> ngz ;fi sAk; j la fhhpq;f;S f;F mbi kggLj j p j kf;F nrhej khf;f;f;nfhs;Nt fhpi a nra;f;pdwd. , gNghuhl l Nk> 'Mtp;f;Fhpa Nghuhl l khf;f;f; fhz ggLf;pdwJ. , gNghuhl l k; , Wj pAj j k; ti u nj hl Uk;

c yfj; fl i kgG:

c yfj; fl i kgGs; ahTk> Nj tDi la j p i j j p w Fk> Nehf; f j j p w Fk; mtuJ  
gjsi s f S f; Fk; NeubahfNt vj p h f , Uf; f p d w J.

j b c yfj; xOq;FKi wfs;

j wNghi j a c yfj; xOq;FKi wfs; j b i t fshfNt , Uf; f p d w d:

mt h; e k i k , g n g h O j p f f w n g h y y h j g u g O r j j p d p W t l t f f; F k g b e k K i l a g j h t h f p  
Nj t D i l a n j j j j p g b N a e k K i l a g h t q f S f f h f j ; j k i k j j h N k x g G f n f h L j j h h.  
(f y h j j p a H 1:4)

c yfj; xOq;FKi wfs; Nj t d w w i t f s;

, t; Tyf j j y; Nj t d w w t h f S k h a p U e j h f n s d W..... (v N g r p a H 2:12)

c yfj; Nj t d w w x O q; F K i w f s; t p R t h r p f i s V k h w w p n g h w p a y; r p f f i t f f p d w d:

m N e f t O r f h; c y f j j y N j h d w p a p f f w h h f s;..... (2 N a h t h d; 7)

c y f k h d J V w f d N t N j t d h y; e p a h a k; j H f; f g g l L j z b f; f g g l j j h a; c s s J:

e h k; e p a h a e j h f; f g g L k N g h J c y f j N j h N I M f; f i d f; F s s h f j ; j h f; f g g l h j g b f; F >  
f h j j u h N y r i r p f; f g g L f N w h k; (1 n f h h e j p a H 11:32)

c yfj; , a w i f r f j p f s;

'c y f j Y s s , a w i f r f j p f s;' a h T k; k i w K f k h f t s H r r p A w h j e p i y a y; , t; T y f  
t o g h L f; n f h s i f f S f F V w w g g b , U f; f p d w J:

m g g b N a e h K k; r W g j s i s f s h a p U e j f h y j j y; , t; T y f j j p d; t o g h L f S f F  
m b i k g g l j t h f s h a p U e N j h k; (f y h j j p a H 4:3)

c yfj; m b g g i l N f h l g h L f s;

'c y f j; g y t j k h d x O q; F t j p f s> m i k f; f g g l L n j h l H e J , U f; f p d w J. m i t f s;  
N j t D i l a m i k g G K i w f F k; m t u J , u h [ : [ p a j j p w F k; n g h U e j h j t j j p a h r k h d  
n f h s i f f s h f , U f; f p d w d:

e b f s; f p w j J T I N d \$ l c y f j j p d; t o g h L f S f F k h j j J z j h d h y > , d; D k; c y f  
t o f; f j j p g b g i o f; f w t h f s N g h y... (n f h N y h n r a H 2:8>20)

c y f j j p d; M t p

c yfj d; M t p Neubah f N t g h r j j M t p a h d t U f f v j p h j j e p w f p d w J :

ehq; f N s h c y f j j p d; M t i a g; n g w h k y > N j t d h y; v q; f S f; F m U s g g l i t f i s  
m w f A k g b f; F j ; N j t d y p U e; J G w g g L f w M t i a N a n g w N w h k; (1 n f h h e j p a H 2:12)

c y f j j p d; j j j t Q h d k;

j j j t Q h d k; m w p t p d; n f h s i f f s h f , U f f p d w d. c y f j j j t Q h d q f s; f w p j j i t  
m b j j s k h f n f h z j i t a y y;

n y s f p f Q h d j j p d h Y k; > k h a k h d j e j p u j j p d h Y k; > x U t D k;  
c q; f i s f n f h s i s n f h z j N g h f h j g b f; F v r r h f i f a h a j U q f s; m J k D \ h f s p d;  
g h u k g h a e p a h j i j A k; c y f t o g h L f i s A k; g w w p d N j a y y h k y; f w p j j i t g; g w w p d j y y.  
(n f h N y h n r a h 2:8)

c y f j j p d; Q h d k;

c y f Q h d k; N j t Q h d k; m y y;

, t; T y f j j p d; Q h d k; N j t D f; F K d g h f g; i g j j p a k h a j U f; f w J . (1 n f h h e j p a H 3:19)

c y f j j p d; t o f s;

j w f h y c y f j j p d; t o f s h t J > M u k g K j N y , U e j J N g h d W t o f f k h d R o w r p a h f N t  
, U f f p d w d. m i t f s p d; n r a w g h L f s h t J;

m i t f s y; e b q; f s; K w f h y j j N y , t; T y f t o f f j j w N f w w g b a h f T k > f b g g b a h i k a p d;  
g p s; i s f s p j j j y; , g n g h O J f h i a n r a; f w M f h a j ; J m j p f h u g; g u G t h f p a  
M t p N f w w g b a h f T k; e l e j n f h z B h f s; (v N g r p a H 2:2)

c y f j j p d; r j j q f s;

c y f y; g y t i j k h d ' r j j q f s;' c z ; L M d h y; m i t a h T k; N j t r j j j j w F  
v j p h k h w h d i t a h f , U f f p d w J :

c y f j j N y v j j i d N a h t j k h d g h i \ f s; c z ; h a j U f; f w J > m i t f s y; x d W k;  
m h j j k y y h j j y y. (1 n f h h e j p a H 14:10)

c y f j j p d; r k h j h d k;

c y f j j p d; r k h j h d k; j w f h y p f k h d J > m o p a f; \$ b a J > r j y N t i s f s y; k h i a a h d J :

r k h j h d j i j c q; f S f; F i t j ; J g N g h f N w d > v d; D i l a r k h j h d j i j N a c q; f S f; F f;  
n f h L f; f N w d; c y f k; n f h L f; f w g u f h u k; e h d; c q; f S f; F f; n f h L f; f w j y i y. c q; f s;  
, U j a k; f y q; f h k Y k; g a g g l h k Y k; , U g g j h f. (N a h t h d; 14:27)

c yfj j pd; J f;fk;

c yfj j pd; J f;fk; Nj t DfNfww J f;fj j pYk; khWgl ; J :

Nj t DfNfww J f;fk; gpdG kd] j hgggLfWj wF , l kyyhky; , ul rpgGfNfJ thd  
kdej jKgj i y cz ; hf;FfWJ . nysfj J f;fNkh kuz j i j cz ; hf;FfWJ . (2  
nfhhpj pH 7:10)

c yfj j pd; , ayG;

c yfk; Nj ti d ntWf;f;pdwJ:

c yfrNefk; Nj t Df;F tNuhj khd gi fnadW mwpa;fsh? Mi fahy; c yfj ; J f;Fr;  
rNefj dha;Uff;f t;KGFwtd; Nj t Df;F;gi fQdhf;whd; (ahfNfhG 4:4)

c yfk; t;Rthrfi s ntWf;f;pdwJ:

c yfk; c q;fi sg; gi fj j hy> mJ c q;fi sg; gi ff;f;wFKdNd vdi dg;  
gi fj j nj dW mwAqfs; ; eb;fs; c yfj j hua;Uej hy> c yfk; j d;Di l ai j r;  
rNefj j ;Uf;Fk;@ eb;fs; c yfj j hua;Uj gbapdhYk> ehd; c q;fi s c yfj j ;Ue;J  
nj h;J nfhz ; gbapdhYk> c yfk; c q;fi sg; gi ff;f;wJ . (Nahthd; 15:18-19)

c yfk; khkrj i j i kakhf nfhz bUff;f;pdwJ> j d;gg;l ; t j j j ; t;Rthrfi s  
ntWf;f;pdwJ> , ej tyi kAss Nri dahd 'khkrj i j' Fw;J , d;Dk; mj ;fkhf  
fwNghk;

gFj p , uz ;L: khkrk;

c yfk; j ;J> rhj j hdpd; Nri dfs; f;hpi a nra;J t;Rthrfi s j hf;F;f;pdwJ . mJ j d;gg;l ;  
Ki way; khkrk; rhHej \$! ;L fl ; i kgghf , Uff;f;wJ . khkrk; vd;Dk; j ; Nri dahd J  
t;Rthrf;S f;Fs; f;hpi a nra;f;pdwJ . c yf;f;f;hpi a nra;f;pdw , ej 'khkrf Mt;f;F" , l k;  
nfhLj j hy; mJ c q;fs; thot;Yk; f;hpi a nra;Ak; Ntj trdq;fs; ; ght;f;f;gg;l ; c ss  
'khkrk;' vd;Dk; nrhyhdJ kdj rh; j i j Ak> t;Yq;Ffi sAk; Fw;f;f;pdwJ . Mdhy;  
, gghl j j ; ehk; Fw;gg;l ;f;pdw 'khkrk;' vd;w nrhy; , i t fi s Fw;f;f;tyi y .

Ntj hfkk; ght RghtKss kdj Df;F 'khkrk;' vd;w nrhyi yNa nfhL;f;f;pdwJ . , ej  
khkrNk Ra rj j j j ; vj ; i kakhfTk> Nj t Df;F vj ;uhf fyfk; nraaTk; J }z ;L;f;pdwJ .

m nj g; gbnad ;> vd; dpl j j ;> mj ht J > vd; khkrj j ;>  
edi kthrka;Uff;f;w ; yinadW ehd; mw; ;Uff;f;w; edi knraa Ntz ;L;nkdf;w  
t;Ugg;vdd; j j ;Uff;f;w> edi knratNj h vdd; j j ; y i y .  
Mj yhy; ehd; t;KGFw edi ki ar; nraahky> t;Kghj j ; ki aNa nra;f;w;  
mej ggb ehd; t;Kghj i j ehd; nra; hy> ehd; myy> vdf;FsNs thrka;Uff;w ghtNK  
mggbr; nra;f;w . (NuhkH 7:18-20)



khkrk; csshhd jla Nri dahf , UggNj hL jdJ fyfjij ghtjjpd; %yk; ntsggLjJfWJ. , gghljjjy; khkrk; vdw nrhy; , ej mHjjjNj hNI Na ghtpf;fggLfpdWJ. mt;tj khfNt 'gi oa kD\ d;" 'ght kD\ d;" vdw nrhwfSk; khkr RghtKss kdj i d Fwggj wfhfNt ghtpf;fggLfWJ. vyyh kD\ Uf;FsSk; ght> khkr Rghtk; mbggi lahfNt fhz ggLfWJ.

, ggbahf> xNu kD\ dhNy ghtKk; ghtjjpdhNy kuz Kk; cyfjjNy gpntrjjJ NghyTk> vyyh kD\ Uk; ghtQnrajgbahy> kuz k; vyyhUf;Fk; tej J NghyTk; , J TkhaW. (NuhkH 5:12)  
vyyhUk; ghtQnraJ> Nj tkfi kawwth;fshf... (NuhkH 3:23)

khkrjjpd; , ri r:

gd;Dk; ehd; nrhy;Yfwnj d;ndtdwhy> Mt;fNfWgb el eJ nfhS;Sqfs> mgngHJ khkr , ri ri a eji wNtwwhj jUggh;fs; (fyhj j pA 5:16)

khkrjjpd; , ri r vdwwhy; vdd? Kjyhtjhf ' , ri r" vdw nrhy; y ehk; ti uaWff Ntz ;Lk; , ri r vdwwhy; 'ngydhd thQir> c Utww cz HTfs> , awi fahfNt kdj Df;Fs; , Uf;Fk; jla t;Uggk;" MFk; NtjhfkhdJ jla fhhaqfsy; , ri rNawgl yhfH vd vrrhpf;fWJ:

mth;fs; , nrjj J Nghy ehKk; nghyyhq;fhdi tfi s , rrpahj gb;f> , i tfs; ek;fj; j j\ ;l hej qfshaUf;fWJ. (1 nfhhpej pA 10:6)

nghyyhq;fhd fhhaqfsy; , ri r VwgLk; NghJ> c qfs; Rghtjjjy; mJ 'khkrjjpd; , ri r"ahf; t;Lk; , t;tj khfNt rhjjhd; \$I apUeJ jhf;f;pdwhd; , J xU c sehl L Nghi ugNghdWJ> khkrKk> Mt;Ak; xdWf;nfhdW vj p;hf Nghh;Lf;pdWJ.

, ri r vt;t hW t s Hf;pd WJ :

, ri rAk> ght Mi rfsk; Kjyhtjhf vkJ Gydf;Sf;\$I hfNt c l gpntrpf;f;pdWJ. fz;fshy; jlatwi w fhz gj hYk> fhjhy; JdkhHf;fkhd;twi w Nflgj hYk; tsUf;WJ. njhLjy> UrghHjjy; myyJ Kfhjy; , ri ri a J}z ;Lf;pdWJ. rhjjhdhdtd; cyf;pd; Rwwhl ypd; %ykhfNt khkrf , ri ri aahy; Nrhp;f;pdwhd; Gydf;fs; nghyyyhq;fhd rpej i dfi s myyJ rpej j apYss Mi rfs; nrayhwwj ;J}z ;Lf;pdwd. , JNt , ri r. , ri rahd rpej i d;fs; nghyyhqi f nraAk; gb c qfi s Nrhp;f;Fk;

Nrhj pf;fggLf;w vtDk> ehd; Nj tdhy; Nrhp;f;fggLf;Nwd; vdW nrhyyhj jUgghdhf. Nj td; nghyyhqi;f;pdhy; Nrhp;f;fggLf;wtuuyy> xUti dAk; mth; Nrhp;f;f;wtUkyy. mtdtd; j dj d; Ra , ri rapdhNy , Of;fggl ;L> r;f;Fz ;L> Nrhp;f;fggLf;whd; (ahfNfhG 1:13-14)

Ohgfjjjy; i tj ;J fnfhS;Sqfs; Nj td; xUNghJk; c qfi s Nrhp;f;f; khll hH. eb;fs; , ri rapy; , OgGz ;L Nrhp;f;fggLf;pdwh;fs; Mdhy; eb;fs; , ej ght Nrhp;f;f; d;f;Fs; , Uf;f; Ntz baj ;yi y. j ggpf;Fk; khHf;f;ji j Nj td; VwgLj j pNa c sshH.

kD\ UfF NehLfw Nrhj i dNaayyky; NtNw Nrhj i d c qfSfF Neh tyi y.  
Nj td; cz i kAsstuhajUf;fwhh; c qfs; j puz pfF Nkyhf eqfs; Nrhj pf;fggLfwj wF  
mth; , l qnfhl hky> Nrhj i di aj; j hqfj j ffj hf> Nrhj i dNahL\$! mj wFj;  
j ggfnfhs; S kgbahd Nghfi fAk; cz j hf;Fthh; (1 nfhhj j pAH 10:13)

khkr Nrhj i dfF rpi j ghtpf;fggLtj hf gTy; vrrhpf;fpdwhH:

khkr rpi j kuz k; Mt p d; rpi j Nah [ Pt Dk; rkj hdKkhk;  
vggbnadwhy> khkr rpi j Nj tDfF tNuhj khd gi f: mJ Nj tDi la  
epahaggpkhz j ; J f;Ff;fbggbahkYk> fbggbaF;\$I hkYk; , Uf;fwJ . (NuhkH 8:6-7)

Mt pf;Fhp Nghuhl ; j j py; rpi j guj hdkhd NghHfskhf , Uggi j f; Fwj ; J gpd dH  
fwgHfs;

, ri rapd ; gyd fs;

eqfs; , ri rary; , OgGz ; L Nrhj pf;fggLtHfshapd> Nrhj i dapd; gydhf ghtj j pdhy;  
toel j j ggL tHfs; ghtk; kuz j ; J fFs; c qfi s toel j ; J k;

gpdG , ri rahdJ fhggej hj ; J> ghtj ; j g; gpwggpf;Fk> ghtk; Guz khFkNghJ>  
kuz j ; j g; gpwggpf;Fk; (ahfNfhG 1:15)

c yfk; j l kfFs; , Uff , ri rNa fhuz k;

, ri rapdhy; c yfj j ; J z ; l hd nfi Lf;Fj ; j ggp... (2 NgJ U 1:4)

khkrk; j l kfFs; , Uff , ri rNa fhuz k;

mej ggb> Kej pd el fi ff;Fhp NkhrkNghf;Fk; , ri rfshNy nfi LgNghfw gi oa  
kD\ i d eqfs; fi seJ Nghl L.... (vNgrpAH 4:22)

khkrj j wFk; Mt pf;FK s s rkgej k;

khkrk; Mt pf;F tNuhj khfTk> Mt p khkrj ; J f;F tNuhj khfTk; , rrf;fwJ . eqfs;  
nraa ntz ; LnkdwUf;fw i t fi sr; nraahj gb;F> , i tfs; xdWf;nfhdW  
tNuhj khaUf;fwJ . (fyhj j pAH 5:17)

eqfs; , ul rggi l eJ ghRj j Mt p ah; epggggLk; NghJ> c qfs; Mt p Al Nd mej  
Mt p ahdtH thrk; nraath. ghRj j Mt p ahdtH c qfs; Mt p ay; , Uf;fpdw NghJ  
khkrj j pd; , ri rfi s vj pggH. Nj t Mt p ahdtH c qfS fFs; , Ugghy; c qfs;  
khkrKk; Mt p Ak; NghhpLfdwJ . khkrk; ght , ri rfi s t pUkgj ; J z ; Lk; , j dhNy  
eqfs; t pUkGfpdwgb c qfshy; tho KbahJ c ssJ .  
gTy; khkrj j wFk; Mt pf;Fk; c ss , gNghuhl ; j j NuhkH 7k; mj pfhuj j py; t pghpf;fpdwhH:

Mdgbahy;edi knraa tUKGfW vddi j j y; j kAz nl dFw xU gpkhz j i j f; fhz fNwd;  
c sshd kD\ DfNfwWgb Nj tDi l a eahaggpkhz j j pd; Nky; ghpakhaUf; fNwd;  
MfYk; vd; kdj pd; gpkhz j ; J f; F tNuhj khag; NghuhLfw NtnwhU gpkhz j i j vd;  
mtatqfsy; , Ufff; fhz fNwd; mJ vd; mtatqfsy; c z l haUf; fW ghtggpkhz j ; J f; F  
vdi dr; ni wahf; f; nfhsS fWJ . (NuhkH 7:21-23)

khkrj j pd; fhp afS;

khkrj j pd; , ri ri a Nkwnfhsshtp l l hy> khkrk; ght fhp afS f;Fs; vki k topel j J k> , j d;  
gyd; MtPf; Fhpa kuz khFk;

khkrj j pd; fhp afS; ntsauq; fkhaf; f; pdwd@ mi tahtd: tgrhuk> Ntrj j dk> mRj j k>  
fhktf; huk>  
t; f; f; u; f; h; u; j; i; d> g; y; y; #; d; p; a; k> gi ffs> tNuhj qfs> i tuhff; a; q; fs> Nfhgqfs> rz i l fs>  
ghpti dfs> khf; f; Ngj qfs>  
nghwhi kfs> nfhi yfs> ntwfs> fsahl; Lfs; Kj yhdi tfNs. , ggbggl; i tfi sr;  
nraf; w; th; fs; Nj tDi l a uh[aj i j r; Rj ej hggj y; ynadW KdNd ehd; nrhddJ Nghy  
, gngHOJ k; c qfS f; Fr; nrhy; Yf; Nwd;. (fyhj j p; H 5:19-21)

ghtj i j ehd; F t j j j y; gpd; t UKhW ghp; f; yhk;

- Muhj i df; Fhpa ghtqfs; t; f; f; u; f; Muhj i d> g; y; y; #; d; p; a; k;
- ghyay; ghtqfs; tgrrhuk> Ntrj j dk> xOf; f; f; NfL> r; w; w; d; g; q; fs;
- j dgggl; ghtqfs; FbNghi j> Nfs; f; i ffs;
- c wT rkgej khd ghtqfs; ntWgG> newgwoj y> Nghl bfs> fLqNfhgk> rz i l fs>  
JNuhf; q; fs> nfhi yghj f; q; fs> vhp; r; y; fs;

, f; f; h; h; a; q; fs; ahtwi wAk; t; g; u; k; h; f; 'rHtNj r mWtil Neu" ghIjj; p; l; j; j; p; Yss 'gh; R; j; j;  
Mt; p; a; h; d; t; U; i; l; a; C; o; p; a; k;" vdW ghIjj; y; f; w; f; y; h; k; t; R; t; h; r; f; s; ; j; k; t; h; o; t; y; ; gh; R; j; j; Mt; p; a; h; d; t; h; p; d;  
fdpi a mgp; t; U; j; j; p; nra; J NtW gLj j p; f; f; h; l; Lk; t; h; o; i; t; t; h; o; Nt; z; Lk;

t; y; y; i; k; A; s; s; j; l; a; Nri d fs;

t; R; t; h; r; f; s; f; F; v; j; u; h; d; Nghuhl; j; j; y; ; c; y; f; K; k; khkrKk> rhj j hNdhlk; mtdJ gprhRfNshLk;  
, i z j Nj fhz g; f; f; g; g; L; f; w; J. , i tfs; Mt; p; f; F; h; p; a; j; l; a; Nri d fshf , U; f; f; p; d; w; d. njhlHe; J  
t; U; f; p; d; w; ghIjj; y; Mt; p; f; F; h; p; a; Nghuhl; j; j; pd; NghHj ej uq; f; i sggw; w; p; Ak> t; y; y; i; k; A; s; s; , j; j; l; a;  
Nri dAl d; Nghh; l; t; i; j; ggw; w; p; Ak; f; w; g; H; fs;

Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl ; k; nj hl Hghd fl ;Li uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj ; j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

---

---

2. , ggghl j j y; 'khkrk;" vdw nrhy; vdd mHj j j Nj hL ght pf;fggLfpdwJ?

---

---

3. , ggghl j j y; 'c yfk;" vdw nrhy; vdd mHj j j Nj hL ght pf;fggLfpdwJ?

---

---

4. c yfj j pd; mj ggj p ahH?

---

5. j w,fhy c yf xOqF Ki wapd; Fz hj praqfi s RUf;fkhf j Uf.

---

---

---

---

6. j w,fhy c yf xOqF Ki wapd;ght epi yf,fhd fhuz k; ahJ?

---

---

7. c yi ff,Fwj J tRthrpvdd mgggpuhaqfi s nfhz bUf,f Ntz Lk?

---

---

8. 'khkrj j pd; , ri r" vdgj pd; mHj j k; vdd?

---

---

9. khkrj j pd; , ri r vt;tj k; mgptUj j p mi l fpdwJ?

---

---

10. khkrj j pd; , ri ri a fl,LggLj j ht p l hy; vdd rkgt pfFK?

---

---

11. khkrj j pd; fhp i a fi s mi l ahsggLj Jk; Ntj trdqfi s j Uf.

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS f,fhd gj py,fshdJ j ugg l LssJ)

NghH rhHej FwggGs ;

1. khkrjjpd; fhpj a fi sf;Fwj J fyhj j pAH 5:19-21 ti uAk; fwfTK;
2. , j j b fhpj a fi s fyhj j pAH 6:22-23 ti uAss Mtpapd; fdpNahL xggpl L ghUqfs;
3. Nahthd; 1:1-15 ti uAk> 3k; mj pfhuj i j Ak; thrpffTK; ghtk; epi wej c yfj j pd; khkrff epi yi aAk; Nj tDi la mdi gAk; Muhae;J ghUqfs; j dJ mdi g fhz gpf;f Nj td; vdd nraj hH? mj wfhd c yfj pd; gpj pyd; vdd?
4. Nrhj i d vdgi j Nkyj p fkhf gbffTK;
  - rhj j hd; Nrhj i d f;fhud; vd mi of;fggLfpdwhd; kj Nj A 4:3@ 1 nj rNyhd p fNfaH 3:15
  - Nj td; xUNghJk; j b fhhpaqfi s nraAk; gb kdj i d Nrhj p f;f kh l j hH; ahfNfhG 1:13-14
  - ebf;f; gpd;t Uk; fhhpaqfshy; Nrhj p f;fggl yhk;
  - kdj uhy; kj Nj A 16:1@19:3@22:35@khwF 8:11@10:2@Y}f;fh 11:16@Nahthd; 8:6
  - rhj j hd; kj Nj A 4:1@khwF 1:13@Y}f;fh 4:2@1 nfhhpej pAH 7:5
  - Ra , ri rahy; ahfNfhG 1:13-14
  - l Rthpaj j hy; 1 j Nkhj Nj A 6:9
  - ebf;f; Nrhj i d f;Fs; gpNtrpffhky; , Uff n[ gpf;f Ntz Lk; kj Nj A 26:41@ Y}f;fh 11:14@khwF 14:38@2:46
  - , NaRTk; Nrhj p f;fggl j hH. Mdhy; ghtk; nraatjyi y; vgnuaH 2:18@4:15
  - Nrhj i di a rfj j hy; ghff;athdfshajUggHfs; ahfNfhG 1:12
  - Nj td; Nrhj i d apdW c qfi s fhff tyyth; vgnuaH 4:15@2 NgJU 2:9@1 nfhhpej pAH 10:13
  - Nrhj i d Jdgj i j f; nfhz L tUk> Mdhy; xtnthU Nrhj i di aAk; reNj h\ kha; vz Z qfs; ahfNfhG 1:2@1 NgJU 1:6
5. , ri rahdJ Nrhj i d f;F topeljjp ghtk; nraa J}z bai kffhd mDgtk; c kffz j h? 1 Nahthd; 1:8-9 ti uAss FwggGf;fi s gpdgwWqfs;
6. ghRj j MtpahdtUf;Fk; khkrjjpwFk; , i la pyhd Nghuhl j j i j #oeji yf;F nghUjj khf gTy; tRthrpS fF khkrjjpwFhpa Nghuhl j khf mi lahsk; fhz ggj J tghpff;fpdwhH. fyhj j pAH 5:16-26 ti u ghHffTK;

mj pfhuk; vl L

### vj pñhs pñd ; NghHf i y

FwffNfhs fs ;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j pWTNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- rj JUTfF Nj tDI dhd c wtpy; c ss NghHj ej pñj i j RUF;fkhf j uTk;
- rj JUTfF [ hj pfS l dhd c wtpy; c ss NghHj ej pñj i j RUF;fkhf j uTk;
- rj JUTfF mtRthrpS l dhd c wtpy; c ss NghHj ej pñj i j RUF;fkhf j uTk;
- rj JUTfF tRthrpS l dhd c wtpy; c ss NghHj ej pñj i j RUF;fkhf j uTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj pñpñeJ j pWTNfhs; t rd k;

nj spj Gj j AssthfshapUqfs> tpj j Uqfs; Vnddy> c qfs; vj pñhs pñd  
grhrhdtd; nfhr;rf;fw rñq;fk Nghy; vti d tQqfyhNkh vdW ti fñj br;  
Rwwj j pñpñhd;

tRthrj j y; c Wj pñpñeJ> mtDfF vj pñj j eyYqfs; cyfj j Yss c qfs;  
rNfhj uhl j j Ny mggbggl l ghLfs; ej wNtwptUfñwj dW mwpej Uf;fñh;fNs. (1 NgJ U  
5:8-9)

### mwpK f k;

, ggghl k; vkJ vj pñhs pñd rhj j hdpd; nghJ thd NghHf fi yi agggwwpa fz Nz hl j j j  
Kd; i tf;Fk; mLj j gh l j j y; Nj tDi l a 'NghH j pñ j j j" gwwpa fz Nz hl j k;  
c qfS fF j uggLk; mLj j gh l qf s y; Mt pf;Fhpa rHthAj thf;f q;fi s j hj j f;  
nfhs;ti j g; gwwpAk> tñNrl khf rj j Ut pd; j ða j pñ l q;fi s Nkwnfhs;ti j g; gwwpAk;  
vj pñS f;F vj pñh NghH c ghaqfi s Nkwnfhs;tJ gwwpAk; fwgHfs; vdpDk; Kj yhtj hf  
nghJ thf Nj tDI dhd> [ hj pfS l dhd> mtRthrpS l dhd> tRthrpS l dhd rj j Ut pd;  
NghHf fi yi a tpsq;f;f; nfhs; Ntz l k;

### rj j UTk; Nj t D k;

Nj ti dg; Nghyhf Ntz l k; vdgNj rhj j hDi l a Mj pgghtk> Mdhy; j wNghi j a  
tyyi kAk; fñpñ afS k; mbggi l ay; Nj tDfF vj pñhNt topel j j pAssJ. mtDi l a  
kwi wa fñpñ afS k> mtdJ RghtKk> mtdJ Mj p fyfj j pd; Nguhtypdhy;  
Nj hdpñaj hFk;

c j huz khf> rhj j hd; Kj y; kdñj i dAk> kD\ pñ aAk; j hf;f;pdhd; Mj hKk; VthS k;  
nkaahfNt Nj tDi l a fl Lggghl bYk> Fz hj praqf s pYk; j hf;f;gggl hHfs; (Mj pñhfk;  
3:1-5). Nj tDfF vj pñh fhañd; MNgi y nfhi y nraa rhj j hNd J}z bdhd; (1 Nahtd;

3:10-12). rhj j hDi l a rfy j hf:Fj y,fi sggwvAk; Ntj trdj j yUeJ ebqfs; fw,fyhk; mtd,yUeJ Nj tDi l a Rghtj j j Ak> fthpi a fi sAk; vt;thW j hf:fpaJ vdgi j Ak; Ntj trdj j yUeJ ebqfs; fz l nfhs,ssyhk;

rhj j hd; Nj tDfF vj puhfNt fthpi a fi sAk> Rghtj j j Ak; topel j J fpdwhd; c j huz khf Nj td; mdghfNt , Uf:fpdwhH> rhj j hd; ntWgi g J}z b mj pNy tsur; nra,fpdwhd; (1 Nahthd; 3:7-15). Nj td; [ Pt DsstuhAk> [ Pt i d rU\ bf,fpwuhAk; , Uf:fpdwhH. Mdhy; rhj j hd; kuz j j j Ak; moji tAk; c z l hf:F fpdwhH (vgvnuah 2:14)

rhj j hd; Nj tDi l a Rghtj j j wF vj puhdt dhf khj j ukyy> mtUi l a j pl j qfS fFk; vj puhdt dhf , Uf:fpdwhd; mtd; Nj td; , Uggi j Ak; kWj ypf:fpdwhd; (rqfj k; 14:1-3)> ngha,fF Mj uT nfhl,f:fpdwhd; (vNgrpaH 2:2@ 2 nj rNyhd,fNfaH 2:8-11) nghaahd rkaqfi sAk> c Uthf:fj mj d; gydhf fss Nghj fhfi sAk> j Hf:fj hppfi sAk> fss fppj J f fi sAk; Nj hwWt pf:fwhd; , i j ggwvpa mNef fhpaqfi s 'c ah ] j hdqfsy; Mt pf:Fhpa J dkhHf,fk;" vdW ghl j j y; fwgHfs;

Nj tDfF vj puhfTk> mtuJ j pl j j j wF vj puhfTk; mtdJ fyfj j pd; c rrf fl j j j , gggl j j pd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j pYss 'fi l rp Nghuhl j k;" vdWj y; fwgHfs; mjj l a NghHf fi yi a ntWj J t pLqfs> rhj j hdhYk; mtdJ Nri d fspd; tyyi k fspdhYk; rHt tyyi kAss Nj ti d gaKWj j KbahJ.

rhj j UTk; Nj rqfS k;

', ggugQrj j pd; Nj td;" vd rhj j hd; mi of fggLf pdwhd> t pRthrf s; myyhj kffS k; mRj j Mt pfS k; , j wFs; ml f fggLf pdwdH. (2 nfhhpej paH 4:4) fppj J i t mtd; Nrjhj pf:Fk; NghJ c yf , uh[ ;[ paqfi s c kf:Fj ; j UNtd; vdwhd> Mdhy; ekJ Mz l th mej nfhi l i a thf:Fthj k; gz z hky; c hpi kahf:fj; nfhsstyi y. mth rhj j hd pd; topf:Fl gl hky> fbeJ nfhz l hH (kj Nj A 4:8-10)

rhj j hd; j dJ gprhRfi s ghtj j J> Nj rqfi s Vkhwwg; ghHf:fpdwhd> Nj ti dtpl L kffs; top tyfj; nry;Yk; gbffF mj d; j i ythfi s top el j J fpdwhd; mj dhNyNa mNef Nj rqf s y; nfh^ukhd rHthj pfhu Ml rpAk> Nj tdww murpay; Ki wfS k; fhz ggLf pdwd. mJ khj j ukdwp fz ffwv Nghuhl j qfS k> ghpt pi d fS k; Nj rqfS fFs; , Uf:fpdwJ. rhj j hd; t pNr\ khf ri gf:Fk> Nj tdhy; nj hpenj Lf fgg l j , ] uNt Yf:Fk; vj puhf fthpi a nraa j i ythf spd; nrythfi f gadg Lj J fpdwhd; Rt pNr\ j j j gutr; nraahj gbffF muRfs; j i l tj pf:f fthpi a nra,fpdwhd;

c gj j pf:fhyj j pd; NghJ mej pfppj J Tf;\$l hf rhj j hd; 10 ehLfi s FOthf NrHj J f; nfhz l fthpi ar; nra;thd; , NaR fppj J t pd; , uz l hk; tUi fapd; NghJ rhj j hd; 1000 tUl qfS fF fl j ggLthd; (nts pggLj j y; 20:3). mtd; t pLj i yahd gpd dH> Nj rqfi s Vkhwwp xdW NrHj J> vUrNykwFk; Nj tDf:Fk; vj puhf fyfk; nra;thd; (nts pggLj j y; 20:7-10). fi l rpahf> Gkpa; rfy , uh[ ;[ paqfS k> rhj j hd pd; , uh[ ;[ paqfS k; vkJ , ul rfUK; fhj j Ukhfpa , NaR fppj J t pd; , uh[ ;[ pakhf khWk;



rj J UTk; mt RthrfS k;

mtRthrfS f;F vj pwhd tyyi kahd NghH j ej p q;fi s rj J UthdtH nraygLj J f;pdwhd; mthfs;pd; kdf;fz;fi s RtNr\j; j Nfshjgbf;F FUlh;f;F;pdwhd> (2 nfhhej p;H 4:3-4) RtNr\j; j;pd; rj j p;aj; j mthfs; Nf;f;pdwNghJ mi j gpdgwwhjgbf;F gwj J;g; NghLf;pdwhd; (Y}f;fh 8:12). RtNr\j; j ggwwpa nraj p nfi ;LgNghf;pdwthfS f;F i gj j pakhfTk> ghtj j py; khj j thfS f;F rkgej kpyyhj Jkha; , Uf;f;pdwdJ (1 nfhhej p;H 1:18).

rhj j hd; mNef mtRthrfi s ngha; kj q;fS f;Fs; rpf;f i t j J sshd; (1 j Nkhj Nj A 4:1-3) khj j pky y j j J t Qhdk; vdw 'c yf topfs;py;" el f;Fk gb mthfi s topel j J f;pdwhd; , j j j J t Qhdk; gukgi uap;py;Ue;J , d;DnkhU gukgi uf;Fk> fyhrrhuq;f;S;py;Ue;J fyhrrhuj j p;w;Fk; khWgl ;L;S;S;J> Mdhy; vgNghJk; cahp;pdq;fi s i kakhfTk> cahp;pdq;f;S; khwwki l t j hfTk; , yi y. rhj j hdhdtd; , i l t p hky; fyf;f j j;pd; t j i j (ghtj j j) mtRthrfshf;pa kdij Ui la kdq;f;S;py;K> , Uj aq;f;S;py;K; t p i j f;f;pdwhd; mtRthrf;S;pd; Mj J khf;fi s ghRj j Mt;pahdtH rhj j hDf;F vj pwhf Aj j k; gz ;Z t J mtUi la Fw;pf;Nf;S;f;S;py; xdw;hf , Uf;f;pdwJ. Nj t Df;F vj pwhf fyf;f k; nra;J nfhz bUggj hf ghRj j Mt;pahdtH ghtK;S;S; kdij Df;Fk> kD\ p;f;Fk; cz Hj j p;f; nfhz bUf;f;pdwhH (Naht;hd; 16:7-11)

rj J UTk; t RthrfS k;

, NaR f;pp; J i t , ul r;fuhf Vw;Wf; nfhz ;li kahy; Nghuhl ;k; Kbe;J t p ;J vdgJ mHj j khf;hJ. eb;f;S; , ul r;pf;f;gg; l ; gpd;dh> rj j p;aj; j p;w;F;S; el f;f;pdwNghJ> NeUf;F Neh fLi kahd j hf;Fj y; MukgkhFk;

rhj j hDi la mNefkhd j ej p q;fi s njhl He;J , gg;hl q;f;S;py; f;wg;Hf;S;> Mt;pf;F;h;pa MAj q;fi s j hj J vj ;hp;pd; NghHf;f;S; j j p;w;F;S; guNtr;ggi j f; Fw; j ;Jk; f;wg;Hf;S; , gNghuhl ;l q;fi s RUf;f;khf 4 ghR;f;S; f;F;S; ml f;f;yhk; rhj j hd; t Rthrf;S;pd; thot;py; j hf;Fk; fh;paq;f;S;ht;d;

Nj t D i l a t r d k;

rhj j hd; Nj t Di la thHj i j f;F vj pwhf Nf;S;t;pf;f i sAk; cz ;L gz ;Z t Nj hL> trdj i j \$l ;Tk> vLj J;g; Nghl Tk> j ;hj J f; \$wTk; c q;fi s VTthd; , JNt VthS f;F tej Kj w; Nrhj i da;Yk; ei l ngwwJ vdgi j Qhg;f; j j py; i t j J f; nfh;S; q;f;S; , ej cz i ki a ki w;f;Fk; j hf;Fj y;py; , Ue;J j ggp nfh;S;S; Nj t Di la trdj i j t p;sq;f;f;f; nfh;S;t;J> gbggJ K f;f;pa;khFk;

Nj t D i d Muhj j j y;

rhj j hd; j di d Muhj p;f;f Ntz ;Lk; vdW t p ;UkGf;pdwgbahy> t Rthrf;S;pd; Muhj i df;F Fw; p i t f;f;pdwhd; rhj j hdp;pd; fyf;f j j;pd; Fz k; , j ;NyNa ml q;f;f;Ass;J. Muhj i da;Y; , Ue;J c q;fi s j Lgg;Jk> gi oahd> khkr;f;f Muhj i df;F;S; topel j j Tk; Kawrp nra;f;pdwhd;

Nj t D l d hd c qf s; ei l :

rhj j hd; c qf S i l a Nj t D l d hd j d ggl l c wi t j hf F thd; mtd; c qf i s  
F w w Q r h l b m t J ) W g z z p khkr f f h p i a f; F s; m f g g l g g z z p c y f j j w f h f N e u j i j  
n r y t p l i t j J > c q f i s k D \ Q h d j j p Y k > n g y j j p Y k; [ P t p f f t p U k G f w h d; r h j j h d;  
, j p N y n t w w p n g W t h d h d h y > m t d h y; k p f v s i j h f k w w f h h p a q f s p Y k; N j h y t p a i l a r;  
n r a t h d;

Nj t D f f h f c q f S i l a N t i y :

rhj j hd; Nj t D f f h f e b q f s; n r a f p d w N t i y i a A k; j h f F t h d; Nj t D i l a j p l j j i j  
n r a a h j g b f; F c q f i s m r R W j j p c g j j p t g g L j j K a w r p n r a t h d > t p j J f f i s A k >  
m i j h p a j i j A k > n [ g f F i w i t A k; n f h z L t e J c y f f h h p a q f s p y; f t d k; i t f f r;  
n r a t h d; g p i o a h d N g h j f H f i s A k > r l H f i s A k; r i g f; F s; C L U t r; n r a J N j t D f f h f  
e b q f s; n r a f p d w N t i y f i s j L f f K a r r p n r a t h d; ( 2 n f h h p e j p a H 11:13-15 @ 2 N g J U 2:1-19 @  
k j N j A 13:38-39).

Nj t d; c q f s; C o p a j j p y; e y y t p i j f i s t p i j f f p d w N g h J > r j J U t h d t d; f i s f i s  
t p i j g g h d > ' J d k h H f; f j j p d; F k h u H f s; ' v d g g L t h H f s; f p w p ] J t p d; r h l k h f p a r i g a p y;  
g h p t p i d f i s V w g L j j p c q f s; t h o t p Y k > C o p a j j p Y k; m t H i t j j p U f f w  
F w p f N f h i s A k > g h j p g g i l a r; n r a t h d;

c q f s h y; v d d n r a a K b A k ?

rhj j h d p d; j e j p u q f s; N t W g g l l t j q f s p y > t y y i k A l d; Nj t D f; F k > Nj r q f S f F k >  
m t p R t h r p f S f F k > t p R t h r p f S f F k; v j p u h f , U f f p d w J .

f l e j e h d; F g h l q f i s A k; f w f N e u k; n r y t p l b U g g H f s h a p d > v j p u h s p i a A k > M t p f; F h p a  
j l a N r i d i a A k > v j p u h s p a p d; N g h H f s j i j A k > A j j j e j p u j i j A k; m t d J M j p f; f j i j A k;  
r p w p a m s t p y h t J f w w p U g g H f s; m L j j m j p f h u j j p N y v j p u h s p f; F v j p u h f N j t D f; F s s  
' N g h u h l l j p l j j i j " g w w p f w g H f s;

j w N g h J e b q f s; m j j p l j j i j g g w w p f w f M a j j k h f p d w H f s; M t p f; F h p a M A j q f s; j h j J >  
N g h H f s j j p w F s; N g h u h l l j j p w f h f g u N t r p f; F M a j j k h t H f s;

Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl i;Li uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

---

2. rj ;JUTfF Nj tDI dhd c wtj; c ss NghH j ej j i j RUF;fkhf vOj Tk;

---

---

---

3. rj ;JUTfF [ hj p fS l dhd c wtj; c ss NghH j ej j i j RUF;fkhf vOj Tk;

---

---

---

4. rj ;JUTfF mtRthrp fS l dhd c wtj; c ss NghH j ej j i j RUF;fkhf vOj Tk;

---

---

---

5. rj ;JUTfF tRthrp fS l dhd c wtj; c ss NghH j ej j i j RUF;fkhf vOj Tk;

---

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rj mj p fhu j j j; , gghNrhj i d fS f;fhd gj j; fshdJ j ugg l;LSSJ)

NghH rhHej FwggGs ;

1. ebqfs; thOfpdw Nj rj j j Nrhj j j ghUqfs; rj j Utpd; vt;tj khd NghHj ej µqfs; c qfs; Nj rj j j y; fthpi a nrati j fhz fpdwHfs?
2. ebqfs; n[ gpf; fpdw> c qfi s RwwpYk; , Uff; fpdw mtRthrfi d Nrhj j j ghUqfs; rj j Uthdtd; mthfi s RtNrl\ j j w; F FUI hf; f; pAsshdh? mthfS f; F Kdi tff; ggl; RtNrl\ nraj pfi s mtd; gwj j f; nfhz j hhdh? mthfs; gpi oahd c gNj rq; fS fFsS k> Nghyp kj q; fS fFsS k; , Uff; f; pdwhHfsh? mthfs j thofi fKi w 'c yfj j w; F xj j j hf" c ssj h? , f; fhhpqfi s n[ gj j w; fhf vLj j fnfhsS qfs;
3. rhj j hdpd; ehd; F tj khd Fwrrhl ; Lf; fs;
  - tRthrfS f; F Kdgg hf Nj ti d FwggLj j f; pdwhd; Mj pahfkk; 3:1-5
  - Nj tDf; F Kdghf tRthrfi s FwggLj j f; pdwhd; NahG 1-2@ nts; ggLj j y; 12:9-10
  - tRthrfS i la nrhej kdrhl rpi a FwggLj j f; pdwhd; vNukpah 31:34@ NuhKH 8:33-39
  - xU tRthrfi a , dndhU tRthrf; \$I hf FwggLj j f; pdwhd; kj Nj A 16:13-23@ NuhKH 8:33-39.
4. c q; fS i la nrhej thoi t ftd; Aqfs; mtd; vt;tj khf c qfi s Nj tDi la thHj i j ay; pUe; J k> Muhj i da; y; pUe; J k> mtUl d; el ggj y; pUe; J k> mtUff; fhf Nti y nrati j y; pUe; J k> j Lj j j hf; F f; pdwhd; vdgi j Nrhj j j gghUqfs;

Nj tDi la trdk;

---

Nj ti d Muhj j j y;

---

Nj tDi d; el j j y;

---

Nj tDf; fhf Nti y nrati j y;

---

mLj j ghl j j y; , ggFj pfi s vt; thW ntwwp nfhs; syhk; vdgi w; fhf tNrl vj p; NHghH j ej µqfi s fwgHfs;

mj pfhuk; xdgJ

## Nj t D i l a Nghuhl ; j j p l ; k;

Fw p f N f h s f s ;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j p w T N f h s ; t r d j i j k d g g h l k h f v O j T k ;
- N j t D i l a N e h f ; f j i j m i l a h s k ; f h z T k ;
- , N a R c y f w F t e j i k f ; f h d N e h f ; f j i j m i l a h s k ; f h z T k ;
- M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; j j p Y s s M W N g h u h l ; j j p l ; q f i s t p g h p f ; f T k ; K b A k ;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj p a y p U e J j p w T N f h s ; t r d k ;

g h t Q n r a f ; p w t d ; g r h r p d h Y z ; l h a p U f ; f w h d ; V n d d y ; g r h r h d t d ; M j p k j y ;  
g h t Q n r a f ; p w h d . g r h r p D i l a f h i a f i s m o f ; F k g b f N f N j t D i l a F k h u d ;  
n t s g g l ; l h h ; ( 1 N a h t h d ; 3 : 8 )

m w p K f k ;

M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; j j p d ; m b g g i l i a , e j m j p f h u k ; m w p K f k ; n r a A k ; v k J  
N g h u h l ; j j p d ; N e h f ; q f i s t p s q f p f ; n f h z L v q f S i l a f l i s j j s g j p A l d >  
n [ g j ; J l D k > c g t h r j ; J l D k > N t j t r d j i j t h r j ; J i f n f h s S k ; c w i t V w g L j j p f ;  
n f h s t J k ; m b j j s k h f c s s J .

N j t D i l a N e h f ; f j i j A k ; j p l ; j i j A k ; e b q f s ; t p s q f p f ; n f h s s h t p l ; h y >  
N r h j p f ; f g g L f p d w N g h J N r h H e J N g h t H f s ; , j d ; f h u z k h f N t m j p f k h d f w p ] j t  
N g h H t H f s ; N g h u h l ; j j p y ; N j h y t p a i l f p d w d H . N g h u h l ; j j p w F g p d d h Y s s n j a t i f  
N e h f ; f j i j m t H f s ; t p s q f p f ; n f h s s h j p U f ; f p d w d H .

, e j N a h r i d A k ; , e j f ; f h i a A k ; k D \ u h y ; c z ; l h a p U e j j h d h y ; x o p e J N g h k ; N j t d h y ;  
c z ; l h a p U e j N j a h d h y > m i j x o j ; J t p c q f s h y ; \$ l h J . N j t N d h N I  
N g h n r a f ; p w t h ; f s h a f ; f h z g g l h j g b f ; F g ; g h U q f s ; v d w h d ; ( m g N g h ] j y H 5 : 3 8 - 3 9 )

Nghuhl ; j j p d ; Nehf ; f k ;

M u k g e h l ; f s y ; N g h u h l ; q f s p d N g h J v g N g h J k ; N g h H e l j j p n t w w p n f h s ; t N j  
F w p f N f h s h f , U e j J . e h k ; N j t D i l a N g h u h l ; j j p l ; j i j m t j h d p f ; F k ; K d d H >  
M t p f ; F h p a N g h u h l ; j j p d ; N e h f ; f j i j t p s q f p f ; n f h s ; t J K f f p a k h d j h f , U f ; f p d w J .  
, j p y ; g g h t h f p a N j t D k > F k h u d h f p a , N a R f w p ] ; J t p d J k ; N e h f ; q f i s t p s q f p f ;  
n f h s ; t J k ; m l q ; F f p d w d .

Nj t D i l a Nehf,fk;

Nj tDi l a Nehf,fkhtJ.....

fhyqfs; epi wNtWkNghJ tpsqFk; epakjjpdgb guNyhfjjjyUff,fwi tfSk;  
GNyhfjjjyUff,fwi tfSkhfpa rfyKk; fwp] J Tf,FsNs \$I;l ggl Ntz Lnkdw.....  
(vNgrpah 1:10)

Mukgjjjy> , eNehf,fk; epi wNtwhj Uff,fNt rhjjhd; Nghuhbdhd; MtprfFhpa cyfpyss  
c qfSi l a nrhej Nghuhl;l k; Nj tDi l a Nehf,fj ;J l d; rkgej Kssj hapUff,fpdwJ.  
rhjjhd; Nghuhl;l j;j c qfS i l a , Uj ajjjpYk> rpej j apYk> MtjapYk> Mj ;J khtpYk;  
nfhz ;L tUthd;

mtuJ Nehf,fj ;j epi wNtwWkgbahf Nj td; c qfsy; fthpi a nraf,pdwhH:

Vnddy;Nj tNd j kKi l a j aTss rjjjj pdgb tUggj ;j Ak;nrai fi aAk;c qfsy;  
c z ;l hfFfwtuhaUff,fwhh; (gyppgpaH 2:13)

Nj td;mtuJ Nehf,fj ;j epi wNtw c qfs; [ Ptajjjpw\$l hfTk; fthpi a nraf,pdwhH:

eqfs; c qfs; mtatqfi s mejj pad; MAj qfshfg; ghtjj wF xgGfnfhLhky>  
c qfi s khj Nj hhyUe;J gi ojj Uff,fwthfshfj ; Nj tDfF xgGfnfhLj ;J > c qfs;  
mtatqfi s ejj pfFhpa MAj qfshfj ;Nj tDfF xgGfnfhLqfs;. (NuhkH 6:13)

c qfi s eqfs; 'Nj tDfF cfej ejj pad; MAj qfshf" xgGfnfhLqfs; mjhtJ  
c qfs; thoi tAk; Copaj;j Ak; mtuJ Nehf,fj ;j wFk> jpljjj wFk; , i rthf  
nfhLqfs; vdgNj , j d; mHjjk; , i j nraf,pdw NghJ Nj td;pd; vj pthd rhjjhd;pd;  
mtjhdjj wF , yffhtHfs;

, NaR fwp] ;J t pD i l a Nehf,fk;

, NaR nrhd;dhH:

ghtQnraf,pwtd; grhrpdhYz ;l hapUff,fwhd; Vnddy; grhrhdtd; Mj jKy;  
ghtQnraf,pwhd; grhrpDi l a fthpi afi s mojf,FkgbfNF Nj tDi l a Fkhud;  
ntsggj ;l hh; (1 Nahthd;3:8)

, NaR fwp] ;J cyfwF tej Nehf,fj ;j mojj ;J tpl rhjjhd; fthpi a nrajhd;  
vj pthspahdtd; , i j cl dbahf epi wNtwwpdhd;

j pUl d; j pUl Tk; nfhyyTk; mojf,fTk; tUffwNdadwp NtnwhdWf,Fk; tuhd; ehNdh  
mi tfS fF [ Pt d; c z ;l hapUff,fTk> mJ ghguz ggl Tk; teNj d;. (Nahthd;10:10).

, NaR fwp] ;J tpd; , t;Tyf Copaj;j pd; Mukgjjj pYk; grhrpd; fthpi afi s , NaR mojj j hH:

- mth ghtj j pd; fl Lf;fi s ntsggLj j pdhH (Nahthd; 8:34).
- mth ghtj i j kddj j hH (kj Nj A 9:1-8@khw;F 2:1-12>17@Y}f;fh 4:17-32).
- mth ntsj Nj hwwj i j ghHf;f;Yk; , Uj aj j pd; epi yfF Kff;aj J tk; nfhLj j hH (kj Nj A 15:16-20@khw;F 7:20-23@Y}f;fh 6:45@11:39).
- mth Nehafi s Fz ggLj j pdhH (kj Nj A 11:5).
- khj Nj hi u c aH ngwr; nraj hH (khw;F 5:35-43@Y}f;fh 8:49-56@Nahthd; 11).
- kff;fi s mRj j Mt;f;spd; fl Lf;f;ypUe;J t;Lj i yg; gz z pdhH. (kj Nj A 8:16).

RUf;fkhf nrhd;dy> mth kdj Uil a , Uj aq;f;spYk> Mj J khf;f;spYk> r;ej i d;f;spYk> rh;Lq;f;spYk; , Ue;J rhj j hdpd; f;hpi a fi s mojj J gNghi j hH:

FUI h; ghhi tai l f;whh;f;s> rgghz f;s; el f;f;whh;f;s> F\;l Nuhf;f;s; Rj j khf;whh;f;s> nrt;h; Nfl f;whh;f;s> khj Nj hh; vOej j;f;f;whh;f;s> j hj j uUf;Fr; Rt;N; k; g;urq;f;f;ggL;f;wJ . (kj Nj A 11:5)

, NaR f;wp] J rhj j hdpd; f;hpi a fi s mojj j J khj j p;kd;wp vj j;h;pd; j ej p;Nuhghaq;fi s ntsggLj j pAk; fhl bAsshH:

- rhj j hdpd; fi l r;ehl f;sp; Gk;py; VkhwWk; fh;h;aq;fi s mj p;fkhf nrathd; vdWk; , NaR \$w;pdhH (kj Nj A 24-25@khw;F 13@Y}f;fh 17:22-37@21:8-36@kj Nj A 24-25)
- rhj j hdhy; Mj J khf;fi s mo;f;f; KbahJ vd vrrhj j hH (kj Nj A 10:28)
- gythi d fl;Lti j f; Fw;J k; (rhj j hi d) mtdJ nghUl fi s mo;ggi j f;Fw;J k; Ngr;pdhH (kj Nj A 12:26-30@khw;F 3:23-27@Y}f;fh 11:17-24).
- Mz f;sp;J k; ngz f;sp;J k; , Uj aq;f;sp; Nj tDi la thHj i j epi ye;wgi j vt;thW rhj j hd; j Lf;f;whd; vdgi j Ak; ntsggLj j pdhH (kj Nj A 13:38@khw;F 4:15@Y}f;fh 8:12)
- Nj tDi d; rh;pd cwi t i t;J f;nf;h;shj thFs; mthFs ila 'ggj hthf;ja g;rh;pd; l atHfs;" vdW mth ntsggLj j pdhH (Nahthd; 8:44-47)
- rhj j hd; 'c yfj j pd; mj g; j p' vdW ntsggLj j pdhH (Nahthd; 14:30)

nghj hd g;T f;s;

, NaR f;wp] J ggj ht;pd; rkjh hdj i j Ak; nfhz ;L tej hYk; (Nahthd; 14:7@ g;py;gg;paH 4:7)> ggj hNthL rkjh hdj i j VwgLj j pdhYk; (NuhkH 5:1) mth g;h;tp; di aAk; nfhz ;L tej hH:

g;kap;Nky; rkjh hdj i j mDggteNj d; vdW vz z hj j;Uq;f;s; rkjh hdj i j ayy> gl; j aj i j Na mDggteNj d; vggbnady> kfDf;Fk; j fggDf;Fk> kfSf;Fk; j haf;Fk> kUk;f;Fk; khk;f;Fk; g;h;tp; dAz ;l hf;f;teNj d; xU kD\ Df;Fr; j; J Uf;f;s; mtd; t;ll ;l hNu. (kj Nj A 10:34-36)

, NaR fwp] J rfy kdij i uAk; , uz L Nghuhl i Kfhk fshf ghij JsshH. mJ eLepi yapyUff rhj j paggl hJ.

, uz L v[khdfS fF CopQ; nraa xUtdhYk; \$IhJ. xUti dg; gi fj J> kwwti dr; rNefpghd> myyJ xUti dg; gwwf nfhz L> kwwti d mrl i lgz :Z thd; Nj tDf;Fk; c yfgnghUS f;Fk; CopQnraa c qfshy; \$IhJ. (kj Nj A 6:24) vdNdhNI , uhj td; vdfF tNuhj pahUffpwhd;..... (Y}f;fh 11:23)

, NaR fwp] J nghij hd , uz L topfi sf; Fwjj fi ji aggwwp NgrpAsshH> xU top tthpTk; trhyKkhapUffpdwJ kww top , LffKk> neUf;Fkhd topahf , UffpdwJ. rhj j hd; kffi s Vkhwwp trhykhd topay; mi oj J r; nryti j Na tUkGfwhd; (kj Nj A 7:13-14). lRthp thd; yhrUtpd; rkgjtj j py; (Y}f;fh 16:19-31)> kuz j j pw;Fk; [PtDf;Fkpi lapyUej j pi ui a mfwwp tpi hH. kdij Hfs; gpi oahd topi a nj hpT nrat; j pd; , Wj pygi d mth kdij Uff fhz gij j hH.

Vnddwhy; mth rhj j hdpd; fthpi ai a mojj j hH. , NaR , gGk;pay; thoej NghJ mti d NkwnfhsgtuhfNt , Uej hH. vj puhspahd mtd; nj hl HeJk; mti u mojj myyJ mth epi wNtww Ntz bajUej Copaj i j j Lff Kawrj J f; nfhz NI , Uej hd; mth gwej Nti sapYk; mtUi la tho; tYk; , i j Na nraj hd; mtUi la Copaj j pd; NghJ gy rjj j pl i qfi s j l b> mtuJ thoi t Nj hy; tAwr; nraa Kadwhd; mth gprhRfspd; j hf; fj i j Ak> rkaj; ji ythfspdJk; j hf; Fj yfi sAk> rhj j hdpdJk> mti u gpdgwwp NahHfspdJk; vj Hgi g rej pff Ntz baj hapUej J.

eb;fs; , NaR fwp] Ji t nrhej , ulrfuhf VwW mtuJ Nri dapd; mqf; j j tuhFk; NghJk> mtUi la Nehf;fqfS f;Fk> j pl i qfS f;Fk; Vwg c qfs; thoi t xOq;F gLj Jk; NghJk; rhj j hDf;F vj puhd Aj j j j pw;F jahuhf;pwHfs; , NaRtpd; Nehf;fqfs; c qfs; J Nehf;fkhpw NghJ> , J NghH j pwdrhH nrayghL vdgj hy; vj puhspad; Neub j hf; Fj yfS f;F c sshtHfs;

Nghuhl i j j pl i k;

Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j py; eb;fs; Vuhs khd Mt;pf;Fhpa NghH ej muqfi s ght;pf;fyhk; Mdhy; mbggi l NghH jej muqfs; tRthrp;fS f;F nts;ggLj j ggl LssJ. , NaR vj puhspAl d; vt; t; j khf , i l ggl i hH vdgj j mtj hdp;f;fw NghJ> mi j mwpt;pf;F KbAk; Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j pd; mbggi l Nghuhl i j pl i k; MW Kffpa FwpgGfs;py; fhz gpf;fggLfpdwJ. mi taht d;

- Nj tDi la trdk;
- gupj jej pf;Fhpa tyyi kAk; mj pfhuKk;
- n[ gk;
- c gthrck;
- , uh[ i j paj j pd; j pwTNfhy;fs;
- , NaRtpd; ehkk;



## Nj t D i l a t r d k;

Nrhj i d Nti sapd; NghJ , NaRTk; rhj j hDk; NeUf;F NeH i j hpakhf Nkhj pdhHfs; , ej Nghuhl l j j pd; rHej Hggj j py> vkf;fhd Mt pf;Fhpa NghHj pl l k; ntspgg Lj j ggl ;LssJ. , gghl j j j nj hl Uk; KddH> mtH Nrhj pf;fggl l tj j j j ggwwpAss Ntj hfk gj pTfi s thrpAqfs; kj Nj A 4:1-11> khw;F 1:12-13 kwWk; Y}f;fh 4:1-13.

, NaR fwfi s mggkhf;Fkgbahd Nrhj i di a Kj yhtj hf rhj j hd; nfhz l tej hd; , NaR fwp] J t wF rLj pahfNt j z z l u j phl rurkhff KbAkhd j w i k , Uej gbahy; mtuhy; fwfi sAk; mggkhf;Fk; tyyi k , Uej J. Nj ti dAk; mtuJ tyyi ki aAk; Ra Mj haj j w;fhf , rrHej Hggj i j Ak; Ra Mj haj j w;fhf , rrHej Hggj i j ghtp;f;f mtH t l Ukg tpyi y.

mLj j j hf rhj j hd; Myaj j pd; c gghpi fap;Ue;J , NaRi t fNo j sspt l Kadwhd; rhj j hd; 'j hof;Fj pAk" vdW \$w;pd i j ftd;Aqfs; rhj j hDf;F Fwggpl ;l sT tyyi k , Uf;f;pdwi kapdhy> mtdhy; mti u fNo j sspt l KbahJ. rhj j hdhy; ghtk; nra;Akgb;F c qfi s J}z l KbAk> Mdhy; c qfi s tpi tff KbahJ. rfy kdij Uk; Ra , ri ray; , OgGz ;L Nrhj pf;fggLf;pdwhHfs; vd Vw;fdNt fwwHfs; mtd; gyte; k; gz z hky; ftHrrpA;Lthd; , rNrhj i dary; rhj j hd; Nj tDi l a thHj i j i aNa guNahfj j hd> vd;Dk; mi j j twhf gadg Lj j pdhd (kj Nj A 4:6). Nj tDi l a thHj i j i a j twhf gadg Lj j j; J}z ;L tJ grhrpd; guj hd j e j p; qf; s; y; xdw;hFk;

Kj y; , uz ;L Nrhj i d f;sp; NghJk; 'eH Nj tDi l a FkhuNdahdhy;" , i j r; nraAk; vdwhd; , NaR fwp] J , j w;f; z qf; j d;Di l a Fkhuj ;J t j i j ep&gg ;J t pl NghJ khd fhhp;aqfs; mth; y; , Uej J. , t;TwT Ki w Vw;fdNt guNyhf;py;Ue;J Nj t dhy; Ngrgg l ;L c Wj p nraaggl bUej J. (kj Nj A 3:17). Nj tDi dh d c qf; s; cwi t i kakhf i tj Nj rhj j hd; c qfi sj; j hf;F thd; rhj j hd; fi l rp Nrhj i dahf j di j Muhj pf;Fk; gb t; z z ggj j hd; c yf;pd; rfy , uh[ ;l ;p; qf; i sAk; , NaRTf;F nfhLj ;J t ;L t j hf \$w;pdhd;

rhj j hd;pd; , rNrhj i d f;sp; 3 rej Hggq;f;sp;Yk; c yfk> khkrk; vdg;twi w nfhz ;L f;nf;hz ;L , NaRTf;F vj ;uhf Nghhp;Lti j mtj hdp;Aqfs; , NaR fwp] J rhj j hd;pd; , rNrhj i d fi s Ntj trd; j i j f; nfhz ;L rej ;j j hH. Ntj hfk; k; k;pf Kf;f;pakhd Mt pf;Fhpa MAj k; vdgi j Ak> Nj tDi l a rHthAj thf;f; j j pd; XH gFj p vdgi j Ak; gpd;dh e; q; f; s; fwg;Hfs; 'mJ Mt ;p;pd; gl ;ak;" vd mi of;fggLf;pdwJ. Nj tDi l a thHj i j khj j ;uNk> Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl l j j w;fhfhd Nj tDi l a ntspgghl i l nfhz ;l i fNal hf c ssJ. kww Gj j f; qf; s; ahTk; Nj tDi l a thHj i j f;F , z f;f;Kssi t fshf , Uf;f;pdwd.

rhj j hd;pd; Nrhj i d rej pf;f;pdwNghJ , NaR Nj tDi l a trd; j i j ght; j j hH. c l dbahf Nghuhl l j j py; , NaR t;Nrl kh d Ntj trd; qf; i s NkwNfhshf fhz ggj j hH. mtH gi oa Vwghl ;L ehshf; k; j i j Nah myyJ rhj j ;u Gj j f; qf; i s Nah NkwNfhshf ghtp;f;f; tpyi y. 'mi t f; s; vOj ggl bUf;f;pdwNj " vdwhH , NaR . e; q; f; s; k; Ntj trd; qf; i s ghtp;f;f; w NghJ> ep;raj Nj hL ght; Aqfs; mi t f; s; Nj tDi l a trd; j j py; ntspgg Lj j ggl ;l i t fshfTk; , Uf;f; Nt z ;Lk;

Mtpr;Fhpa Nghuhl;ljj;py; Nj tDi la trdjij ghtpr;fwNghJ> mij edwhf ebqfs;  
mwpej;Uff; Ntz ;Lk; Ntj trdjij gbAqfs> j;ahdpAqfs> kddk; nra:Aqfs; ehk;  
Ntj trdjij mw;ahj tHfshf , Uej hy; mNef Nj hy;tpr; s thot;py; rej pr;f Neh;Lk;

, NaR mth;Sf;Fg; gup;Aj;ukhf: ebqfs; Ntj thf;f;aqfi sAK> Nj tDi la  
tyyi ki aAK;mw;ahky;j gghd vz z qnfhs;S f;w;h;f;s; (kj Nj A 22:29)

Nj tDi la thH;j;j Na vkJ i fNal hf , Uff;wJ. Mtpr;Fhpa Nghuhl;ljj;w;f;h;f; Nj tDhy;  
nts;ggL;j;ggl;l i fNal hf Nj tDi la trdNk , Uff;wJ.

gup;rej;aha; mD ggggLf;pd;wt hpd; tyyi kAK; mj pr;fhuKk;

Nghuhl;ljj;py; , uz ;lhtJ gFjp rh;j;hi d Nkw;nfhs;S k; tyyi kAK;  
mj pr;fhuKk;ha;Uff;wJ. j di d gpd;gww;Nah;hl;k; , NaR \$w;pd;j htJ;

mth;j;k;Ki la gdd;uz ;L r;A i uAK; tuti o;j ;J> rfy grhRfi sAK; Juj;j Tk>  
t;ahj ;Assthfi sf; Fz khff;TK; mth;Sf;F tyyi kAK; mj pr;fhuKk; nfhLj ;J...  
(Y}f;fh 9:1)

mj pr;fhuKk; tyyi kAK; NtWgg;l ; , uz ;L fh;paqfshf , Uff;wJ. nghyp] ;fhui d  
c j huz khf ft d;j ;J gghUqfs; mtDf;F r;Ui l AK> mi lah;sf;Fw;Ak> mtdJ  
mj pr;fhuj;j ;w;F mi lah;skhf , Uf;Fk; mtd;murhq;f;j ;pdhy; i t f;fggl;bUf;f;pdw gj tpr;F  
Vwwgg; mj pr;fhuj;j nfhz;bUgghd; Mdh;y;rfyUK; mtdJ mj pr;fhuj;j fdkgz ;Z tJ  
fpi lahJ> nghyp] ;fhuDk;MAj;k;i tjj ;Ugghd; mej MAj;k;mtdJ tyyi kNaahFk;

rj ;JUTf;F Nkyhf> , NaR f;w;w] ;J t;w;\$l hf c qfS f;F mj pr;fhuk; nfhLf;fggl ;LssJ>  
c qfS i la gj t;pr; t;Rthrp vdgj hFk; vj ;pr;f;F Nkyhd tyyi k gh;R;j Mt;ahdtH  
C l hf c qfS f;F nfhLf;fggl ;LssJ;

vd; gg;h thf;F;j;j;j kgz z ;pdi j > , Nj h> ehd; c qfS f;F mDgGf;Nwd; ebq;fNsh  
c ddj;j;j ;w;Ue;J tUk; ngydhy; j hgg;f;fggl;k;t i uf;Fk; vUrNyk; efuj;j ;y; , Uqfs;  
vdwhh; (Y}f;fh 24:49)

nghyp] ;fhui dg; NghdNw c qfS f;F mj pr;fhuKk; tyyi kAK; cz ;L. f;w;w] ;J t;w;F;s;  
kWg;w;ggi l AK; mDgt;j;j ;w;\$l hf t;Rthrp;f;s; mj pr;fhuj;j ngWf;pd;wdH> vdpDk; rpyH  
gh;R;j Mt;ahd; tyyi ki a ngwhj ;Uf;f;pd;wdH> mj dh;y; Nghuhl;ljj;py; j hff;k;  
, Uggj ;yi y.

, NaR j;kJ tyyi ki a nfhLj ;J to;el;j ;J t;j;pd; fhuz k; mtUf;Fss t;Nrl  
Nehff;q;f;s;pdhNyahFk;

vj ;pr;f;F Nkyhd tyyi k;

mth;j;k;Ki la gdd;uz ;L r;A i uAK; tuti o;j ;J> rfy grhRfi sAK; Juj;j Tk>  
t;ahj ;Assthfi sf; Fz khff;TK; mth;Sf;F tyyi kAK; mj pr;fhuKk; nfhLj ;J...  
(Y}f;fh 9:1)

ghtjj wF Nkyhd tyyi k:

mth;fsNky;Cj p ghRj j Mtp ag;ngwWfnfhs;Sq;fs>  
vth;fSila ghtq;fi s kdd;f;fwh;fNsh mi tfs; mth;fSf;F kdd;f;fggLk>  
vth;fSila ghtq;fi s kdd;f;fwh;fNsh mi tfs; mth;fSf;F  
kdd;f;fgg hj Uf;Fk;vdwhh; (Nahthd;20:22-23)

Rt Nr\ j i j gugGtj w;fhd tyyi k:

ghRj j Mtp c q;fs; j j y; tUKNghJ eb;fs; ngydi leJ vUrNykpYk> ANj ah  
KOTj Yk> rkhh;ah;Yk> Gk;pd; fi l rgh;aej Kk> vdf;Fr; rh l r;fsha;Uggh;fs;vdwhh;  
(mgNgh] j yH 1:8)

n[ gk;

mbggi l Nghuhl; j j pd; %dwhk; gFj p n[ gkhf , Uf;f;pdwJ. n[ gj i j Fwjj j gbggpd;  
t;ppth;f;fk;NkNyhl; khf , q;F j uggl;LssJ:

n[ gj j pd; ti ut y;f;fz k;

n[ gk;vdgJ Nj tDi d; nj hl HG nfhs;tj hFk; , J gy tij j pahrkhd tbtq;fs;yp;Uf;f;pdw  
NghJk; rhj huz khf xUtd; Nj tdp; k; NgRti j Ak> Nj td; kdj; dpl; k; NgRti j Ak;  
Fw;f;f;pdwJ. n[ gk; t;gh;f;f;pdwJ:

Nj tDi la ehkj i j \$ggpLj y;	Mj pahfkk; 12:8
Nj ti d \$ggpLj y;	rq;f] k; 27:7@34:6
Nj tdp; k; fpl; br; NrUj y;	rq;f] k; 73:28@vg;nuaH 10:22
Nehf;f;ggghHj j y;	rq;f] k; 5:3
Mj Jkhi t c ahj; Jj y;	rq;f] k; 25:1
, Uj aj i j c ahj; Jj y;	rq;f] k; 3:41
, Uj aj i j Cwwpt;Lj y;	rq;f] k; 62:8
Mj Jkhi t Cwwpt;Lj y;	1 rhKNty; 1:15
thdj i j Nehf;f;pguhj j ij j y;	2 ehshfkk; 32:20
Nj tdp; k; nfQRj y;	ahj j puhkk; 32:11
Nj ti d Nj Lj y;	NahG 8:5
Nj tDi la Kfj i j Nj Lj y;	rq;f] k; 27:8
j hoi kAl d; n[ gj j y;	NahG 8:5@vNuk;pah 36:7

, NaRt pd; n[ g t hof; i f:

, NaR n[ g Nti sf;F Kff;f;aj; J tk; nfhLj j hH:

, NaR n[ gj i j Kd;Di uahf;f;f;nfhz; j hH.

. , NaR , uTk> gfYk;vtNti sapYk; n[ gj j hH: Y}f;fh 6:12-13

- c z i tggHf;f;Yk;n[ gj j wF Kd;Di u nfhLj j hH: Nahthd; 4:31-32
- Nti yi agghHf;f;Yk;n[ gj j wF Kd;Di u nfhLj j hH: NahG 4:31-32

r fy fhpaqfi sgghHf;f;Yk;n[ gj j y;nj hl Hej uej hH:

- mtUi I a Qhd] eh dj j pd; NghJ: Y}f;fh 3:21-33
- K j y; C opa gaz j j pd; NghJ: khw;F 1:35@Y}f;fh 5:16
- rll Hfi s nj h;T nra;Ak; NghJ: Y}f;fh 6:12-13
- 5>000 Ngi u Ngh\ pf;f K dGk> gpdGk; kj Nj A 14:19>23@ khw;F 6:41>46@Nahthd; 6:11>14-15
- 4>000 Ngi u Ngh\ pf;Fk; NghJ k; kj Nj A 15:36@khw;F 8:6>7
- NgJ Ut;pd; mwpfi ff;F K ddj hf: Y}f;fh 9:18
- kW&ki I t j w;F K ddH: Y}f;fh 9:28>29
- 70 NgH j pUkgt Uf;pdw NghJ: kj Nj A 11:25@Y}f;fh 10:21
- yhrUt;pd; fyyi waz i I a; y; Nahthd; 11:41-42
- r;WtHfi s Mr;Htj pf;Fk; NghJ: kj Nj A 19:13
- gz bi fa; y; Muhj ij j f;Nuf;f;Hfs; Nahthd; 12:27-28
- j hqnfhz z h Ntj i d;pd; NghJ k; n[ gj j hHfs; kj Nj A 26:26-27@ khw;F 14:22-23@ Y}f;fh 22:17-19
- NgJ Ut;pw;fhf: Y}f;fh 22:32
- gh;Rj j Mt;ahdtH nfhLf;fggLtj w;fhf: Nahthd; 14:1-6
- vkkhT t; j pa; y; Y}f;fh 24:30-31
- guNkWj Yf;F K dGk; n[ gj j hHfs; Y}f;fh 24:50-53
- mti u g;pdgww;NahUf;F: Nahthd; 17
- , NaR fw;gj j n[ gkh dJ kj Nj A 6:9-13y; gj pT nraaggl L c ssJ.

n[ gj j pd; ti ffs;

gTy; t;Rthr;f;f; mi dti uAk; vyyhr; rkaq;f;s;Yk; 'n[ g;f;Fk;gb" mi of;f;pw;H (vNgr;pa;H 6:18). , d;DnkhU Ntj hfk nkhopnga;HgG 'rfyt;ij kh d t; z z ggq;f;NshLk; n[ g;Aq;f;s;" vdf; \$Wf;w;J. , i tfs; gygbKi wfi sAk> khj p;f;fi sAk; nts;ggLj ; J f;pd;w;J.

n[ gj j pd; gbKi wfs;

%dW t;ij kh d n[ gk; fhz ggLf;w;J. Nfi ; i y> Nj Lj y> j l ; Lj y;

NfS q;f;s> mgng;hOJ c q;f;S f;Ff; nfhLf;fggLk;. Nj Lq;f;s> mgng;hOJ fz ; i l t;h;f;s; j l ; Lq;f;s> mgng;hOJ c q;f;S f;Fj ; j w;f;f;ggLk;. Vnddwhy> Nfi f;w;t;d; vtDk; ngwWf;n;f;hs;S f;w;hd;. Nj Lf;w;t;d; fz ; i l f;w;hd; j l ; Lf;w;t;Df;Fj ; j w;f;f;ggLk;. (kj Nj A 7:7-8)

Nfi gJ n[ gj j pd; K j wgbahFk; , J Nj t;d; k; t; z z gg;ij j c l NdNa n[ gj j w;f;hd; gj pi y ngwWf;n;f;hs;t;J. ngwWf;n;f;hs;t; j w;f;hd; egej i d Nfi gj hFk;



Jj p Muhj i di a gpd;tUkhWk;nraayhk;

ghl Yl d;	rq;fj k; 9:2>11@40:3@khw;F 14:26
Jj pi a Nfl ;Fk; tz z k;	rq;fj k; 103:1
rj j j ;Jl d;	rq;fj k; 47:1
fuq;fi s c ahj j p	rq;fj k; 63:4@134:2@1 j Nkhj Nj A 2:8
fuq;fi s j l b:	rq;fj k; 47:1
, i r fUt;pfSl d;	rq;fj k; 150:3-5
epd;Wfnfhz ;L:	2 nfhhpj pah 20:19
gz p;J:	rq;fj k; 95:6
el dkhb:	rq;fj k; 149:3
Koq;fhy;yp;Ue;J:	rq;fj k; 95:6
gLfi fay;yp;Ue;J:	rq;fj k; 149:5

Nj tDi l a t;Hfs;Mt;pf;Fhp a c yi f fhz ghHfs;.....

mth;fs; thay; fhj j i u c ahj ;J k; Jj ;Ak> mth;fs; i fay; , UGwKk; fUf;Fss gl ;l aKk; , Uf;Fk; (rq;fj k; 149:6)

2. xgGfnfhLj j y;

c q;fs; thoi t Nj trj j j j ;w;F xgGfnfhL;f;f n[ gk; c j Tk; xgGfnfhLj j Yk> gh;Rj j ki l j Yk; n[ gg j j y; ; ml q;f;Assd. .

3. t; z z ggq;fs;:

n[ gk; Ntz ;Lj i yAk> t; z z ggq;fi sAk; nfhz ;LssJ. t; z z ggk; gz ;Z j y; vd;Dk; NghJ> vOj ggl ;l trdj j j y; nts;ggLj j ggl ;Lss Nj trj j j j ;w;F mi kahf nraaggLtj hFk; Ntz ;Lj y; vdgJ Nfl ;l y> Nj Lj y> j l ;Lj y; vdw gbKi wfi sf; nfhz ;J. nfQ;pf; Nfl ;l y; vdgJ n[ gj j ;w;F nrhy;yggl ;f;dw , d;DnkhU thHj ; j ahFk; 'Nj td; myyJ j hu;skdKss th; k; j dJ Nj i t;fs; rej ;pf;fggLk;gbahf kdwhb Nfl ;l y'; vdgNj nfQ;pf; Nfl ;l y; vdgj d; mHj j khFk;

4. kdej ;UkGj Yk> kdkhwp;mw;fi fa; l Yk;

kdkkhw; kdej ;Uk;gp ghtj j ;w;fhd ghtkd;d;gi g Nfl ;Fk; mw;fi fa; l k; nraNy n[ gk; MFk; ek;Ki l a ghtq;fi s ehk; mw;fi fa; l ;l hy> ghtq;fi s ek;f;F kddj ;J vyyh mepahj ; j Ak; e;f;f;pek; kr;Rj j ;fhggj w;F mth; c z i kAk; e; l ;Ak; c ss tuha;U;f;f;whh. (1 Nahthd;1:9)

5. gh;e;J kdwhl y;

kwwtHfS f;fhf gh;e;J kdwhLk; n[ gk; gh;e;J NgRgtH kwwtUf;fhd , l j i j vLgghH

myyJ kwwtUf;fhf gup jthj paha; nraygLthH. Nj td; xUKi w Gkpi a ghHj j NghJ  
ghpeJ kdwhLk; xUti uAk; fhz tpyi y vd Ntj hfkk; FwggpLfpdwJ.

xUtUk; , yi ynadW fz L> tpe z ggk; gz Z fwtD; , yi ynadW Mrrhpaggl l hh;  
Mj yhy; mtUi l a GaNk mtUf;F , ul rpgghf; mtUi l a ej Na mti uj ; j hq;FfwJ .  
(Vrhah 59:16)

mtH Nj i t fi s rej pf;Fkgbahf> ghpeJ kdwhLk; xUti uAk; Nj td; fhz tpyi y. mtH  
, NaRi t Gkpf;F mDggpdhH.

Nj td;xUtNu> Nj tDf;Fk;kD\ Uf;Fk;kj j p] j Uk;xUtNu. (1j Nkhj Nj A 2:5)

fwp] ;JNt khj j th; mtNu vOe;J kUf;fwthH. mtNu Nj tDi l a tyJ ghhrj j pYk;  
, Uf;fwth;@ ekf;fhf Ntz ;Lj ynraf;fwUk;mtNu. (NuhkH 8:34)

NkYk> j kJ %ykhaj ; Nj tdl j j py; NrUf;wth;fS f;fhf Ntz ;Lj ynraAkgbf;F mth;  
vg;nghOJ k; c aNuhbUf;fwtuhi fahy; mth;fi s Kw;WKba , ul ;rpf;f  
tyytuhAkUf;fwth; (vg;nuaH 7:25)

vd; gpi sfNs> ebq;fs; ghtQnraahj gbf;F , i t fi s c qfS f;F vOJ fNwd;@  
xUtd; ghtQnra;thdhdy; ej guuhaUf;fw , NaRfwp] ;J ekf;fhfg; gj htldl j j py;  
ghpeJ NgRf;wtuhaUf;fwth; (1 Nahthd;2:1)

ej kdwj j py; tof;fhLk; xUth> kwwtUf;F c j Tgtuhf myyJ MNyhrfuhf , UgghH.  
kwwtUf;fhf Nj tdl k; ghpeJ kdwhLfdwth Mtpr;Fhpa Nghuhl ; n[ gj i j nraf;wthH. rpy  
rkaq;fs;py; , gghpeJ NgRj y; tpsq;f;fnfhz ;L nraaggLfpdwJ. c qfS J nrhej  
ghi \ apy; ebq;fs; ghpeJ kdwhl yhk;

ehd; gup hdkhar; nrhy;Yfw Gjj pad;dntdy> vyyh kD\ Uf;fhfTk;  
tpe z ggq;fi sAk; n[ggq;fi sAk; Ntz ;Lj y;fi sAk; ] Nj hj j muq;fi sAk;  
gz z Ntz ;Lk;. uh[hf;fS f;fhfTk> mj pfhuKs; ahtUf;fhfTk; mggbNa  
nraaNtz ;Lk;.... (1j Nkhj Nj A 2:1-2)

, dndhU rkaj j py; ghpeJ kdwhl y; ghRj j Mtphdtuhy; nraaggLfwpJ. mtH  
thf;Ff;fl qfhj ngU %rRf;fNshL nrat;jahUf;fyhk; myyJ meeja ghi \ apy;  
n[gggj haUf;fyhk; ghRj j MtphdtH c qfS f;\$lhf Nj tdl j j py> mtUi l a  
rj j j j pdgb n[gpff toel j j k; NghJ , J ei lngWf;pdwJ. , ej khj thphd ghpeJ  
NgRj y;fi s ebq;fs; mwphaj Uf;fwth;fS;

mej ggbNa MtphdtUk; ekJ gytbdq;fs; ekf;F c j tpraf;wth; ehk; Vwwgb  
Ntz ;bf;fnfhss Ntz ;baj ;pd;dnj dW mwphakyUf;fwgbahy> Mtphdthj hNK  
thf;Ff;fl qfhj ngU%rRf;fNshL ekf;fhf Ntz ;Lj ynraf;wth; (NuhkH 8:26)

Mtpr;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j j py , ej Mokhd ghpeJ NgRk; n[ gk; mj pf j hf;fj i j nfhz ;L  
tUk;

khj þpn[ gk;

, NaR fwp] ;> , gGNyhf Copaj i j nraAkNghJ mtuJ rll Hfs; ghpeJ NgRj Yf;fhd xU tæ z ggj i j nfhz ;L tej dH:

mtUil a r\hpy; xUtd; mti u Nehf;fp Mz ;ltNu... eUk; vq;fS f;Fg; Nghj þf;fNtz ;Lk;..... (Y}f;fh 11:1)

, ej rll Hfs; gpurqfk; gz ;Z tJ myyJ mwGj qfs; nratJ vt;thW vd Nfl;ftþyi y. c wTfi s flþnaOgGtJ vt;thW vdw ghl j i j Ak; Nj l tþyi y. rhþ Fz ki l j y; gwwpa mwGj qfi sAk; mthfs; tþrhþf;ftþyi y. mthfs; vt;thW n[ gggJ vdNw Nfl ;l dH.

, t;thQi rvi j c Uthf;Fk? , NaR fwp] ;J tþd; Copaj j þYk; thotþYk; , Uej n[ gj j þd; j hf;fj i j fz ;fshy; fz ;ldH. Mtþf;Fþa jej þqfi s fþþi aary; fhz gggJ tyyi kAss gj þyh f , Uf;fþdwJ> mj wF rll Hfs; rhl rþahf , Uf;fþwdH.

khj þpn[ gj i j thrpAqfs; ehk; fwWf; nfhz ;l gytþj khd n[ gj i j Ak; mtj hdpAqfs;

guNyh f j j þyþUf;Fk; vq;fS; gj hNt> Jj þMuhj i d  
c kKi l a ehkk; ghþRj j ggLtj hf.

c kKi l a , uh[ ;[ þak; tUtj hf. xgGfnfhLj j y;  
c kKi l a rj j k; guNyh f þy; nraaggLtJ Nghy>  
GkþþYk; nraaggLtj hf.

mdwdWss Mfhuj i j vq;fS f;F , dW j hUk; tæ z ggk;

vq;fS; fl dhsþfS f;F ehqfs; kddggJ Nghy mwþfi faþLj Yk>  
vq;fS; fl dfi sAk; kddþAk; ghpeJ NgRj Yk;

vq;fi s Nrhi d f;Fs; guNt rþf;f gz z hky> tæ z ggk;  
j ll karyþUeJ , ul rj j f; nfhS S k;

, uh[ ;[ þak k> tyyi kAk> kfþi kAk; Jj þAk; Muhj i dAk;  
vdnwdi wf;Fk; c kKi l ai t fNs. Mnkd;

n[ gggJ vt;thW:

gpd;tUk; rfy Ntj thf;fþaqfi sAk> c qfs; Ntj hf;fj j þy; thrij J vt;thW n[ gþf;f Ntz ;Lk; vdgi j fwWf; nfhS S Tk;

- Nj tdp j j þy; n[ gþf;f Ntz ;Lk; rq;f] k; 5:2
- ntWkNd kþ ;Lk> kþ ;Lk; \$WtJ j tþf;fggl Ntz ;Lk> Mhtj ;J l d; nraaggLk; n[ gk; Nfl ;fggLk; kj Nj A 6:7@j hdpNay; 6:10@Y}f;fh 11:5-13@18:1-8



- kwwtHfS f;fhf n[ gpahkyUggJ ghtk; 1 rhKNty; 12:23
- GhpeJ nfhz ;L n[ gpAqfs; (nj hpej ghi \ apy): vNgrpah 6:18
- Mtpey; n[ gpAqfs; NuhkH 8:26@Aj h 20
- Nj tDi l a rj j j j pd; gb n[ gpAqfs; 1 Nahthd; 5:14-15
- mej uqfkhAk; n[ gpAqfs; kj Nj A 6:6
- mj pfkha; (mykGj y) n[ gggi j g; ghHf;fpYk> mstha; n[ gpf;f Kff;faj ;Jtk; nfhLqfs; 'mj pfkha; NgRtj pdhy;" n[ gk; ntwwpgngWtj pyi y: kj Nj A 6:7
- vgNghJk; n[ gpAqfs; Y}f;fh 21:36@vNgrpah 6:18
- nj hl HeNj Hrrpaha; n[ gpAqfs; NuhkH 6:18
- , i l tpl hky; n[ gk; gz ;Z qfs; 1 nj rNyhdpfNfaH 5:17
- , NaRt;pd; ehkj j py; gij htp k; n[ gpAqfs; Nahthd; 15:16
- [ hf;fui j Al d; n[ gpAqfs; 1 NgJU 4:7
- , NaR fwW j ej n[ gj i j khj thp;hf;f;f; nfhz ;L n[ gpAqfs; kj Nj A 6:9-13
- kdd;f;Fk; Mt;Al d; n[ gpAqfs; khw;F 11:25
- j hoi kAl d; n[ gpAqfs; kj Nj A 6:7
- c gthrj ;Jl d; n[ gpAqfs; kj Nj A 17:21
- C f;fkha; n[ gpAqfs; ahfNfhG 5:16@nfhNyhnraH 4:12
- Nj t dpl j j py; gz ;pTl d; n[ gpAqfs; Y}f;fh 22:42
- Nghuhl ;j ;Jl d; fl b> fl ;l t;pj ;J n[ gpAqfs; kj Nj A 16:19

vj w;fhf n[ gpf;f Nt z ;Lk;

- vUrNykd; rkhj hdj j w;fhf: rq;f] k; 122:6
- mWti l f;fhd Nti yahl ;fS f;fhf: kj Nj A 9:38
- Nrhi d;f;S; g;uNtrpahj ;Uf;f; Y}f;fh 22:40-46
- c q;fi s epej ;f;f;pdwtHfS f;fhf: Y}f;fh 6:28
- gh;Rj j thd;fS f;fhf: vNgrpah 6:18
- t;pahj ;pa] j Uf;fhf: ahfNfhG 5:14
- xUtUfnfhUtH (xUtH ghuj j xUtH Rke;J): ahfNfhG 5:16
- rfy kdij Uf;fhfTk> mj pfhuj j ;pYs;stHfS f;fhfTk; 1 j Nkhj Nj A 2:1-4
- ehshej Nj i t;fS f;fhf: kj Nj A 6:11
- Qhdj j w;fhf: ahfNfhG 1:5
- Rfj j w;fhf: ahfNfhG 5:14-15
- kdd;ggw;fhf: kj Nj A 6:12
- Nj trj j ggb mtUi l a , uh [ ;[ ;pak; ] j hgr;f;fggl : kj Nj A 6:10
- JdgggLf;pdwtHfS f;fhf: ahfNfhG 5:13

t hf;Fj j j j q;fi s g;bj ;J n[ gpAqfs;

elq;fs; t;pz ;z g;gk;gz ;z ;pAk> c q;fs; , ri rfi s epi wNtw;Wk;gb nrytop;f;fNtz ;Lnkd;W j fhj t;ij kha; t;pz ;z g;gk;gz ;Z f;wgbapdhy> ngwWfnfhsshky;Uf;f;w;f;fs; (ahfNfhG 4:3)

Nj td;j dJ thf;Fj j j j j j pdgbNa n[ gj j w;F gj py; nfhLf;f;pdwhH. , t;thf;Fj j j j j q;fi s

mbjj skhf nfhz ;L n[ gpf;fh t p l i hy; n[ gk; Nfl fgg l kh l i hJ . j fggd; j d; gpsi sAl d;  
c wT nfhs;tj wF rkhdk; , J. jdDi la r p W gpsi s Nfl fhj twi w ngwNwhH  
nfhLf;fkhl i hHfs; vi j nraa Ntz ;Lk> nraaf;\$l hJ vdw nj spT mthp k; c z ;L  
, ej mbggi l apd; gbNa gpsi sapd; t p z z ggj j p w F j fggd; gj p y s p g g h H.

Nj tDk; , t;tj khfNt f h p i a nrafpwhH. vt;tj khf n[ gpf;f Ntz ;Lk; vdgj wfh d  
thfFjjjj qfi s nfhlj ;J c sshH. Nj td; nfhlj ;J ss thfFjjjj qfi sAk> mj d;  
mbggi l a y; n[ gpf;fTk; fwWfnfhsS qfs; , i j , yFthf nraJ nfhs;tj wfhf  
Ntjhfkj j y; Nj td; nfhlj ;J ss thfFjjjj qfs p y; mi la hskp l f; nfhsS qfs;  
c qfs; Ntjhfkj i j ghtj ;J > , t;thfFjjjj qfi s g b j ;J f; nfhz ;L n[ gpAqfs;

n[ gj j p d ; j i l f s ;

- rfy t j kh d ght q f S k; Vrhah 59:1-2@r q f j k; 66:18@Vrhah 1:15@e j p n k h o p f s; 28:9
- kdj p Y s s t p f f p u f q f s; v N r f f p N a y; 14:1-3
- kd d p f f h j M t p k h w F 11:25@k j N j A 5:23
- RaeyK k> g p i o a h d N e h f f K k; e j p n k h o p f s; 21:13@ a h f N f h G 4:3
- Nguhi r A k> N j t r j j k w w n[ g K k; a h f N f h G 4:2-3
- J i z t d; m y y J J i z t p i a J \ g p u N a h f k; n r a j y; 1 N g J U 3:7
- R a e j p Y } f f h 18:10-14
- m t p R t h r k; a h f N f h G 1:6-7
- N j t d p Y k; m t H t h H j i j a p Y k; e p i y j j p u h i k; N a h t h d; 15:7
- , u f f q f h l i h i k; e j p n k h o p f s; 21:13
- k h a k h y k> n g U i k> m H j j k w w N t z ; L j y; k j N j A 6:5@N a h G 35:12-13
- N j t D i l a r j j g g b N f s h i k; a h f N f h G 4:2-3
- , N a R t p d; e h k j j y; N f l f h i k; N a h t h d; 16:24
- r h j j h d p d J k> j p a M t p f s p d J k; j i l f s; j h d p N a y; 10:10-13@v N g r p a H 6:12
- K j y h t J N j t , u h [ ; [ p a j i j N j l h i k> e b f s; K j y h t J N j t , u h [ ; [ p a j i j  
N j b d h y> 'k w w i t a h T k," \$ l f; n f h L f f g g L k; v d m t H t h f F g g z z p A s s h H.  
k j N j A 6:33
- c q f s; t p z z g g k; N f l f g g l h k y p U g g j w F N j t D f F X H N e h f f K z ; L . 2  
n f h h p e j p a H 12:8-9
- v t ; t j k h f n [ g p f ; f N t z ; L k; v d W n j h p a h j p U f F k; N g h J k> n [ g j j p w F  
n g y t b k h a p U f f p d w N g h J k> g h p R j j M t p a h d t H c q f S f F N t z ; L j y;  
n r a f p d w h H: N u h k H 8:26

vgNghJ n[ gpf;f f;\$l hJ :

nraygLk; KddH mtuJ topeljjj yAk> topfhli yAk; ngWk;ti u mthpljjj y;  
fhjj pUeJ n[ ggggJ kpF KffpakhdJ. MdhYk; , i j gNghdNw vgNghJ n[ gpf;f f;\$l hJ  
vdgi j Ak; mwpej pUjj y; mtrpak; f h p i a nraAk g b N j t d; mi of;f p d w N g h J > n[ gggg j  
eWj j r t p l e b f s; f h p i a nraa N t z ; L k;

c j h u z k h f f r g g h d k h u h t p d; j z z U f f h f N k h N r N j t d p l j j y; K i w a p L k; N g h J >

j z z H kJukhf mtd; nraa Ntz bai j Nj td; fhz ggj j hH. mrrHej Hggj j j y; mtd; nj hl He;Jk; Nj tDi la ghj j j j y; mkHej pUff Ntz baj hf , Ufftyi y. Nj td; ntspggLj j j ai j NkhNr nraygLj j j dh; , ] uNtyH Map gl z j j j y; gaqfu Nj hy;ti a rej pff NeHej NghJk; NahRth , t;tj khfNt n[ ggj j hd; Nj td; , ] uNty; kffspi l Na , Uej ghtj j j ntspggLj j j dhH. NahRth \$wpa;htJ: t j i j ntspggLj j j dhH. NahRth \$wpa;htJ:

mgnghOJ fhj j h; NahRthi t Nehf;fp vOej pU> eP , ggb Kfq;FgGw tDe;J fl f;fwJ vdd?. , ] uNtyh; ghtQnraj hh;fs; vOej pU. eP [ dq;fi sg; ghRj j kgz z p... (NahRth 7: 10>12>13)

, J n[ gpf;Fk; Neuky; n[ ggj j pd; gadhf ngwWfnfhz l torfhl j ypdhy; nraygLk; Neuk; , J. rpy kffs; vt;tj khd <LghLk; , dwp n[ gj i j nra;fpdwdH. Nj td; nraAk; gb nrhddi j Ak; j tHj j f;nfhs;fpdwdH.

rpyH Nj tdl k;Ue;J gj pi yg; ngwWfnfhz l NghJk> mggj pi y t;Ukghj tHfshf nj hl He;Jk; n[ ggj j f;nfhz bUff;pd;whHfs; vz z hfk; 22k; mj pfhuj j pYss gpNyahkpd; fi j i a ftd;Aq;fs; t;Nrl khf 18k> 19k; trdq;fi s ghUq;fs; Nj td; nj spthf nraa Ntz j hk; vdW j i lggz z p;Uej i j nrat;wF> Nj tdl k; mDKj p Nfl L nryy gpNyahKfF mDKj p fi l ahJ. (ghHf;f 12k; trdk).

c g t h r k ;

c g t h r k ; vkJ Nghuhl j j j p l j j j pd; ehd;fhk; gFj pahf , Uff;pdwJ. Mt;pf;Fhpa c yfpYss Nghuhl j j j p;fhf n[ gj Nj hL , i j Ak; , i z j j f;nfhs; Ntz j Lk;

c g t h r k ; vd gj pd ; t i u t y f f z k ;

c g t h r k ; vdgJ rhggp hky; Nj t r%fj j wF nry;tj hFk;

c g t h r j j pd ; t i f f s ;

, uz j L t j khd c g t h r j i j Ntj hfkj j j y; fhz yhk; rhggp hky; Fbahky; , UggNj KOi kahd c g t h r k ; , j w f h d c j h u z j i j m g N g h ] j y H 9:9y; fhz yhk; mi uFi wahd c g t h r k ; c z T fl Lgghl i l NghypUff;Fk; , j w f h d c j h u z j i j j h d p N a y ; 10:3y; fhz yhk;

nghJ t hd J k> j d pgg l j J khd c g t h r k ;

c g t h r k ; c q f S f ; F k > Nj t D f ; F k ; , i l a y h d j d p g g l j f h h p a k h f , U f f ; p w J . m j j d p g g l j K i w a y ; n r a a g g l N t z j L k > n g U i k f ; f h f n r a a g g l f ; \$ l h J :

eb;fs; c g t h r p ; F k N g h J > k h a f ; f h u i u g N g h y K f t h l y h a ; , u h N j A q ; f s ; m t h ; f s ; c g t h r p ; f ; p i j k D \ h ; f h Z k n g h U l j h f > j q ; f s ; K f q ; f i s t h l g g z j f w h h ; f s ;

mtHfs;j qfs;gyi d mi l eJ j hej nj dW>nkaahfNt c qfS fFr;nrhy;YfNwd;  
eNah c gthrf;FkNghJ> mej c gthrk; kD\ hfS f;Ff; fhz ggl hky> mej uq;fj j y;  
, Uf;fw c d; gj hTfNF fhz ggLkgbahf> c d; j i yf;F vz nz a;grp c d; Kfj i j f;  
fOT.  
mgngHJ> mej uq;fj j y; ghf;fw c d; gj h c df;F ntsauq;fkahg; gydsoggh;  
(kj Nj A 6:16-18)rNahdNy vffhsk; CJqfs> ghRj j c gthrehi s epakAqfs>  
tNr\ j j Mrhgi gf; \$Wqfs;

ry Nti sfsy;ri gj i ythfs;ngHJ thf ri gahi u c gthrf;f mi ogghHfs;

rNahdNy vffhsk; CJqfs> ghRj j c gthrehi s epakAqfs> tNr\ j j Mrhgi gf;  
\$Wqfs; (NahNty;2:15)

c gthrggj d ;Nehf;fqfs;

c gthrj j y; Mt;Fhpa Nehffq;fS z L. , i j eb;fs; tpsq;f; nfhss Ntz Lk>  
Vnddwhy;j twhd fhuz qfS f;fhf nraaggbd;mJ gadwwj hapUf;Fk;

c gthrj j pd; Nehffk; gwwpa gpd;tUK; FwpgGfi s gbAqfs; Mt;Fhpa Nghuhl j j y;  
c gthrj j pd; tyyi k vt;thwhd kfj j hdJ vdgi j mi t ntsogglj j k; c gthrf;Fk;  
NghJ mJ:

- c qfi s j hoj j Tk; rq;fj k; 35:13@69:10
- ghtj j y;Ue;J kdej pUkgTk; NahNty; 2:12
- ntsogglj j y; fpi l f;fTk; j hdNay; 9:2@3:21-22
- JdkhHf;fj j pd; fl Lfs; mtp;f;fggl Tk> ghuj i j Rk;f;fTk> nfhLi ki a  
j t;Hf;fTk> fl Lffi s ci l f;fTk; Vrhah 58:6
- Vi ofi s c grhpf;f; Vrhah 58:7
- Nj t rj j j j Nfl;f c j tp nrafpdwJ: 2 rhKNty; 12:16>22@ Nahdh3:5>10

c gthrk;Nj ti d khwwH. mJ c qfi sNa khwWk; eb;fs;mtUl d;vej sTf;F nj hl HG  
nfhs;fpdWHfNsh> mj d; mbggi laNyNa mtUK; c qfS l d; , i l gLthH. eb;fs;  
khwwki l Ak; NghJ> mj d; mbggi laNy; mtUJ , i l gLj Yk; j hffKssj hapUf;Fk;  
c qfS i la c gthrk;mti u khwwH> Vnddpy; Nj td; khwhj tH. Nahdhtpd; Gj j fj i j  
thpAqfs; epdNt gliz j j y; , J vt;thW ei l ngwwJ vdgi j c j huz kha;  
nfhsS qfs;

c gthrj j pd; ms T:

vt;tsT fhyk; c gthrf;f Ntz Lk; vdgi j Nj td; c qfs; Mt;Al d; NgRk; ti u mt i u  
rhHej pUqfs; mth c qfi s FwFpa myyJ eZ l fhyj j w;F topel j j thH. VrhtpdJk;  
ahfNfhgpdJk; fi j Ohgfj j pYssj h? ahfNfhG j df;fhfNt c z T ri kj j hd> Mdhy;  
Nr\ j Gj j p ghfk; mtDf;F , yyhj pUej J. Vrh xU Neu c z i t c z z hky; c gthrk;  
, Uej pUej hy;vt;tsT eyyJ.

Nj t uh[:[ p a j j p d ; j w T N f h y , f s ;

, NaR , uh[:[ p a j j p d ; j w T N f h i y t R t h r p f S f F n f h L j j h H . m e j j w T N f h y ;  
f l ; L t j w F k > f l ; t p g g j w F k ; t y y i k i a n f h z ; j h f , U f f p d w J > N g h u h l ; j j p l ; j j p y ;  
, J l e j h k ; g F j p a h f , U f f p w J :

g u N y h f u h [ a j j p d ; j w T N f h y , f i s e h d ; c d f ; F j ; j U N t d . g N y h f j j N y e p f l ; L f w J  
v J N t h m J g u N y h f j j p Y k ; f l ; l g g l b U f ; F k > g N y h f j j N y e p f l ; t p g g J v J N t h m J  
g u N y h f j j p Y k ; f l ; t p f ; f g g l b U f ; F k ; v d w h h . ( k j N j A 16 : 19 )

m R j j M t p f i s J u j ; J k ; K d d H , N a R m i t f i s f l ; L t J K f f p a k ; v d f w W f n f h L j j h H .  
f l ; t p o j j Y k > f l ; L j Y k h d n f h s i f f s ; g r h R f i s J u j ; J t i j g g h H f ; f p Y k ;  
K f f p a k h d j h f , U f f p d w J . c q f s ; t h o t p Y k > t l l b Y k > r K j h a j j p y ; > r i g l f f p a j j p Y k ;  
f h p i a n r a f p d w r j ; J U i t e b q f s ; f l ; l y h k ; g h t f l ; L f s p Y k > k d r N r h H t p Y k >  
m i j h p a j j p Y k ; , U f f p d w M z f i s A k ; n g z f i s A k ; e b q f s ; f l ; t p o f f y h k ;

r j ; J U i t N k w n f h s s f l ; L k > f l ; t p o f F k ; n f h s i f f s ; k p f K f f p a k h d i t f s h f  
, U f f p d w d . m i t f s ; g u N y h f , u h [ : [ p a j j p d ; j w T N f h s ; f s h f , U f f p d w d . e b q f s ;  
m i j h p a g g L k ; r f y r H e j H g g q f S f F k > g u r r i d f S f F k > r t h y ; f S f F k ; .. M t p f ; F h p a  
j w T N f h s ; f s ; , U f f p d w d . m j j w T N f h y , f i s f l ; T k > f l ; t p o f f T k ; e h k ; g a p w W t j ; J f ;  
n f h s s N t z ; L k ; r j ; J U i t N j h y ; t p a i l a r ; n r a a v i j f l ; N t z ; L k > v i j f l ; t p o f f  
N t z ; L k ; v d g i j e b q f s ; m i l a h s k ; f h z N t z ; L k ;

, N a R t p d ; e h k k ;

N g h u h l ; j j p l ; j j p y ; f i l r p g F j p , N a R t p d ; e h k k ; M F k ; n [ g r f ; F k ; N g h J k > c g t h r p f ; F k ;  
N g h J k ; m t U i l a e h k j j j g h t p f ; F k g b N j t D i l a t r d k ; N f i L f ; n f h s ; f w J .  
v q f S i l a m j p f h u j i j A k > t y y i k i a A k > , u h [ : [ p a j j p d ; j w T N f h s ; f s p y ; x d w h d  
m t U i l a e h k j j p d h N y N a n r a y g L j j N t z ; L k ;

v d ; e h k j j p d h N y e b q f s ; v i j f ; N f i l h Y k ; m i j e h d ; n r a N t d . ( N a h t h d ; 14 : 14 )

n k a a h f N t n k a a h f N t e h d ; c q f S f ; F r ; n r h y ; Y f n w d > e b q f s ; v d ; e h k j j p d h N y  
g j h t p d j j j p y ; N f i L f n f h s ; t n j J N t h m i j m t h ; c q f S f ; F j ; j U t h h . ( N a h t h d ; 16 : 23 )

t R t h r p f ; f w t h f s h y ; e l f ; F k ; m i l a h s q f s h t d ; v d ; e h k j j p d h N y g r h R f i s j ;  
J u j ; J t h h f s ; e t k h d g h i \ f i s g ; N g R t h h f s ;

r h g g q f i s v L g g h h f s ; r h T f N f J t h d a h n j h d i w f ; F b j j h Y k ; m J m t h f i s r ;  
N r j g g L j j h J . t p a h j p j h N k y ; i f f i s i t g g h h f s > m g n g h O J m t h f s ;  
n r h ] j k h t h h f s ; v d w h h . ( k h w F 16 : 17 - 18 )

m g n g h O J , N a R r k b j j p y ; t e J > m t h f i s N e h f ; f p t h d j j p Y k ; g k p a p Y k ; r f y m j p f h u K k ;  
v d f ; F f ; n f h L f ; f g g l b U f ; f w J .

Mi fahy> ebqfs; GwggL LgNgha> rfy [hj fi sAk; r\ uhff; gj h Fkhud; ghRj j Mt\pd; ehkj j Ny mthfS fF Qhd] ehdqnfhLj J>

ehd; c qfS fFf; fl i sa l i ahi tAk; mthfs; i ffnfhsSkgb mthfS fF c gNj rkgz ;Z qfs; , Nj h> cyfj j pd; KbTgh\ej k; rfy ehlfspYk; ehd; c qfS I Nd\$! , UffNwd; vdwhh; Mnk d; (kj Nj A 28:18-20)

fwWfnfhLf fTk> Qhd] ehdk; nfhLf fTk> grhRfi s Juj j Tk> t\ahj \a] j i u Fz khf fTk> rj ;J Ut pd; tyyi ki a Nkwnfhs s Tk; , NaRt pd; ehkj j \w\$! hfNt KbAk;

mti u c ddj qfS y; j kKi l a tyJ ghhrj j y; c l fhUk gb nraJ ... (vNgr\H 1:21)

Mj yhy; Nj td; vyyhtw\w\Fk; Nkyhf mti u c ahj j \

, NaRt pd; ehkj j y; thNdhh; Gj yj Nj hh; g\k\pd; fbhNd hUi l a Koqfhy; ahTk; Kl q\Fk gb f\Fk>

gj hthf\ Nj tDfF kfj kahf , NaRf\w] J fhj j nudW ehTfs; ahTk; mw\fi fgz ;Z kgbf\Fk> vyyh ehkj j \w\Fk; Nkyhd ehkj j j mtUf\Fj ; j ej Us\dh; (gygg\H 2:9-11)

nt w\w nfhs s ggLk; NghHfi y

ehk; Nrhj i dfF KfqnfhLggi j g; NghdNw , NaRTk; nfhLj j hH> Mdhy; mth ghtk; nraahky; Nrhj i di a Nkwnfhz l hH. mth Mt\p\Fh\ Nghuhl l ffsj j \wFs; g\Ntrj j i kahy> c qfS i l a Nghuhl l j j y; c qfi s ngyggLj j mtUf\F nj h\Ak;

mdGl d; rj j \j j j f; i ffnfhz l> j i yahf\ f\w] J TfFs; vyyhtw\wNyAk> ehk; tsUf\w\thfsha\Uf\Fk gbahf mggbr; nraj hh; (vNgr\H 4:15)

mth ntww\i a ntsggLj j pdi kahy; ebqfS k; n[ ak; nfhsS f\w\thfsha\Uf\fyhk;

mej ggbNa ehk; , Uj \j j hUk; xNu Mt\pdhNy gj ht\pd\ j j y; NrUk; ryhf\p\j j j mth%ykhag; ngw\Uf\Nwhk; (vNgr\H 2:18)

, NaR f\w] ;J t pd; kuz k; c a\Hj nj Oj y; gw\w\ fi j i a kj Nj A 26-28> khw\F 14-16> Y}f;fh 22-24> Nahtd; 18-21y; thrp f fTk; , NaR khj ;J c a\Hj nj Oej i kahdJ rhj j h\pd; tyyi kf\Fk> Nj tDi l a tyyi kf\Fk; , i l ayhd i j h\akh d epfo;thFk;

, NaR khj j gbahy> Nj td pd; j \l j j j mojj ;J t\ Nl d; vd rhj j hd; vz z \dh d; Nj tDi l a xNu Ngwhd Fkhui d nfhdW t\l j hd; Nj t , uh[ ;[ \j j j murhS k; , uh[ hi t mojj ;J t\l j hd; Mdhy; , NaR , NaR nrhd dj htJ;

ehd; , gng hOJ vd; gj hi t Ntz bfnfhz l hy> mth; gdd\uz L Nyf\NahDfF

mj pfkhd J}j i u vddj j j y; mDggkhl l hnuDW ej df;fwah?

mggbr; nraNtdhdhy> , t;tj khar; rkgtrf;fNtz lK; vdf;fw Ntj thf;fpaqfs; vggb  
ej wNtWk;vdwhh;. (kj Nj A 26:53-54)

vd;uh[ak; , t;Tyfj j wFhpaj yy> vd;uh[ak; , t;Tyfj j wFhpaj hdhy; ehd; aj hl j j y;  
xgGfnfhLf;fggl hj gbf;F vd; Coaf;fhuh; NghuhbaUgggh;fNs@ , ggbaUf;f vd;  
uh[ak; , t;tj j j wFhpaj yy vdwhh;. (Nahtd;18:36)

guj j yUe;J c kf;Ff; nfhLf;fggl hj Uej hy> vdNky; c kf;F xU mj pfhuKkphJ .  
MdgbaphNy vdi d c kkl j j y; xgGfnfhLj j tDf;F mj pf ghtKz l  
vdwhh;. (Nahtd;19:11)

, NaR khpf;ftpyi y Vnddwhy; mtUi la tyyi ki a tpl vj hpad; tyyi k  
Fi wthdj hFk; Nj tDi la , uh[;[ paj j pd; j pl l j j y; mtdJ kuz k; Kbthdj yy.  
mtuJ , uh[;[ pak; Gkpa; ] j hgpf;fggl f\$ba NeuKk; mJ tyy. , NaRtpd; kuz k; Nj t  
j pl l j j nkaahfNt epi wNtwwpaJ. kdj d; ghtj j pd; fl Lfs;ypUe;J k> , uz l hk;  
kuz j j yUe;J k; j wNghJ , ul rpf;fggl Lf;pdwhd;

, NaR fwp] J tpd; rYi t kuz j j pdhy; ghtj j yUe;J , ul rpf;fggl l J khj j uk;  
ntwwpayy> mtUi la kuz k; c ahj nj Oj ypd; gadhf rj J Utpd; rfy tyyi kfi sAK;  
mth Nj hyt;pai l ar; nraj hH:

Mj yhy> mth; c ddj j j wF Vwp ri wgl l thfi sr; ri wahf;f; kD\ h;fS f;F  
tuqfi s msj j hh; vdW nrhyypaUf;fwahh;.

Vwpdhh; vdgj pdhNy mth; mj wF KdNd Gkpad; j hot;pl qfsy; , wqf;pdhh; vdW  
t;sq;Ffwj yyth?

, wqf;pd;Nu vyyhtwi wAK; epggj j f;fj hf> vyyh thdq;fS f;Fk; Nkyhf  
c ddj j j wF VwpdtUkhaUf;fwahh;. (vNgrpaH 4:8-10)

Ji uj j dqfi sAK; mj pfhuqfi sAK; chpe;J nfhz l> ntspauq;fkhd Nfhykhf;f;  
mi tfs;pdNky; rYi taNy ntwwr;pej hh;. (nfhNyhnraH 2:15)

, NaR fwp] J rj J Utpd; tyyi ki a Nj hw;fbj j J kl lK;pdw; kuz j i j Ak; ntdwhH.  
mth rhj j hi dAK; epahak; j Hf;f;pdwtuhf fl e;J tej hH.

, gngghONj , ej c yfj J f;F epahaj j HgG cz l hf;fwJ @ , gngghONj , ej c yfj j pd;  
mj rj j pGwkghfj j ssggLthd;. (Nahtd;12:31)

, NaR , ul rpggd; topi a cz lGz z pdhH. mth kuz j i j Ak> rj J Utpd;  
mj pfhuqfi sAK; tyyi kfi sAK; Nj hw;fbj j hH. vj Hfhyj j y; epi wNtwgNghf;pdw  
rhj j hdpd; epahaj j Hgi gAK; mwpt; j j hH.

ebqfs; fwWf; nfhz ;LssgbNa j wNghij a #oeji yfi s cyf ehLfspd; epi yi kfs; NghdNw , Uffpdwd. fjsHrrggi lfs; murhqfjjwF vj phf nraygLfdwd. fjsHrrggi ljj i ythfs; nghpaty; epahaj j HgGf;Fl gl bUffpdwhHfs; Ajj gpnj rqfs; , ddKk; fjsHrrggi l fshy; toel j j ggLfdwd.

, NaRfwp] ; rhjjhi d Njhwfbjj NghJk> mtdJ grhRfspd; tyyi kfs k> khkrj Nj hLk> cyfj Nj hLk; Nghuhbfnfhz NI , Uffpdwd. mi tfs; NghH fi yfi s fl;Lgghl LfFs; i tjj Uffpdwd. rhjjhd; Njhytjai lej i j Ak> epahaej Hf;fggl i tff;fggl bUggi j Ak; kdij Hfs; mwphj Uff Kawrp nrafpdwd. mi tfs; tLfi sAk> ri gfi sAk> Nj rqi sAk; j kJ fl;Lgghl LfFs; i tjj f;nfhs Kawrpf;fpdwd.

Nghuhl k; vqf;Uffpdw NghJk; tRthrf;fpd; NkNyNa mtdJ mtjhdk; , UffpdwJ. , NaR rhjjhi d n[ajj NghJk> cyfy; mtd; j qf;paUffpdwhd; Mz f;sp;Jk> ngz f;sp;Jk; fz fi s j wffr; nratJ vkJ cjjuthj k; NghHf;fsj j py; mtdJ VkhwWj ypdhy; , oeJ Nghdi j i fggwWtJ vkJ chpi kahf , UffpdwJ. rhjjhd; epahaj j Hf;fggl kl;Lk; j dgggl ; c qfsJ Nghuhl k; nj hl HeNj apUffk> , NaR fwp] ; tpd; kuz j j w;\$l hf ebqfs; nry;Yk; NghJ mtd; nraywWg; Nghthd;

c ddj qfs;Yss Ji uj j dqfS f;Fk; mj fhuqfS f;Fk; mtUi la meej QhdkhdJ ri gapd;%ykha; , gnghOJ nj hpatUk; nghUl ; hf... (vNgrpH 3:10)

ghj pgi lahj ntwwpshs Hfs ;

, NaR %ykhf> ebqfs; ntwwpshsuhtHfs> vj phap; Nky; c qfS f;F ntwwpAz L:

vyyhtwi wAk; mtUi la ghj qfS f;Ff; fbgglj j p

vyyhtwi wAk; vyyhtwwhYk; epugf;pwUti la eji wthfa rhukhd ri gf;F mti u vyyhtwwp;Fk; Nkyhd j i yahfj ; j ej Usplhh. (vNgrpH 1:22-23)

rhyj i j Ak; 'mtuJ ghjjj wF fbggbj j pdh" , NaR. mth ntwwp;ngwwh vdgNj , j d; mHj j k; mth ri gapd; j i yahfTk> ehk; rhukhfTk; , UffpdNwhk; rfytwi wAk; mth j dJ ghjjj wF fbgglj j pdh> rhukhfpa ri gf;F fbggbj j pdh vdgNj , j d; mHj j k; ehk; ghj pf;fggl hj ntwwpshsHfs> rhjjhd; tyyi kf;F mgghy;Uffp;Hfs; j il kapy;Ue;J vki k fhf;Fk;gb mth Ntz bfnfhz ; hh:

eh; mth;fi s cyfj j y;Ue;J vLj ; j fnfhs;Skgb ehd; Ntz bfnfhsshky> eh; mth;fi sj ; j il kapidw fhf;Fk;gb Ntz bfnfhss f;Nwd;

ehd; , thfS f;fhf Ntz bfnfhss f;wJ kyyhky> , thfSi la thj i j apdhy; vdi d tRthrf;fwthfS f;fhfTk; Ntz bfnfhss f;Nwd; (Nahtd; 17:15>20)

ebqfs; c qfs; tyyi kahy> ntwwpshsuhfky> c ddj khdthpd; tyyi kahy; n[ ak; ngwWssHfs;



, i tnay;yhtw;wN yAk; ehk; ek;ky; md;G\$WfwtuhNy Kw;Wk;  
n[ aqnfhsS fwt h;fshajUf;fNwhNk. (NuhkH 8:37)

Mt;f;Fhpa Nghuhl;k; fLi kahf , Uf;f;dwNghJ> Ntj hfkk; \$Wk; Nj tDi la  
Nehf;f;fi s epi wNtw;Wq;fs;

ehd; eij dj j Uf;f;wgbNa el f;Fk; ehd; ehz aj j gbNa eij yep;Fk; vdW Nri dfspd;  
fhj j h; Mi z aj ;Lr;nrhd;dhh;

Nj rki dj j ;d;NkYk; ehz ap;f;gg;l ; Nahri d , JNt. rfy [hj ;fs;NkYk;  
ell ;gg;l bUf;f;w i fAk; , JNt vdwhh;

Nri dfspd; fhj j h; , ggb ehz aj j Uf;f;whh> ahh; mi j t;phj j khf;Fthd? mtUi la  
i f ell ;gg;l bUf;f;wJ > ahh; mi j j ;j ;UgGthd? (Vrhah 15:26-27)

Nri dfspd; fhj j Uf;F XH Nehf;f;Kz ;L> c yfk> khkprk> gprhR> eufk> rhj j hd;  
vdgtww;d;Nri d fi s mtH GwkNg j s;st;pl;LthH.

Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

2. Nj tDi l a Nehffk; vdd?

---

---

3. vej Nehffj j wfhf Nj td; c yfj j wF tej hH?

---

---

---

4. Mt pf; Fhpa Nghuhl i j j wfhd Nj tdJ j pl i j j pd; MW FwpgGfS k; vdd?

---

---

---

---

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l r mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i dfS f;fhd gj py;fshdJ j ugg l LSSJ)

NghH rhHej FwggFs;

1. MtpfFhpa Nghuhl;jjpwF NjtDi la thHjij kpfTk KffpakhdJ vdW fwwHfs; NjtDi la thHjij i a jwi ki a eqfs; tsHj;Jf; nfhss rHtNj r mWti l epWtdk; , uz l ghl qfi s toqFk; Nkyj pf jftyfS fF "Creative Bible Study Methods" and "Basic Bible Survey." vdW ghl qfi s Nfl l vOj Tk;
2. , ej ghljjjy; rhjjhdpd; fhpi afi s mofffnt , NaR tej hH vdf; fwwHfs; , NaRtpd; Nehffqfi sf; Fwj;J gpd;UK; trdqfsy; thrij;J mwpe;J nfhS qfs; Y}f;fh 4:18-19@4:43@19:10@24:46-49@Nahtd; 6:38@9:4@12:46@18:37. , NaR njhl Hghd NjtDi la Nehffjij Ak; thrij;J mwpaqfs; Nahtd; 3:16-18@vNgrpah 1:9-10.
3. , NaRTfF jla MtpfNshL gy Nghuhl;qfs; , Uej d. rhjjhdpd; jla MtpfSIDk> Nrhi d fSIDk; khjjmk; , NaRTfF Nghuhl;k; , Ufftyi y. rhjjhd; , NaRTfF neUffkhf , Uej thfi sAk; mtUfF vjphf nraygLjjpdh:

NgUJ :

rNkhd; NgJU , NaRthy; Nj Henj Lffggil gddpU rN Hfsy; xUt dhf , Uej hd; vdpDk; mtd; , NaRTId; Nghuhl rhjjhd; mti d ghtjjhd; jdfF el ffgNghf;dw kuz jij ggwwp , NaR ntsiggLjjpa NghJ NgJU mti u fbe;J nfhz l mggb eljjyhfhJ vdwhd; (khwF 8:32). Mdhy; NgJUTfF , NaR \$wpaj htJ .....

vdF;Fg; gpd;dhfgNgh> rhjj hNd> ep NjtDf;F Vwwi tfi sr; rpej pahky; kD\Uf;F Vwwi tfi sr;rpej pf;f;wha;..... (khwF 8:33)

, NaR fwpj;J NgJUi t rhjjhd; vdW fUj tyi y> , rrHej Hggjjjy; rhjjhdhy; NgJU ghtpf;fggLfpdwhd; vdNw ehk; fUj Ntz lK;

neUqfpa xU eghpd; %yk; Nj trjjk; nraahky; j LggNj rhjjhdpd; gpjhd j ej muqfsy; xdw hf , UffpdwJ. , NaR nrhdD Nghy mtHfsd; mwpti ufi s gpd;dhf Nghl l tpi Ntz lK; c qfS fF neUffkhf xUti d rhjjhd; ghtjj;J Nj trjjjjij nraa tpi hky; j Lffpdwhd?

gpd;dh NgJU fHjjhy; i tjj tRthrijij gi w rhwwpdhd> mgNghJ , NaR mtdpl k; \$wpdhH:

rNkhNd> rNkhNd> , Nj h> NfhJ i ki ar; Rsfpdhy; Gi l f;fwJ Nghyr; rhjjhd; c qfi sg; Gi l f;fwj wF c j j uT Nfl l f;nfhz l hd;

ehNdh c d; tRthrK; xop;J Nghfhj gbF;F cdf;fhf Ntz bfnfhz NI d; eP  
Fz ggl i gpdG c d;rNfhj ui u ] j pggLj ;J vdwWh; (Y}f;fh 22:31-32)

j hd; rPi tapyi waggLk; NghJ> NgJU j di d kWj yj; ;J tLthd; vdgi j , NaR  
mwpej pUej hH. NgJ UtPd; tho;ty; rj; ;J Uthdtd; Gi l f;Fk; mstpwF tUggk;  
c sstdhf , Uf;fpdwhd; vdgi j Ak; mth fz l hH. Mdhy; , NaR vgNghJk;  
NgJ UtPl kUej j pwi kfi s ftdj j hH. Mj rri gapd; rpej j i ytdhf mtd;  
, Ugghd; vdWk; mth mwpej pUej hH.

Aj h] ;

, NaR fwp] ;J gddpUti u Nj Henj Lj j NghJ Aj hRk; xUtdhf , Uej hd;  
, kkdj i d rhj j hd; vt;thW ghtpgghd; vdgi j Ak; , NaR mwpej pUej hH:

, NaR mth;fi s Nehf;fp gddpUtuhfpa c q;fi s ehd; nj hpe;J nfhssty; yah?  
c q;fS f;FsS k; xUtd; grrhahUf;fpwhd; vdwWh;

rNkhdPd; Fkhudhfpa aj h] fhhNahj ;J gddpUthnyhUtdhaUe;J k> j ki kf;  
fhl ;bf;nfhLf;fg; Nghfwt dhaUej gbapdhy; mti df; Fw] ;J , ggbr;  
nrhd;dh;. (Nahtd;6:70-71)

Aj h] ; j di d fhl bfnfhLgghd; vd , NaR \$wPd j kj Nj A 26:20-25> Nahtd;  
13:21-30 ti uAk; thrj ;J mwpaTk; rhj j hd; neUq;fpa xUti d ghtj ;J c q;fi s  
fhl bf; nfhlj ;J fhz ggLj ;J fwhdh? Nj td; nfhz ;Lss Nehf;fj i j  
epi wNtwWti j c q;fshy; j Lf;f KbahJ.

4. ky;fpaH 1:13l thrpAqfs; j Hffj hrp j d; fhyj j py; thoej kffspd; kj rl qFfi s  
ftdj ;J tPl L ', Nj h , J vt;tsT tUj j k" vdf; \$wPdH. xU Nti s , ej kffs;  
Muhj i di ag; gwwp fwfhj thfshf , Uej pUggHFNsh?

Muhj i di a gwwp Nkyj pfkhf mwpe;J nfhsS qfs; rq;f] k; 5:7@ 22:27@ 29:2@ 45:11@  
66:4@ 86:9@ 95:6@ 96:9@ 97:7@ 99:5>9@ ahj j puhfkk; 34:14@ 1 ehshfkk; 16:29@ kj Nj A 7:7@  
Nahtd; 4:23-24@ gpyrggpaH 3:3.

rHtNj r mWti l Neu epWtdj j pd; 'Mobilization Methodologies" vdw ghl k;  
Muhj i di af;Fw] j Nkyj pfkhf mwpa c j Tk;

5. rq;f] Gj j fj j pYss Jj pfi sg; gwwp Nkyj pfkhf fwWF; nfhsSTk; thrp;fpdw  
NghJ 'Jj p' vdW tUfpdw nrhwfi s mi lahsggLj ;J qfs; gpd;dH j pUkgTkhf  
mi j f; Fw] ;J fwWfnfhsS qfs;

6. n[ gj i j ggwwpa rj j paqfs; c sssd:

n[ gj j pw;F gj py;nfhLf;fggLk;

c l dbahf: Vrhah 65:24@j hdNay; 9:21-23  
j hkj khf: Y}f;fh 18:7  
vkJ t pUggj j w:F NtWgl i Ki way; 2 nfhhpej pAH 12:8-9  
vkJ vj HgghHgGfS f:F mgghy; vNukpah 33:3@vNgrpah 3:20

nt tNtW rhli eji yfsy;n[ gk;nraaggl yhk;

epd;W nfhz iL: 1 , uh[ hf;fs; 8:22@khw:F 11:25  
fNo FdpeJ: rqf] k; 95:6  
Koq;fhy; , UeJ: 2 ehshfkk; 6:13@rqf] k; 95:6> Y}f;fh 22:41@mgNgh] j yH  
20:36  
Kfq;FgGw t pOeJ: vz z hfkk; 16:22@NahRth 5:14@1 ehshfkk; 21:16@kj Nj A  
26:39  
i ffi s Kddhy; eil b: vrhah 1:15@2 ehshfkk; 6:13  
i ffi s c ahj j p rqf] k; 28:2@Gykgy; 2:19@1 j Nkhj Nj A 2:8

n[ gj j w;fhf nghJ thd gurri dfs; j Hj j f;nfhss Ntz iLk;  
Neuggwwhf;Fi w  
ftdrrj wy;  
NrhHT  
t pUggk;di k

n[ g Nri di a c Uthf;Fj y;

Mt p;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j y; n[ gk; tyyi kAss MAKhf , Uf;fpdwJ. Gj pa VwghL>  
Nghuhl i j j KdndLggj wfhd xU fl i i kgi g VwgLj j ti j t;ghf;fpdwJ.

j dggli n[ gk; n[ gk; j dggli Ki wayYk; nraaggl y; Ntz iLk; kj Nj A 6:6

, Utuhf n[ gj j y; , Utuhf n[ gggJ xdwpi rthd n[ gkhf , Uf;fpwJ: kj Nj A  
18:19

r pW FOthf; , uz iLff mj p;fkhNdhi uf; nfhz i r pwa FO. , uz iL myyJ %dW  
Ngh xdw hf NrHeJ n[ gggJ tyyi kahdJ: kj Nj A 18:20

KO ri gahpdJk; n[ gk; KO ri gAk; xdW NrHeJ xNu Neuj j y; i f;f;pakha;  
n[ gggJ: mgNgh] j yH 1:14-15

n[ gj j w;fhd thf;FWj pfs;

n[ gj i j f; Fwj jss gdtUk; thf;Fjjjjqfi s gbAqfs; Mt p;Fhpa  
Nghuhl i j j y; , j tyyi kkp;f MAj khf , Uggi j , i t nts;ggLj j k;

. ebf;fs; Nfi iLk; KddNu vdd Nj i t vd gj h mwpeJ sshH: kj Nj A 6:8

- , UtH xUkdggI bUej hy; gj py; fpi I fFk; kj Nj A 18:19
- Nj tdhy; rfyKk; \$Lk; kj Nj A 19:26@Y}f;fh 18:27
- tRthrj Nj hL , i z e;Jss n[ gk; gaDssJ: kj Nj A 21:22@khw;F 11:24
- ej khd; nraAk; C f;fkhd n[ gk; ngyDssJ: ahfNfhG 5:16
- , NaRt;pd; ehkj j pdhy; Nfi l hy; nraaggLk; Naht;hd; 14:14

7. c gthrj; j Fwj; j Nkyj pf gbggi d:

- c gthrk; ehk; Nj tDi I a gpsi sfs; vdgi j ep&gpf;Fk; 2 nfhhej p;H 6:3-10
- n[ gKk; c gthrKk; ri gahy; VwghL nraaggI J. mgNgh] j yH 14:23
- c gthrggj wF ehk; vki k nfhLf;f Ntz ;Lk; 1 nfhhej p;H 7:5

8. 'rHggq;fi sAk; Nj s;fi sAk;" kj pf;f tyyi k nfhLf;fggI Lssj hf , NaR \$w;pdhH. rHggj; j f; Fwj; J Mt;pf;Fhp; h; j p;Yk; ngsj f; h; j p;Yk; I ej hk; mj pfhuj; j py; fwwHfs; Nj s;fi s;f; Fwj; j rpy rj; j p;aq;fi s , qNf ft;dgNghk;

Nj s;fs; kwwi tfi s j t;Hf;Fk; Nj s; kuz k; ti u NghuhLk; , i ui a mgfhp;f;Fk;> mi j eRf;Fk;> mj d; nfhbf;f;pdhy; nfhba t;N; j j GFj; Jk; eb;fs; Nj s;pdhy; nfhI; l ggl; l hy; ty;pf;Fk;> Ngr KbahJ Ngha;t;Lk;> mi kj p;ardi kAk;> ngyt;bdKk;> c z Ht;pgGk; VwgLk;

Nj s;fs; , Uz; l , l q;fs;py; thOk;> ntggj; j w;Fs; tej hy; (xsp) , we;J t;Lk; Kj ypy; Nj s; j ggpf;f Kawr; nraAk;> gpd;dH %Hf;f; j; l d; mj d; thyhy; nfhI; l Mukgpf;Fk; ngsj f; c yf;py; vWkGf;\$I; l k; Nj s;pd; gi fahs;pf;shf , Uf;f;pdwd.

I ej hk; mj pfhuj; j py; rHggq;fi s;f; Fwj; J fwwi j g; NghdW , rrj; j p;aq;fi s Mt;pf;Fhp;i t;fNshL ehk; g;uNahf;pf;fyhkh?

mz gj µl ;l y;

Nj t Nri d ay; nraygLk; , uhZ t el tbfj ffs;

'mz gj µl ;l y;" vdgj d; mHj j k> , uhZ t el tbfj ffi s nraa j ahH epi y vdgj hFk;  
Nj t Nri d apd; Mt;pf;Fhpa gi l fs; gut yhf mz gj µl ;l ggl y; Ntz ;Lk;

mj pfhuk; gj J

## Nghuhl l j j py; vj HJ hf:Fj Y k> j wghJ fhgGk;

FwffNfhs fs;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdj i j kdggH khf vOj Tk;
- 'Nghuhl l j j pd; vj HJ hf:Fj i y" tghpf:fTk;
- 'Nghuhl l j j pd; j wghJ fhgi g" tghpf:fTk;
- Nghuhl l j j pYss vj HJ hf:Fj Yf:Fk> j wghJ fhggw:Fk; , i l apYss nghJ thd fhuz pfi s , dk; fhz Tk;
- Nghuhl l j j pYss vj HJ hf:Fj ypYk> j wghJ fhggpYk; ghRj j htphd thpd; gqi f RUF;fkhf \$wTk;
- Nghuhl l j j py; Aj j j ej uqfspd; , awi fahd c j huz qfi s ghtj J vj HJ hf:Fj i yAk; j wghJ fhgi gAk; tghpf:fTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj papyUeJ j wTNfhs; t rd k;

grhRfF , l qnfhl hkYk; , Uqfs; (vNgrpH 4:27)

mwKfk;

ngsj f c yfpy; , uz l tij khd Nghuhl l qfs; c z l: mi tfs; vj HJ hf:Fj y; nraj y> j di d ghJ fhj J nfhssy; vdggLk; Ntj hfKkKk; vkf:F vj HJ hf:Fj y> j wghJ fhj j y; vdw , uz l NghHj ej uqfi s Nghj pffpwJ . ebqfS k; Nghuhl l j j py; vj HJ hf:Fj y; nraaTk> j wghJ fhgi g NkwnfhssTk; fwWf; nfhss Ntz lK; myyhtpl l hy; Nghuhl l j j i ftpl l tpl Ntz lK; myyJ VwWfnfhssHj pUff Ntz lK;

, ggHl khDJ vj HJ hf:Fj y; - j wghJ fhgG gwwpa mwKfj i j j Uf pdwJ . Mt pf:Fhpa MAj qfspd; vj HJ hf:Fj y; - j wghJ fhgG gwwp nj hl HeJ tUf pdw , uz l mj pfhuqf:spYk; tpgukhf fhz Nghk;

j wghJ fhgG Nghuhl l k;

j wghJ fhgG Nghuhl l k; vyi yfi s ghJ fhf:Fk gb nraAk; Aj j k; vj p hsp mbf:fpdwt i u fhj j pUeJ > grddH gi l fs; KdNd teJ j ki k ghJ fhgG epi yai l f pdwJ . j wghJ fhggHsH> vj HJ a j dJ j Hkhdj j pdhYk> j d; gi l apd; c j t pNahLk; j hf:f Ntz lK; , t;tij khf NghuhLk; NghJ vj HJ apd; ghri wfFs; nryy mtrpaNkwgl hJ . j wghJ fhgG vyi y VwfdNt eHz apffgg l j hapUf:fpdwt . , J KffpakhDJ > vggbahapDk; Mt pf:Fhpa j la Nri dfs; tRthrp vdw ti fapy; c qfi s nj hl HeJk; j hf:F pdwJ . c qfi s j wghJ fhj J fnfhss nj hpahtpl l hy> , j j hf:Fj Yf:F gypahtHfs;



vj HJ hf:Fj y; Nghuhl l k;

Nghuhl l j j y; vj HJ hf:Fj y; kpfTk; fLi kahdJ. , J mbf:Fk; ti u fhj j UeJ mj d;  
gpd;dH j hf:Fk; NghH myy. NeubahfNt j hf:Fj y; vj Hnfhs;fpdw fhhpakhaUffpwJ.  
vj uhspi a , dk; fz L> mtdJ NghHj ej muqfi s mwpeJ> mtDf:F vj uhf  
vj HJ hf:Fj i y Mtpf:Fhpa c yfy; nj hLf:f Ntz Lk; vj HJ hf:Fj ypy> j hf:f tUfpdwtNu  
Kj y; j Hkhdj i j vLf:fpdwtuhf , UgghH. j wghJ fhgG nragti u tpi vj HJ hf:Fj y;  
nragth vyi yfi s tpuhf:Fk; thagi g ngwmpUgghH.

vj HJ hf:Fk; Nghuhl l j j pd; %ykhfNt , NaR fwp] J tpd; Rtpr\ j i j c yfpwF nfhz L  
nryy KbAk; , j wF Mtpf:Fhpa Nghuhl l k; c j Tk; vkJ trj pahd tLfsYk>  
MyaqfsYk; , UeJ nfhz L vkkhy; j wghJ fhggsf:Fk; NghHj ej muqfi s gapwrp nraa  
KbahJ. Nj t Nri dahdJ vj HJ pd; NghHfsj j wFs; nryy Ntz Lk; rhj j hdpd;  
Nfhi l fFs; Rtpr\ nraj p tyyi kAl d; nryy Ntz Lk; ehk; fLi kahd vj HJ hf:Fk;  
Mtpf:Fhpa Nghuhl l j j wFs; nryy Ntz Lk;

nghJ thd fhuz pfs;

Nghuhl l j j y; j hf:Fj y; kwWk; j wghJ fhgG gwmpa nghJ thd xU fhuz p cz L.  
, t; tuz Lk; tRthrapd; fthi aNahL j dgggl t j j j y; rkgej ggl LssJ. , awi fahd  
Nghuhl l j j y; ghtpf:fggl hj MAj qfs; rj J Utpd; Nky; Nrj j i j VwgLj j hJ myyJ  
Nghu uAk; ntwmp nfhsshJ. Mtpf:Fhpa c yfpwFk; , t; cz i k nghUeJ fpwJ.  
c qfS i la Mtpf:Fhpa MAj qfs; c qfs; rj j ggb ghtpf:fggl hNy> gyi d  
cz Lgz Z k; Nj td; Nghuhl l j i j el j j ngyd; nfhLf:fpd,whH> Mdhy; j hf:Fj y; kwWk;  
ghJ fhgG vdW , uz Lf:Fk eb;fNs c j j uthj p

gi oa Vwghl by; Nghuhl l qfspd; NghJ > j dJ [ dkhfpa , ] uNty; kffS f;fhf Nghhpl l hH.  
Mdhyk; Nghuhl l ffsj j y; j qfi s epi yeWj J tJ Kj yhtJ [ dqfspd; Nti yahf  
, UeJ J. j d;Di la ehk j j pdhy; Mtpf:Fhpa MAj qfs; ghtpf:fggl fwi j fhz fpdw  
Nj td> Aj j j j y; <LgLk; MZ f:Fk> ngz Z f:Fk; vj HJ J epwf Kbahj Uffpdw NghJ >  
Nri d fspd; fhj j H mtNti say; fthi a nraa Mukgpf:fpdwhH.

vyrhtpd; fi j i a 2 , uh[ hf:fs; 13:14-19y; thrj J ghUqfs; , ffi j ay; ty;Yk; mkGk;  
Nghuhl l j j y; ghtpf:fggl fpdwJ. , j pNy Mtpf:Fhpa fhpaqfs; ml qfAssd> mi tfs;  
Nghuhl l j i j tpsqf:fnfhss c qfS fF c j Tk;

1. NghuhL t j w fhd c qfs; Nehf:fj i j ep&gj J fhl Lqfs;

Naht] ; , uh[ hTf:F vyrh 't;yi yAk> mkGfi sAk; gb" vdW \$wpdhH. gTy; 'Mtpapd;  
gl l aj i j vLj J f;nfhs:S qfs" vdW \$Wf;whH. vdNt Nghuhl eb;fs; Maj j k; vdgi j  
ep&gff j wghJ fhgG kwWk; j hf:Fj YfF mtrpakhd MAj qfi s vLj J f;nfhs:S qfs;

2. MAj j j pd; Nky; i ffi s i t Aqfs;

MAj j j pd; Nky; i ffi s i t f:Fk; gb , uh[ hTf:F vyrh \$wpdhH. gpd;dH vyrh , uh[ ht pd;

Nky; j d; i ffi s i tj jhd; ntwwpffhd je jµk; c qfs; i faŷ; c ss MAj j j pd; NkYssJ Mdhy; mtuJ fuk; c qfs; Nky; c ssJ.

### 3. gyfd j a j wff:

vj thp ntwwp nfhsS k; , l j j pYss [ ddi y j wffTk; , ] uNtyhpd; vj thpfs; fipfNf , Uej hHfs> mj dhy; vyrh , uh[ ht p k; fipfNf , Uffpdw [ ddi y j wTk; vdwhH. c qfs; thotŷ; vj p h s p a h d t d; nfhz ;L tUf w Nj hy; t p f S k> Fi wTfS k; mbi kj d fl LfS k; c ss gFj p a y; , Uffpdw '[ ddi y' j wffFkgb Nj t d; t p k G f p d w h H.

### 4. mkj k vaAk;

vyrh , uh[ hi t Nehf; f p mkj k 'vaAk;" vdwhH> , uh[ hTk; vaj pdhd; mJ 'Nj tDi l a mkG> r p a h i t Kw p a b f ; Fk; mkG" vd vyrh \$w p d h H. [ ddi y j w e j h y; k l ; Lk; Nghj h J. c k J i faŷ; , Uff w MAj q f S k; NghJ k h d j y y. Nj tDi l a fuk; c d; Nky; , Uggj p d h y; khj j µk; Nghuhl ; j j p y; ntwwp ngw KbahJ. Nri d f s p d; fHj j h p d; fl l i s f F f b g b e ; J 'vaAk;" vd w J k; v a a N t z ; Lk; , J N t Nghuhl ; j j p y; c q f S f F s s g q f > c z i k a h f N t MAj q f s; c q f s p d; i f f s ŷ; , Uff p d w J. c q f s; f u q f s; Nj tDi l a f u j j h y; t o p e l j j g g L f p d w J.

### 5. FwffNfhi s mwpeJ nfhsS qfs;

r p a h Nj r j i j ntwwp nfhz ; l i k f F mi l a h s k h f mkGfi s vLj ; j i u a p N y m b f ; F k g b v y r h , u h [ h T f ; F \$ w p d h H. , u h [ h m j d g b % d W j u k; m b j ; J t p l ; L > e p W j j p f ; n f h z ; l h d ; % d W K i w m b j ; J e p W j j p a i k N j t i d f l ; L g g L j j p a j h f v y r h \$ w p a N j h L m t d J , u h Z t ntwwpAk; fl ; L g g L j j g g l ; j h a p U f ; F k; v d w h H. m u r d ; Nghuhl ; j j p d ; F w p f N f h i s t p s q f p f ; n f h s s h i k a p d h N y N a , t t h W e i l n g w w J. r p a i u j l K w p a m b g g N j N j t D i l a t p U g g k; v d W v y r h n j h p t i j j h H ( t r d k; 17). % d W K i w k h j j µk; j i u a y ; m b j j i k > , u h [ h K O i k a h d n t w w p i a n g w k h l ; h H v d g i j f h z g p f ; f p d w J.

c q f S i l a C o p a j j p Y k > [ P t p a j j p Y k; K O i k a h d n t w w p i a n g w N t z ; L k; v d g N j N j t D i l a F w p f N f h s h f , U f f p d w J. e b q f s; F w p f N f h i s t p s q f p f ; n f h s s h t p l ; h y > c q f s; n t w w p f s; f l ; L g g l ; j h f N t , U f ; F k;

### 6. Kjyhtjhf c qfs; , ufræ mi wi a ntwwp nfhsS qfs;

Nahth] ; , u h [ h T f ; F k > v y r h T f ; F k ; , i l a y ; , u f r æ m i w a y ; e i l n g w w J v J N t h > m J N t r p a h T l d h d N g h h p d ; K b t h f , U e j J. c q f s; t h o t p Y s s N g h u h l ; q f S f f h d n k a a h d n t w w p f S k; N j t D I d ; , u f r æ m i w a y ; v L f ; f p d w j p k h d j j p N y N a j q f p a p U f ; f p d w J.

rhj j h d p d ; j e j µ q f s ;

j w g h J f h g i g A k > j h f ; F T k ; g a d g L j j g g L k ; MAj q f s; a h T N k r h j j h d p d ; N g h H j e j µ q f s ŷ ; c s s d.

rhj j hdhNy ehk;NkhrkNghfhj gbF> mggbr;nraNj d; mtDi l a j ej µqfs;ekf;Fj ;  
nj hphj i tfs;myyNt. (2 nfhhej pH2:11)

'j ej µk" vdW nrhy; j pl l k> nrad;Ki w j pl l k> rj j j pl l k> #orrj j pl l k> eatQrfk;vdw  
mHj j ggl Nt , t;tj pfhuj j y; ghtpf;fggl LssJ. rhj j hd; c qfi s , i t f S f F s ;  
t p o j j s ; s g ; ghHf;fwhd> ekqfs; , rrj j j pl l qfi s Gwf;fz pf;fjdw NghJ  
Nj hy;tai l f j d w h d ;

ghRj j MtphdtUi l a C o p a k ;

, gghl j j p d ; Mukg j j y ; ghRj j MtphdtUi l a Mtpf;Fhpa eyy Nri d fi s g w w p  
f w w H f s ; ghJ fhf;Fk> j hf;Fk; Nghuhl j j j w F ghRj j MtphdtH Kff;pakhd tuhf  
, Uf;fwhH. ghRj j MtphdtH rhj j h d p d ; j e j µ q f i s m w p e j µ U f ; f j d w g b a h y ;  
Nghuhl j j j y ; <LgLk; t p R t h r p f S f f h f m t H g h e J NgRf;fjdwH:

mej ggbNa MtphdtUk; ekJ gytldqfsy; ekf;F c j t n r a f ; w h h ; ehk; Vwwgb  
Ntz bfnfhss Ntz baj pd;dnj dW mwphkyµUf;fwgbahy> Mtphdthj hNk  
thf;Ff;fl qfhj ngU%rRfNshL ekf;fhf Ntz Lj ynraf;fwhh; Mtphdth;Nj tDi l a  
rj j j j j p d g b N a g h R j j t h d f S f ; f h f N t z L j y ; n r a f ; w g b a h y ; ... (NuhkH 8:26-27)

rj ; J U t p d ; Nghuhl j f f s j i j Nkwnfhss ghRj j MtphdtH tyyi k nfhLf;fjdwH:

ghRj j Mtp c q f s i j j y ; t U K N g h J e k q f s ; n g y d i l e J v U r N y k p Y k > A N j a h  
K O t j p Y k > r k h h a h t p Y k > G k p d ; f i l r g h a e j K k > v d f ; F r ; r h l r f s h a µ g g h f s ; v d w h h ;  
(mgNgh] j yH 1:8)

Nghuhl j j j y ; j h f ; F k > j w g h J f h g g s p f ; F k ; M A j q f s ; g h R j j M t p h d t h p d ; t u q f s y ;  
, U f ; f j d w d . m w p i t c z H j ; J k ; t u K k > Q h d j i j N g h j p f ; F k ; t r d K k > M t p f ; F h p a  
Nghuhl j j j w f h d , a w i f f ; f g g h w g l l n t s p g g h L f i s f ; n f h L f ; f j d w d . M t p f i s  
g F j j w p A k ; t u k ; r j ; J U t p d ; t Q r f q f i s n t s p g g L j ; J f j d w d .

**tN\ I** tuqfshd Nkaggd> j Hf;fj h r p m g N g h ] j y H > R t p N r \ H > N g h j f H M f p N a h U k ;  
ghRj j MtphdtH j Uk; Nghuhl j j j w F m t r p a k h d t w i w n f h L f ; f j d w h H f s ; **NgRk**; t u k ;  
t p N \ I t o p e l j j y ; f i s N j t d p l k p U e ; J n g w W > N j t N r i d K d N d w p r ; n r y y c j T f j d w d .

fLk; Nghuhl j k; , awi ffF , i z ahd Mtpf;Fhpa rj j p a q f s ;

kpfTk; Kff;pakhd tyyi kAss trdk; Mtpf;Fhpa Aj j j j w F ghtpf;fggl f w J .....  
Vnddy> khkrj Nj hLk; , u j j j N j h L k y y > J i u j j d q ; f N s h L k > m j p f h u q ; f N s h L k >  
, g g u g Q r j j p d ; m e j f h u N y h f h j p j f N s h L k > t h d k z l y q f s p Y s s n g h y y h j M t f s p d ;  
N r i d f N s h L k ; e k f ; F g ; N g h u h l j k ; c z l . ( v N g r p a H 6 : 1 2 )

'Nghuhl j k;" vdW Nj tDi l a trdk; mi lahsggLj ; J f w J . fLk; Nghuhl j j j y ;

, awi fff , i z ahd Mtpf:Fhpa rjjpaqfs; ml qfpaUffpdwd. kyAj j k> ngsj f c yfpy; ngyDss tpi sahl hf , UffpdwJ. Nghuhl k; vdgj d; mHj j k; 'fLk; KawrAl d; ty yi kahf Nghuhb gi fti u Nkwnfhssy;" vdgj hFk;

, ej c yfj j pd; Nghuhl l j j Mtpf:Fhpa Aj j j J l d; xggpl L mtj hdpAqfs;

### 1. Maj j Kk; gapwraK;

ngsj f c yfpyss kyAj j tld; j pwi kahf tpi sahl gapwWtpf:fggl Ntz Lk; mth kyAj j gapwri a ngw Ntz Lk; cz T flLgghl i l Nkwnfhss Ntz Lk; mth Nghl bay; ntwwp ngWkgbahf kyAj j j j pwfhd t j pfi s fwW> mtwi w ftdkhf gpdgww Ntz Lk;

tRthrpAk; Mtpf:Fhpa Nghuhl l j j py; ntwwpfi s ngw mj wfhhd t j pKi wfi s fwf Ntz Lk; Mtpf:Fhpa Nghuhl l j j py; ntwwp ngw Nj tDi la trdj j pyUeJ czi t ngwWfnfhs;tNj hL n[ gpf:fTk; Ntz Lk; c yfpyss kyAj j j j p wF gapwraNa> j pwi ki a nfhLfFk;

c yfj j py; kyAj j tbi u jahHgLj j gapwra Kffpakha; , UffpwJ> mth rhj pf:Fk; j pwi kAsstuhf , Uff NrhHtpdwp gapwrafi s Nkwnfhss Ntz Lk; , J Mtpf:Fhpa c yfpyFk; nghUj j khFk; rpyH tpi uthf NrhHe;J Ngha; Mtpa py; Nj hytpai l fpdwdH> fhuz k; mthfs; Mtpf:Fhpa Nghuhl l j j p wF Ki wggp gapwra ngwhi kahFk;

### 2. Nghuhl l j j pd; Rght k;

kyAj j k; gz Z tJ FOtpi sahl l yy. kyAj j tbi fi sgGwwhy; mtUff gj pyhf , d;DnkhUtH mDgggggl kh l l hH. neUffkha; KfKfkha; j dgggl nj hl HGl d; vj pahaUffpwUl d; NghuhLtNj kyAj j j j py; ml qfpaUffpwJ.

Mtpf:Fhpa c yfpyk; , JNt czi kahapUffpwJ. tRthrp neUffkha> KfKfkha; vj pahasAl d; Nghuhl Ntz Lk; , ej Mtpf:Fhpa Nghuhl l j j p wF c qfS fhd , l j j p wF , d;DnkhUtH mDgggggl kh l l hH. kww tpi sahl Lfi sgNghdW kyAj j j j py; 'Neukpdi k" fpi lahJ. Mtpf:Fhpa c yfpyk; 'Neukpdi k" fpi lahJ. rhj jhd; , gNghuhl l j j py; XantLggj pyi y. tRthrpAk; xU NghJ k; j wghJ fhggpdwp , Uff \$ l hJ.

### 3. kyAj j NghH j ej p qfs;

kyAj j Nghhy; j wghJ fhgGk> j hf:Fj Yk; , Uffpdwd. , i tfs; Mtpf:Fhpa c yfpyk; gpaNahfpf:fggl yhk; #orrr nraJ j hkj ggLj J tJ kyAj j j j py; ghtpf:fggkLk; El gj j pvdhFk; #orrr nraJ j hkj ggLj j j vj pahas NeUff Neuha; tej Jk; j hfpy t pLthHfs; ; vdwhYk; j hkj ggLj J k; NghJ Gsspfs; eLtuhy; Fi wf:fggkLk; Mtpf:Fhpa vj pahas typeJ j hf:Fji y NkwnfhssSkNghJ> ebqfs; 'j hkj j J f" nfhz bUej hy; ebqfS k; 'Gsspfi s" , oeJ t pLthHfs; rpy tRthrpfs; j qfS i la tho;tpy; i j hpakha; NeUffNeH mZ fhky; j hkj j Nj vj pahas a mZ FfpdwdH. mthfs; xUNghJ k; typeJ tUk; j hf:Fj py; ntwwp ngw kh l l hHfs;

4. epi y Fi yj y:

kyAj j j j j y; , d;DnkhU Kffpakhd j ej mukhf , UggJ epi yFi yar;nrat;j hFk; vdNt mtH mi j kŁz ;Lk;Nghuhb ngwW vj pūhs;F rkkhf epw;f Ntz ;Lk;

NtjhFKk; rkepi yf;F Kffpaj ;Jtk; nfhLffpdwJ. rhj j hDk; rkepi yi a , offrnrati j j dJ j ej mukhf ghtpffpdwhd; mNefkhd gpi oahd c gNj rfFOffs; tuffhuz k; rkepi y Ngz hi kahFk; tLfs;py> ri g l ffpq;fs;py> Nj hy;tp Vwgl f; fhuz k; rkepi y Ngz ggl hi kAk> gpi oahdtww;F Kffpaj ;Jtk; nfhLj j i kAk; myyJ Kffpaj ;Jtk; nfhLff Ntz baj w;F nfhLffggl hi kahFk;

kyAj j j j j y; , uz ;L ti fahd rkepi y , UffpdwJ. cly; kwWk; kd rkepi y. ruŁ rkepi ki a Kdgj hf mopff Kj y; kd rkepi yi a Kj yhtj hf j hf;f Ntz ;Lk; , j i dr; nrat;j w;fhf> Mrrhpkhd j ej muk; ghtpffggLffpdwJ. Mukgjj y; ftdj i j j pi r j pUgg Mrrhpkhd fhhpak; Mukg;ffggLffwJ. kyAj j tŁH , i j mtj hdpffpdw NghJ El gkhf mff;fh;aj i j gūNahff;f MukggghHfs; vj pūp;fHi t Mukg;ffpdwNghJ> j df;F tUffpdw Mgi j j j t;Hf;f Kwgl tNj hL> j hf;Fj i y el j j j di d j ahHgLj ;J thH.

Mtp;Fhpa cyfpYk; , J vt;tsT cz i kahapUffpdwJ. rhj j hd; Mrrhpkhd j ej muqfi s ghtj ;J rkepi yi a , offr; nrathd; mtd; c q;fsJ ftdj i j j pi r j pUgg kd rkepi yi a , offr; nrathd> mtNti sa;py; eb;fs; gae;J , i j mtj hdpffpdw NghJ> mtd; c q;fsJ thot;pd; NtW gFj p;py; j p l kpl L j hf;Fj i y nj hl q;F thd;

5. vj pūghHgG:

kyAj j j j j y; k;f KffpakhdJ vj pūghHgghFk; kyAj j tŁH toffkhd j hf;Fj i y j Lff toi kahd fhhpaqfi sr; nra;J> j hf;Fj i y vj pūnfhss Ntz ;Lk; j hf;Fj i y vj pūghHj ;J> kyAj j tŁH j ahH epi ya;py; , Uej hy;ntwwp thagG , yyhJ NghfhJ.

, J Mtp;Fhpa cyfpYk; cz i kahapUffpwJ. eb;fs; rhj j hDi la j ej muqfi s Gwffz ;j ;J> mtdJ c j j pfi s Nkwnfhss jahuhf j hf;Fj i y nj hl qf Ntz ;Lk; mgNghNj j hf;Fj y;ei l ngWk; NghJ rkepi yi a , off khl BHfs;

6. J }z by; , i u:

kyAj j j j j y> vj pūhf , Ue;J NghuhLffpdw vj pūpapd; epi yi a tYtpoffr; nrat;j w;fhf> vj pūp;f fthrr;A;l ;J 'J}z by; , i u" i tffggLffpdwJ. Mtp;Ayfj j pYk; rhj j hd; nj hl He;J Nrhj i dfi s i tj ;J c q;fs; Mtp;Fhpa epi yi a ngytŁdggLj ;J thd;

kyAj j j j j y; vj pūpapUggj w;F , l k; j p l kpl ggl ;L Maj j ggLj j ggLffwJ gpd;dh j hf;Fj Yf;fhf mt;t p j j w;F mtH mDggggLthH. #oe;pi yfs; rhpahf , UffpdwNghJ vj pūpapd; ngydww epi yi a mD\$ykhf ghtj ;J Aj j k; c l dbahf ei l ngWk;

Mtp;Fhpa cyfpYk> rhj j hd; j df;F rhj fkhd #oe;pi yi a c Uthff; mi j c qfi s

NghftplL jhff Mukggghd; mtd; cl dbahfNt c qfs gytbkhhd epi yi a  
gadgLjjpf; nfhs;thd; kyAj j tli dg; NghyNt rhj j hDk; gytb epi ki a jdfF  
mD\$ykhf vLjJf; nfhs;thd; vdgi j Qhgfj j py; i tjJf; nfhsS qfs; mtdpl Kss  
tyyi ki atpl mj pfkhd tyyi k c qfspl k; , Uff;pdwJ. fHj j uhfpa , NaR fwpj J tpd;  
, Wj p gytbj j j gadgLjj Kwgl; NghJ mtd; gyj j mbi a thq;f; nfhz ;hd;  
Mdhy; ebqfs; fHj j hpd; fl; i si a mD\$ykhf ghtj J Nghuhl ; j j py; ntwwp ngw gapwrp  
nraJf; nfhss Ntz ;Lk;

7. j hf;Fj Y k; vj Hj hf;Fj Y k;

kyAj j j pdNghJ ebqfs; vLf;Fk; xt nthU efHtpw;Fk; vj hpad; gup pAj j j j fhz gHfs;  
Mtp;Fhpa c yf;w;Fk; , rrj j pak; nghUj j khdj hFk; ebqfs; Nj tDf;fhf nrayhww  
KwgLkNghJ> rhj j hd; vj Hj hf;Fj i y c qfS fnfj puhf vgNghJ k; vLgghd;

8. efHT:

kyAj j j j py; vj Hghshpd; efHT Mgj j hdj hf fUj ggLf;pdwJ. , j dhNyNa ebqfs; vj hpi a  
j hff Kd; efu Ntz ;Lk; Mtp;Fhpa c yf;Yk; gprhrpd; efHT Mgj j hdJ. mtd;  
'fHr;pf;f;pdw r;q;fs;" Nghy t;Oq;Ftj wF Rwwp j h;pf;pdwhd; mti d efutpl hky; epi yahf  
i tjJfnfhss Ntz ;Lk; rhj j hDk; c qfs;pd; efHtpdhy; cz ;hFk; tpi si t  
mwpej pUff;pdwhd; Nj tDI dh d c qfs; efHi t j Lf;f t;UkGf;pdwhd; mj dhNyNa mtd;  
Mtp;Fhpa thot;yp;UeJ fNo c qfi s j ss;ptpl fLk; Kawrp nra;f;pdwhd;

9. kl G:

kyAj j j j py; VwgLf;pdw Vj ht nj hU j tW vj puhsp;F rhj fkhf mi keJ t;Lk; , J  
Mtp;Fhpa ti fa;py; vt;tsT cz ;i kahdJ. Mtp;Fhpa kyAj j j j py; Vj htJ xU  
j ti w nraJ t;L;BHfshard; mi j rj ;JUt;hdtd; j df;F rhj fkhf;f; nfhs;thd;  
t;Oi fa;yp;UeJ vgg;v voyhk; vdgi j fwWfnfhst;J kyAj j j j py; k;f;K;f;f;akhdJ.  
fbhd epi ki a khww;pai kff , J mtr;pakhf , Uff;pdwJ. efHTf;sp; %yk; j gg;f;f;Tk>  
KbTfi s j i yfbhf khwwTk; KbAk;

Mtp;Fhpa kyAj j j j py; rj ;JUt;pdhy; xU tbr;pi a j w;f;hy;pf;khf rej ;f;f Neupl yhk;  
Mdhy; ebqfs; t;Oej , epi ya;N;Na , Uff Ntz baj ;yi y. Nj td; mtUi la  
thHj j j a;yp;UeJ j gg;f;Fk;gb c ghaqfi s nfhLff;pdwhH> mi j ebqfs; gpd;gww;pdhy;  
rhj fkhdi tfs; mD\$ykha; khWk; ghJfhj ;JfnfhssTk; KbTfi s j i yfbhf  
khwwTk> kyAj j j j py; c ss efHTfi sg; NghdW mtH nfhLff;pw Mtp;Fhpa c ghaqfs;  
cj Tk;

, j wF NahNrggpDi la tho;T r;we; j c j huz khf , Uff;pdwJ. mtd; t;pah;pf;sp; j j py;  
mbi kahf t;w;f;gg;l;L> r;pi wa;Yk; Nghl ggl ;hd; Mdhy; rhj fkhdtwi w mtd;  
mD\$ykhf khww;pf; nfhz ;hd; , Wj ;ahf mtH vj hpad; Nky; ntwwp;thi f #bdhH.

kyAj j el tbf; ffs;pd; NghJ kyAj j t;H vj puhsp; a gpd;dh; j ss;ptpl ;L> , Oj J

nry;Yj y> Fj;Jj y> vwpe;J t;Lj y; Nghdw efHTfi sAk; KdndLgghH. , i j gNghdW  
Mt;F;Fhpa vj ;p;fhd efHTfi s c qfshy;mi l ahsk;fhz Kbf;pdwj h?

10. Fw;fNfhs ;

c yfj j ; kyAj j t;ld;pd; Fw;fNfhs; vj ;p;hspi a Nkwnfhs;tj w;f;hf mti d j i uapy;  
j sSj y> Fj;Jj y; vdgdthf , Uf;Fk; , j d; t;pi sthf vj ;p;hsp fNo t;Oe;J t;LthH.  
, j d; t;pi sthf vj ;p;hsp fNo t;Oe;J t;LthH.

rhj j hDk; t;Rthrf;S fF vj ;p;hf nj hl HeNj Hrr;pahf NghH nra;J fNo j ssgghHf;f;whd;  
t;Rthrf;fi s fNo j ssp;t;Lj y> J}f;f; t;Rj y> ghtf;f;l;Lf;Fs; r;f;f i tggJ mtdJ  
Fw;fNfhs;fshf , Uf;f;pdwJ. c qf;Sj Mj huj i j mo;J ;t;L;Tj mtdJ , yf;f;hFk;  
kyAj j t;ld; vj ;p;hsp;f;F nra;ti j gNghdNw rhj j hDk; c qf;S fF nraa t;UkGf;pdw;h;d;  
Mt;F;Fhpa t;ij j ;ruz i la i tggNj mtdi la , yf;F.

11. Ml ; j j ;pd ; nt wwp;G;S ; s ;f ; s ;

kyAj j j j ; ntwwp;ngWk; NghJ eLthFs; Gss;f;fi s toq;FthHfs; kyAj j t;ld; mj ;f;  
Gss;f;fi s j dJ j ej ;Nughak; %yk; ngwW ntwwp;nfhs;t;hH.

c qf;S i la Mt;F;Fhpa vj ;p;hsp Vw;f;dNt epahaej Hf;f;gg;l;L t;pl;hH. , NaR f;wp;] ;t;pd;  
kuz k; c aHj nj Oj y; %ykhf rhj j ;j j ; rkhsp;f;f Kbahj st;w;F Nkwnfhs;sgg;l;L  
t;pl;hd; c qf;S; kyAj j t;ldhd vj ;p;hsp Vw;f;dNt Nj hy;t;pai l e;J t;pl;hd; vdNt eb;f;S;  
gaggl Ntz baj ;y; y. Vnddwhy; eb;f;S; <Lgl;Lss Aj j j j ; tyyi ki a myyJ  
c ghaqfi s mtdhy; Nj hy;t;pai lar; nraa KbahJ. c qf;S fF t;Oe;J t;pl;Nth  
myyJ ghtj j ;pd; fl;Lf;Fs; [t;f;f;Nth kh;BHfs; c qf;shy; Mt;F;Fhpa Aj j j j ;  
ekgpi fAl d; ep;w;f KbAk;

12. kd gghd i k;

kyAj j j j ; kdggghq;F k;f;K;f;f;akhdJ. kyAj j j ; <LgLf;pdw;thFs; ntwwp;ngw g;pd;tUk;  
kdggghdi kfs; mtr;pak; vdg; j , gNghJ fwWf;nfhs;Nthk; , ej kdggghdi kfs;  
Mt;F;Fhpa NghHf;fs;j ;w;Fk; mtr;pak; vdgJ cz i kNa;

thQi r; ntwwp;ngw Ntz ;Lk; thQi r , Uej hy; kl;Lk; Nghj hJ. kyAj j t;ld;  
Kj ypl k; tUk;ti u t;pi sahl Ntz ;Lk; ntwwp;ngw Ntz ;Lk; vdw cz HT  
thofi fapy; , l HghLf;fi s fl e;J , Uff;Ntz ;Lk;

t;pl;hKaw;r;Al d; epi yj j ;j j ; kyAj j j j ; ntwwp;ngw t;pl;hKaw;r;Al d;  
epi yj j ;j j ; mtr;pak;hf , Uf;f;pdwJ. Kj yhkpl j j ; ntwwp;ngw;w;th Nj hy;t;pi a  
VwWf;nfhs; \$l hJ.

Nehf;fk; ntwwp;nfhs;tNj kyAj j t;ld;pd; , yf;f;hFTk> Nehf;fk;hFTk; , Uf;f;wJ.  
, t;t;pyfi f mi l tj w;f;hf> mth #oe;pi yi a t;psq;f;f;nfhs;tJ kl;Lk;pdw; mtuJ  
vj ;p; aAk; edwhf mwpe;J nfhs;S Ntz ;Lk;

Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl i;Li uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

2. j wghJ fhgG NghH vdwhy; vdd?

---

---

3. vj Hh hfFj y; NghH vdwhy; vdd?

---

---

4. j hfFj y; kwWk; j wghJ fhgGf;fS f;Fhpa nghJ thd fhuz pfs; vdd?

---

---

5. j hfFj y; kwWk; j wghJ fhgG Nghhpy; ghRj j Mtjahd thpd; gqi f  
c j huz qfi s RUf;fkhf vOJf.

---

---

6. ngsj f c yfpyss j hfFj y; kwWk; j wghJ fhgG NghH gwwp RUf;fkhf  
vOJf.

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS f;fhd gj py;fshdJ j uggl LssJ)



NghH rhHej FwgGfs;

1. eqfs; ', uj qfi s" ekg Ntz !hk; (cyf MAjqfs) rqrj k; 20:7. Nj tdl k; 'Mtpf;Fhpa" MAjqfs; , uj qfs; cz L. , i tfi sggwwp rqrj k; 68:17@ 104:3@ Vrhah 19:1@2 , uh[ hffs; 2:11.
2. Nghuhl !jj wF j hf;Fk> j wghJ fhggs;Fk; MAjqfs; , uz !Nk Ntz !Lk> Vnddwhy; rhj j hd; mo;ff;wtd; Nahtd; 10:10> 1 nfhhpej pAH 10:10> kj Nj A 10:28  
eqfs; Nj tDf;F fbggbej hy> mo;ff;wtd; cs; Ei oa mtH mDkj p;f;fkh ! hH.  
(kj Nj a 12:23)  
Nj td; rhj j hd; mo;ff;wtd; c qfi s ghJ fhf;f;dwH. rqrj k; 17:4  
rhj j hd; c qfs; vj hp mti d vj hp; J Nghhl Ntz !Lk; 1 NgJU 5:8 c qfS fF  
vj p;hf mtd; nraygLk;gb mtDf;F , I knfhL;f;f Ntz !hk; 1 j Nkhj Nj A 5:14.  
eqfs; Nj tDf;F fbggbej hy> mtd; c qfS i la vj hp;ahf , Ughd;  
(ahj j p;hfkk; 23:22)
3. eqfs; rhj j hdhy; Nj hwfb;f;fggLtj ;yi y. fb;fhZ k; Ntj trdqfi s gbAqfs;  
eqfs; vj h;fi s Juj j ;t;L;Hfs; Nytp;auh;fkk; 26:7-8@ c ghfkk; 32:30@ NahRth 23:10  
c qfS f;F n[ak; cz L: c ghfkk; 7:21@ 1 nfhhpej pAH 29:11@ rqrj k; 5:11@ 18:29@ 24:8@  
91:1@ Vrhah 49:19@ 1 nfhhpej pAH 15:57@ 1 Nahtd; 5:4  
fhj j H c qfs; Nfhl i l : 2 rhKNty; 22:2@ rqrj k; 18:2@ 31:3@ 71:3@ 91:2@ 144:2@ vNukp;ah  
16:19  
eqfs; vj h;pi a MSi f nrat;Hfs; rqrj k; 8:6@ 49:14@ 72:8@ 119:133@ j hdp;Nay; 7:27@  
vNgrp;ah 1:21  
Nj tdl !jj w;F;J ghJ fhgG tUk; e; j ;nkhof;f; 18:10@ 21:31@ 29:25@ ghJ fhg;gd;  
rqrj khf 91k; rqrj k; , Uf;f;dwJ.  
J dgq;f;f;w;F;J Nj td; c qfi s t;L;tggh; rqrj k; 25:17@ 107:6> 13@ 19:28  
vj h;pd; vz z qfi s r; wgg;Aqfs; 2 nfhhpej pAH 10:5  
Nj td; vj h;pd; fl Lfi s mWggh; rqrj k; 116:16@ NuhkH 8:15-21@ fyhj j pAH 5:1
4. gTy; kyAj j kgw;w; NgRk; NghJ > vj hp;NahL;ss kyAj j j i j ggw;w; NgRf;w;hd; Nj td;  
ahfNfhGl d; Nghuhbai j ggw;w; Ngrt;yi y. eqfs; kyAj j k; nraAk; NghJ k; vd;w  
Mtp; a cil jnj w;e;J Nj ti dgw;w; gp;Aqfs; mgNghJ 'ahfNfhG'  
, ] uNtyhf" khw;ai j g; Nghd;W khWt;Hfs;
5. j hf;Fj y; kw;Wk; j wghJ fhgG Nghhy; gh;Rj j Mtp;ahd;th;pd; f;h;pi a fi s f;Fw;ij J  
, fi fNal by; %dwhk; mj p;fhuj j ;Ys;stw; w k;Sha;T nraAqfs;

gh;Rj j Mtp;ahd;th;pd; Cop;qfs;

vj hp; hf;Fj y; Nghuhl !jj w;F;

j wghJ fhgG Nghuhl !jj w;F;

mj pfhuk; gj pndhdW

## j wghJ fhggs pf;Fk; MAj qf s ;

FwffNfhs f s ;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j pWTNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- c qfS fF ghJ fhggs pf;Fpdw MAj qfi sggwpp tghpf;FTk;
- Nj tDi l a rHthAj thf;fj i j f; Fwj j Ntj thf;fpaqfi s gl baypl L j uTk;
- Nj tDi l a rHthAtHf;fj j pYss xtntu MAj j i j Ak; mi l a hsk; fhz Tk;
- xtntu MAj Kk; fhp i ar; nraAk; t j j i j tghpf;FTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj pajpUeJ j pWTNfhs; t rd k;

ebq;fs; grhrpd; j ej p q;fNshL vj hj j epw;fj ; j phz pAssth;fshFk gb> Nj tDi l a rHthAj thf;fj i j Ak; j hj j fnfhs;S q;fs;. (vNgrpH 6:11)

mwK f k;

Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j py; ftdk; nrYj j f w c qfshy; c yfg; gufhukhd MAj qfi s ght;pf;f KbahJ vdgi j f; Fwj j fl ej ghl j j pNy fwwHfs; j hf;Fj y; el j j k; MAj q;fNshL> ghJ fhj j fnfhs;S k; MAj q;fS k; c qfS fF mtrpak; 9k; mj pfhuj j pNy 'Nj tDi l a Nghuhl i j j p l l k;" gwwp Vw;fdNt fwWssHfs; mbggi l NghH j ej p q;fS l d; NrHj j :

- Nj tDi l a trdk;
- guj paj pf;Fhpa ty yi kAk> mj pfhuKk;
- n[ gk;
- c gthrk;
- guNyhf uh[ ; [ paj j pd; j pWTNfhy;fs;
- , NaRtpd; ehkk; vdgi tAk; mtrpak; vd fwwHfs;

mbggi l Nghuhl i j j ej p q;fNshL NrHj j > Mt;pf;Fhpa MAj q;fS k> MAj ffsQrpaKk; Nj i t vdgi j Ntj hfkk; ntsiggLj j fpdwJ. , ej mj pfhuj j py; c qfi s ghJ fhf;Fk; MAj qfi sf; Fwj j fwgHfs; mLj j ghl j j py; j hf;Fj y; el j j Nj i tahd MAj qfs; gwwpf; fwgHfs;

j wghJ fhggp;fhd NghHfi y fs ;

tRthrp vd w hj paj; gpd;tUk; ghJ fhgG el tbf i ffi s ebq;fs; vLff Ntz lLk; vdW Ntj hfkk; fwgpf;fpdwJ:

fbbggbAqfs; vj HJ J ey;Yqfs;

Mi fahy> Nj tDfFf; fbbgbej Uqfs@ grhRfF vj HJ J ey;Yqfs> mgrnghOJ  
mtd;c qfi stl L XbgNghthd; (ahfNfhG 4:7)

, ttrdj j Yss xOqFKi wi a ftdAqfs; Kj yhtJ fbbggbAqfs; mLj J vj HJ J  
ey;Yqfs; mNef kffs; fbbggti j tL LtL L> grhRfF vj HJ J epwf KwgLtj pdhNy>  
gydi lahj Uff;pdwhHfs; Nj tDI d; j dggL l c wT , Uej hy; j hd; rj JUi t Nj hw;fbf;f  
KbAk; , WkhgGk> Ra ekgrfi fAK; nfhsshky; jhoi k csstd; rj JUi t  
Nkwnfhs;thd; Nj tDfF xgGfnfhLj j Uej hNy rhj j hDfF vj HJ J epwf KbAk;  
vj HJ J vyyh epi yapYk; vj HJ J UggNj vj HJ J epwyhFk; grhRfi s ghHj J fnfhz L  
, Uqfs; vdW Ntj hfk; vkf;Fg; Nghj pahky> vj HJ J epwFkgbNa vkf;F fwWj j UfwJ.

t Rthrj Nj hL rhj j hD fF vj HJ J ey;Yqfs;

nj spj Gj j AssthfshajUqfs> tpj j Uqfs; Vnddy> c qfs; vj HJ J pahfpa  
grhrhdt; nfh;rf;fw rpfkNghy; vtid tOqfyhNkh vdW ti fNj br;  
Rwwj j Hf;vhd;  
tRthrj j y; cWj pahUeJ> mtDfF vj HJ J ey;Yqfs; cyfj j Yss c qfs;  
rNfhj uhl j j Ny mggbgl l ghLfs; epi wNtwptUfwnj dW mwpej Uff;vhhfNs. (1 NgJ U  
5:8-9)

'tRthrj J l d' vdgd; mHj j k; Nj tDi la thHj j j apYss mj pfhuj J l d; vj HJ J  
epwj hFk;

rhj j hD fF , l k; nfhLff Nt z l hk;

c qfs; thoty; fpi a nraa rhj j hDfF , l k; nfhLff Nt z l hk;

grhRfF , l qnfhl hkYk; , Uqfs; (vNgrpH 4:27)

rhj j hD i la fz z pajUeJ c qfi s ebqfs; j gGt j J f; nfhS S qfs;

Ntj hfkj j pd; NghHj j ej uqfi s guNahfij J rhj j hDi la fz z pajUeJ c qfi s  
ebqfs; j ggptj J f; nfhss Nt z l k;

grhrhdtDi la , ri rapdgb nraa mtdhy; glogl bUff;fw mthfs; kWgbAk;  
kaffenj sp;J mtd; fz z fF ebq;fj j fj hfTk> rhej kha; mthfS fF  
c gNj rff;fNtz l k;. (2 j Nkhj Nj A 2:26)

khkrj j pd; , ri rfi s tL LtLqfs;

ny fhpaqfi s nraahky; j tHj J f; nfhS S tNj 'tL LtLqfs;' vdgd; mHj j k;

ghakhdthfNs> meeaphfSk; guNj rFskhaUffw ebqfs; Mj J khTfF tNuhj khag;  
Nghnrafw khkr, ri rfi s tL tyf.... (1 NgJ U 2:11)  
ebqfs; ghRj j KssthfshfNtz LnkdgNj Nj tDi la rj j khaUffwJ. mej ggb>  
ebqfs; Ntrikhffj J fF tyfpeJ .... (1 nj rNyhdFNfaH 4:3)  
nghyyhqfhaj ;Nj hdWfw vyyhtwi wAk; tL tyFqfs;. (1 nj rNyhdFNfaH 5:22)

c qfS i la epi yay; ey;Y qfs;

Mi fahy> j lq;FehsNy mi tfi s ebqfs; vj ph;fTk> rfyj; j Ak;  
nra;J Kbj j thfsha; epw;fTk; j phz AssthfshFk;gbf;F> Nj tDi la  
rh;thAj thffj j Ak;vLj J fnfhs;S qfs;. (vNgrpAH 6:13-14)

c qfs; 'epi yay;, Uff Ntz baJ" c qfsJ c hpi kahFk;

nghyyhq;Ff;F vrrhfi fahaUqfs> tL tyfpeUqfs> fi seJ  
NghLqfs;

vNgrpAH 4:17-32 ti uAk; gbAqfs; Nghuhl; j j Ny ghJ fhf;fggl rfytj khd j la  
el j j fi sAk; fi seJ NghLqfs;  
nghyyhq;F c qfi s tope j j hj ggb vrrhfi fahaUqfs;

Mj yhy; ghakhdthfNs> , i tfi s Kd;dNk ebqfs; mwpej Uffwgbahy>  
mf;fukf;fhuUila tQ;rfj j Ny ebqfs; , OgGz ;L c qfs; c Wj ppeJ  
tyfpeJ Nghfhj gb;F vrrhfi fahaUeJ ..... (2 NgJ U 3:17)  
rhNfi hd tZ NgrRfS fF tyfpeU. mi tfshy; (fssgNghj fhfshd) mthfs; mj f  
mtgfj Assthfshthfs;. (2 j Nkhj Nj A 2:16)

'tL tLqfs;" vdgg pd; mHj j k; j tHj J f; nfhs;S qfs; myyJ j Ukgqfs; vdgg hFk;  
rj J U rkgej khd rfytj j la fhpaqfi sAk; ebqfs; j tHj J f; nfhs;S Ntz ;Lk;

Mtphi s Nrhj j j wpaqfs;

Vkhwwp j i l nra;fpdw Mtphi s Nrhj j j wpaqfs;

ghakhdthfNs> cyfj j y; mNefq; fssj j hffj hrfs; Nj hdwpaUggj pdhy> ebqfs;  
vyyh Mtphi sAk; ekghky> mej Mtfs; Nj tdhy; cz ;hdi tfNsh vdW  
Nrhj j j wpaqfs;. (1 Nahthd;4:1)

'Nrhj pAqfs;" vdwhy; 'ghNrhj i d gz Z qfs;" vdW mHj j khFk; mtRthrj Nj hL\$ l  
Mtphi s gFj j wpa KbahJ. mi tfs; , UggJ cz i k> mi tfs; Nrhj i dary; rj j p ngw  
Ntz ;Lk;

fss Nghj fhfi s j tHj J f; nfhs;S qfs;

ebqfs; fss Nghj fhfi s tL ;LfFs; VwWfnfhs;S k; NghJ mthfspd; j latwwpwF

ebqfS k; gqFj huHfshf khWfjdwHfs; rj J Utj; j hf;Fj yj; , UeJ c qfs; tli l ghJ fhf;f mti d fbeJ nfhsS qfs;

xUtd; c qfs; j j y; teJ , ej c gNj rj i j f; nfhz ; LtuhkyUej hy> mti d c qfs; tli bNy VwWfnfhs;shkYk> mtDf;F thoj J j y; nrhyyhkYk; , Uqfs; mtDf;F thoj J j y; nrhy;Yfjwtd; mtDi l a J hf;f;f; afS f;Fk; gqF;S;st dhf;w;hd; (2 Nahthd;10-11)

c yf fhhpaqfs yjUeJ k; t yf;f;Uqfs;

ewNghHt;dhf , Uggi j j; j Lf;f;dw c yf fhhpaqfs yjUeJ k; t yf;f;Uqfs; 't yf;f;Uf;f;" ghJ fhf;Fk; f;f;f; afi s ebqfs; nraa Ntz ;Lk;

eAk; , NaR f;f;f; J Tf;F eyy Nghhr;Nrtf;dhaj; j b;f;Egtp j z by; Nrtf;kgz ;Z f;f; vtDk> j di dr; Nrtf;nkOj f;nfhz ; tDf;F Vw;wtdha;Uf;Fk;gb> gi ogG;f;Lj j mYty;f;sy; r;f;f;nfhs;skhl ;hd; (2 j Nkhj Nj A 2:3-4)

Mi fahy> NkfkNghdw , j j i d j ;shd rhl r;f;s; eki kr; #oe;J nfhz bUf;f; ghukhd ahtwi wAk> eki kr; Rwwp neUf;f;f;f;w;f;w ghtj i j Ak; j s;st;f;L> tRthr; j j j; J t;f;F;f;w;Uk; Kb;f;f;w;Ukha;Uf;f;w , NaRi t Neh;f;f; ek;f;F epkj j Uf;f;w XI ;l j j y; nghWi kNahNI XI f;f;f;Nthk;. (vgNuaH 12:1)

Mi fahy> ebqfs; vyyhtj mOf;f; fAk; nfhba J hf;Fz j i j Ak; xoj ; J t;f;L> c qfs; c ssj j y; ehl ;l ggl ;l j hAk; c qfs; Mj ;J khf;f; s , ul r;f;f; tyyi kAssj hAk;Uf;f;w trdj i j r; rhej kha;VwWfnfhs;S qfs; (ahfNfhG 1:21)

Nj t D i l a rHt hAj t Hf;f; j i j j hj ;J f;nfhs;S qfs;

ebqfs; grhr;pd; j ej ;uq;f;NshL vj ;hj ;J epw;f;f; j ;uhz ;Asst;h;f;shFk;gb> Nj tDi l a rh;thAj th;f;f; j i j Ak; j hj ;J f;nfhs;S qfs;. (vNgr;paH 6:11)

RUq;f;f; \$w;pd; 'MAj q;f;f; s j h;f;Fk;" f;f;f; ai a ebqfs; nraa Ntz ;Lk; Nj tDi l a rHt hAj t Hf;f; j i j ggww;pa Fw;g;G;f;s; vNgr;paH 6:10-17y; Fw;gg;f; ggl ;LssJ. , ggFj pi a Ntj hf;f; j yjUeJ thrpAqfs;

Mt;f;F;h;pa Nghuhl ;l j i j ggwwp gTy; mw;f;Kfk; nraAk; NghJ , gNghuhl ;l k; , awi fahdnj hdW myyntdWk> , awi f MAj q;f;shy; vj ;hghHf;Fk; tpi sTfs; Vwgl hJ vdTk; mw;aj j Uf;pdwhH. Mt;f;F;h;paAj j k; Mt;f;F;h;pa MAj q;f;f;pdhNy Nkwnfhs;sggl Ntz ;Lk; Mt;f;F;h;pa Nghuhl ;l j j y; ght;f;f;ggL;f;pdw MAj q;f;f; sggwwp gTy; t;f;f;f;f;nfhl;f;f;pdwhH;

ebqfs13. Mi fahy> j b;f;FehsNy mi tfi s ebqfs; vj ;h;f;f;Tk> rfyj i j Ak; nra;J Kb; j j th;f;sha; epw;f;Tk; j ;uhz ;As;st;h;f;shFk;gb;f;F> Nj tDi l a rh;thAj th;f;f; j i j Ak;vLj ;J f;nfhs;S qfs;.

rj j pæk; vd;Dk; fri ri a c qfs; mi uay; fl b d t h f s h A k > e j p a d ; D k ;  
k h h f f t r j i j j ; j h j j t h f s h A k ;

r k h j h d j j p d ; R t p N r \ j j p ; F h p a M a j j k ; v d ; D k ; g h j u l i r i a f ; f h y ; f s N y  
n j h L j j t h f s h A k ;

n g h y ; y h q ; f d ; v a A k ; m f ; f p d p a h ] j p u q ; f i s n a y y h k ; m t j ; J g N g h l j j f ; f j h a >  
v y y h t w w p ; F k ; N k y h f t p R t h r n k d ; D k ; N f l f j i j g ; g b j ; J f n f h z ; l t h f s h A k ;  
e y ; Y q f s ;

, u l ; r z p a n k d ; D k ; j i y r ; r l h i t A k > N j t t r d k h f p a M t p a d ; g l ; l a j i j A k ;  
v L j ; J f n f h s ; S q f s ; . ( v N g r p a H 6 : 13 - 17 )

v j p u h s p a h d r h j j h d p d ; # o r r p f S f ; F ( t Q r f k > V k h w W j y > j e j p u k ) v j p j ; J  
e p w ; F k g b a h f N t r h t h A j t h f f k ; n f h L f ; f g g L f p d w J . r h t h A j t h f ; f j i j j h j ; J f n f h s ; t J  
c q f S i l a c j j u t h j k h f , U f ; f p d w J :

e b ; f s ; g r h r p d ; j e j p u q ; f N s h L v j p j ; J e p w ; f j ; j p u h z p a s s t h ; f s h F k g b > N j t D i l a  
r h ; t h A j t h f ; f j i j A k ; j h j ; J f n f h s ; S q f s ; . ( v N g r p a H 6 : 11 )

J h ; r i r f S f ; F , l k h f c l i y g ; N g z h k y p e ; J > f h j j u h f p a , N a R f p w ] ; J i t j ;  
j h j ; J f n f h s ; S q f s ; . ( N u h k H 13 : 14 )

, u T n r d W N g h a p w w > g f y ; r k g k h a p w w . M i f a h y ; m e j f h u j j p d ; f h i a f i s e h k ;  
j s s p t i l > x s p a d ; M a j q f i s j ; j h j ; J f n f h s ; s f ; f l N t h k ; . ( N u h k H 13 : 12 )

' j h j ; J f n f h s ; S q f s ; ' v d ; D k ; N g h J ' r f y t w i w A k ; x t n t h d w h a ; j h p A q f s ; ' v d g N j  
m H j j k ; M t p f ; F h p a M A j q f s ; t p i s a h l L g N g h l b a p d ; N g h J m z p f p d w r U i l i a g ;  
N g h d w j y y . , e j M A j q f s ; x t n t h d w h a ; r f y t w i w A k ; M A s ; K O t J k ; j h j j p U f f  
N t z ; L k ; x U , u h Z t t l d ; N g h u h l ; l f f s j j p y ; , U f ; f p d w N g h J N g h u h A j q f i s m z p t J k >  
f o w W t J k h f , U f f k h l ; l h d ; e b ; f s ; N j t D i d ; g a z k ; g z Z k ; k l ; L k ; M A j q f i s f N o  
i t f f K b a h J . c q f s ; N g h u h A j j i j e b ; f s ; v t N t i s A k ; m z p a h j p e j h y > r j ; J U  
c q f S f F n j h y i y f i s f ; n f h L g g h d ;

K j w ; g h p t p Y s s M A j q f s ; % d W g F j p f S f ; F g h J f h g G j U k > m i j e b ; f s ; V w f d N t  
n r a j p U g g p f s ; ' v L j ; J f n f h s ; S q f s ; ' v d g j p y ; r p y t w i w > V w f d N t t p R t h r p f s ;  
v d w t i f a y ; v L j j p U g g p f s ;

- r j j p a k ; v d ; D k ; f H r i r i a f l b f n f h s ; S q f s ; ( t r d k ; 14 )
- e j p a d ; D k ; k h H f f t r j i j v L q f s ; ( t r d k ; 14 )
- r k h j h d j j p d ; R t p N r \ j ; J F F h p a M a j j k ; v d ; D k ; g h j u l i r i a f h y ; f s ; p y ; N g h L q f s ;  
( t r d k ; 15 )

, u z ; l h t J g h p i t j w N g h J e b ; f s ; v L j ; J f n f h s ; S N t z ; L k ;

- tRthrk;vd;Dk;Nfl fj i j vLqfs; (trdk;16)
- , ulrz ak;vd;Dk;ji yrrlhi t vLqfs; (trdk;17)
- Mtæpd;glaj i j vLqfs; (trdk;17)

vNgræH 6:11y; gTy; Nj tDi la rHthAj tHf;fj i j j hj ;J fnfhs;S kgb mwpTWj ;J fæwh.  
 ekkpy; rpyH j di d kwej epi yay> Nj tDi la rHthAj tHf;fj j pd; xU nghæ Jz i l  
 khj j µk; vLj ;J fnfhz L kwwi t fi s mrl i l nraJ t pLf pdNwhk; ebf;fs; KO  
 MAj j i j Ak; nfhz bUff Ntz ;Lk; myyJ ghtj j pUff;pdw mDgtj j i j nfhz bUff  
 Ntz ;Lk; Mtæpd; glaj i j vLj j ebf;fs; tRthrfNflaj i j kweJ NghdHfshapd;  
 Nj hyt;pi a j OTtHfs;

fri r:

rHthAj j j pYss Kj y; MAj khd rj j æk; vd;Dk; fri ri a , Wf fl bfnfhss Ntz ;Lk;  
 ngsj f c yfpd; , uhZ tj j pdH cilapYss fri ri a i kakhf i tj Nj kww  
 MAj qfi s j hj j pUgghHfs; (fri rapy; nghUj j p i tj j pUgghHfs). Nj tDi la  
 thHj i j apd; rj j ækhfæ Mtæp;Fhæ fri rapNyNa kww MAj qfs; ahTk;  
 nghUj j ggl ;LssJ. rhj j hdpd; Kj w; j hf;Fj y; rj j æj j pNyNa ei l gngWfpdwJ:

] j pP rhggj i j g; ghj ;J : ehqfs; Nj hl i j j pYss t pU r qfs pd; f d p i s g; Grff;fyhk;  
 MdhYk> Nj hl i j j pd; eLty; , Uffw t pU r j j pd; f d p i af; Fw j ;J > Nj td; ebf;fs;  
 rhfhj gb;F mi j g; Grff;fTk; mi j j ; nj hl Tk; Ntz ;Lhk; vdW nrhd;dh; vdwhs;  
 (Mj æhfkk;3:2-4)

rj j ækh d J c qfi s rhj j hdpd; nghaf;sy pUe;Jk; c gNj r gpi of;sy pUe;Jk; fhgghwWk;  
 rj j ækh d J c qfs; Mtæp;Fhæ MAj qf;S f;F tyi kAt ;Lk; c qfs; , Lgi g rj j æj j hy;  
 %bfnfh;S qfs;

rj j æk;vd;Dk;fri ri a c qfs;mi uay;fl bdthfshAk;.... (vNgræH 6:14)

rj j æk;vdwhy;vdd?

- 'ehNd rj j æk;" vd , NaR nrhd;dhH. Naht hd; 14:6
- ghRj j Mtæhd th 'rj j æj j pd; Mtæ' vdggLfæwhH. Naht hd; 14:17
- Nj td; rj j æguH. NuhkH 3:4
- Nj tDi la trdk; rj j æk; r q;fj k; 119:151
- RtæNr\ Nk rj j æk; nfhNyhnraH 1:5

khHf;ftrk;

ngsj f c yfpYss t l i d p d; c l y p d; c s S WgGfshd , Uj ak> Rthrgi g vdg twi w  
 ghJ fhf;f khHf;ftrj i j mz pthd; Mtæp;Fhæ khHf;ftrk; e j p vdggLfæpdwJ. c qfs pd;  
 e j æhapuhky; fæwp] ;J t pd; e j æhf , Uff;pdwJ:

ehd;fwp] Ji t Mj haggLj j pnfhs;S kgbf;Fk> epahaggukhz j j pdhy; tUfwp Raef] i a  
cilatdhaupky> fwp] Ji tg; gwWk; tRthrj j pdhy; tUfwpJk; tRthr%ykhaj;  
Nj tdhy; cz ;l hapUf;fwpJ khd e] i a cilatdhaUe;J> fwp] ;JTf;Fs;  
, Uf;fwpTnddW fhz ggLkgbf;Fk;... (gygggH 3:9)

c qf;Sj j Fj pahy; ebq;fs; epw;fhky> fwp] ;J tpd; j Fj papdhNyNa ebq;fs; epw;fwpHfs;  
fwp] ;J tpd; e] papdhy; ghJ fhf;fggl hky; vj pshsp;F K fqnfhLff c qfshy; KbahJ:

rj j patrdj j pYk> j pt;tpa gyj j pYk:@ e] pahfa tyj j Jgf;fj j Maj qfi sj;  
j hj j pUf;fwpj pYk;. (2 nfhhej pAH 6:7)

fwp] ;J tpd; e] p c qf;S i l a Mtpr;Fhpa 'c l YWgGfi s" rhj j hdpd; j hf;Fj ypy; , UeJ  
ghJ fhf;Fk; e] pad;Dk; , ej khHf;ftrk; rj j pak; vd;Dk; , i l ffr; rAl d;  
gpi z f;fggl bUf;Fk;

ghj ul i r:

gytj khd ghj ul i rfs; gytj khd Nehf;fqf;S f;fhf j ahhp;f;fggl Lssd. rpy  
ghj ul i rfs; el ggj wFk; rpy tN\ rkhf tpi sahl Lf;f;S f;fhfTk; j ahhp;f;fggl Lf;pdwd.  
, uhZ t tLhp; ghj ul i r , d;Dk; xU t j khfTk; , Uf;Fk; , i tfs; NghUf;fhf;Nt  
tbt i k;f;fggl Lf;pdwd. xU NghH tLd; , i tahtwi wAk; j hp;f;fhj pUe;hy;  
Nghuhl l f;fsj j py; mtdhy; , Uff KbahJ.

'rkhj hdj j pd; RtN\ rj j pWFhpa Maj j k; vd;Dk; ghj ul i r" vDk; NghJ Nghuhl l j j pWF  
vgNghJk; Maj j k; vdgi j Na Rl bf;fhl Lf;wpJ. , ej Mtpr;Fhpa ghj ul i rfs> rj ;JU  
gpi oahd topay; c qfi s topel ffr; nraAk; Nrhj i dapyUe;J c qfi s fhgggwWk;  
ebq;fs; tUggj ;J l d; nra;fpdw epw;fhhpakhf rfy [ hj p;S f;Fk; RtN\ rj j mwp;tpggi j  
, J Fwgggl L fhz gpr;fwpJ. , ej Mtpr;Fhpa ghj ul i rapdwp rj ;J UTF;F vj p j j epw;f  
c qfshy; \$l hJ vdgi hNyNa gTy; mz pAk; gbc qfi s c wrhf;fggl j j fwpH. (vNgrpAH  
6:14)

Nfl ak;

ngsjf c yfpy; Nfl akhdJ tLdpd; KO rhlj j j Ak; ghJ fhf;Fkgbahf  
gh tpr;f;fggl Lf;pdwJ. c qf;S i l a Mtpr;Fhpa Nfl akhdJ> 'tRthr; vd;Dk; Nfl ak;"  
vdggLf;wpJ:

gytj khd tRthrqfi s Ntj hfkk; Fwgggl Lf;pdwJ. , ul rpf;Fk; tRthr; > tRthr tuk>  
Mtpr;pd; fdpahd tRthr; vd Fwgggl ggl LssJ. 'tRthr;" vd;Dk; thHj j i a ehk;  
, qF ghtpr;f;fwp NghJ ghJ fhf;Fk; tRthrk; > tRthr; vd;Dk; Nfl akhf ghHf;f;Nwhk;  
, t; tRthr; Nj ti d ekGti j Ak> mth c qf;S i l a ahtwi wAk; ghJ fhggi j Fwpr;Fk;  
rj ;J Uthdtd; mDgGf;pdw reNj fk> mtRthr; Nghdw mff;f;ah] j p;q;f;sy; , Ue;Jk;  
c qfi s ghJ fhf;Fk; tRthrk;f;pa , fNfl ak> mi kj pahf , Ue;J Nj ti d ekGkNghJ  
vj pshsp;vaAk; mff;f;pdah] j p;uk; topj twp nrdWtp; hky; c qfi s ghJ fhf;Fk;



c qfs; [Ptajjy; , ej tRthrkhp Nflajij guNahf> Nj tDi la trdjy;  
ebfs; cWjphf , Uff Ntz Lk; cyfYss jla tyi kfi s Nkwnfhss , ej  
tRthrjjNyNa KbAk;

Nj tdhy; gwgnj yyhk; cyfjij n[af;Fk; ekKi la tRthrNk cyfjij n[af;fw  
n[ak; (1 Nahthd;5:4)

Nj t mdGld; xggp; LgghHfi fary> tRthrk; mj pf gyi df; nfhLf;fdwj hapUffwJ:

tRthrk; mdG vdDk; khfftrjij Ak; j hj Jfnfhz bUff;fNthk;... (1  
nj rNyhd;fNfaH 5:8)

rjjajij mbjj skhf nfhz l tRthrk;

mtj; j kJ rWfshNy c di d %Lthh; mtj; nri l fsp; fNo mi l f;fyk; GFtha;  
mtUi la rjjak; cdf;Fg;ghj rAk;Nfl fKkhFk; (rq;f] k;91:4)

, ul rgi g mbjj skhf nfhz l tRthrk;

ckKi la , ul rggp; Nfl f; j j Ak; vdf;Fj; j ej h; ckKi la tyJ fuk; vdi dj;  
j hq;FfwJ . ckKi la fhUz pak; vdi dg; nghatdhf;Fk; (rq;f] k;18:35)

tRthrkpyyhy; rjjajij c qfshy; i ffnfhss KbahJ. tRthrk; , yyj uej hy;  
, ul rgi g ngw KbahJ. tRthrkpdwp rkjh dj j pd; RtNr\ j j c qfshy; nfhz L  
nryy KbahJ. tRthrkpdwp fwp] J t pd; ej pi a c hpi kghuhl l KbahJ. Mtj; pd; gl l ak;  
Nj tDi la trdkhf , UffwJ.

tRthrkhdJ> Cfk; myyJ mDkhdkyy. mJ Nj tDi la thHj j ahfpa rjjajij  
mbjj skhff; nfhz l J. Nj tDi la trdjij Nfl gj w\$ l hf c qfs; tRthrjij  
mj pfhj; Jfnfhssyhk; (NuhkH 10:17)> tRthrjjhy; fthi ar; nraayhk; (NuhkH 1:17)>  
Nj ti dj; Nj l yhk; (vg;NuaH 12:2).

j i yrrlh:

ebfs; , ul rgi g ngw j i yrrlhi tj; j tpu NtW vij Ak; mz pa KbahJ. ehk; , qNf  
Mtj; f;Hpa MAj qfi s i fahs; ti j ggwwp gb;f;fNwhk; vdgi j Qhgfjjy;  
i tj; Jfnfhss; qfs; Nj tNri dary; XH mqfjj th vd w ti fapYk> tRthrp vd w  
hj papYk; Nghuhl l j j w;F KddH MAj qfi s j h;f;f;hky; Aj j j j w;F nryy KbahJ.

, ul rggp; j i yrrlh> kdi j guj j e j j J tggLj; J t j hf , Uff;fdwJ. kl Lkyy  
khwwgg l J k> GJ ggpf;fgg l J kh d thoi t guj gy;f;fdwJ. rhj j hd; j Ptukhf kdi j  
j dJ fl Lggh l Lf;Fs; nfhz Lt u NghuhLf;fdwhd; vdgi j gpd;H fwWf; nfhs;tHfs;  
xOq;fw> fl Lgghbyyhj kdi j f; nfhz l fwp] j t NghHt;ld> vj th;pd; tQrfkh d  
ghtj j w;F gy;ahf;fdwhd;

gTy; 1 nj rNyhdjFNFaH 5:8y; ekgrfi f vd;Dk; j i yrruhi tg; gwwp NgRfjpdwhH. , ul rrgi g  
rhjhdgb tpsq;f; nfhz ;L mDgtkhf;f; nfhS;S k; NghJ mJ c qfs; kdi j  
ghJ fhf;f;pdwJ. , ul rrgghdJ fl ej > epfo> vj jfhhyqfi s c sSl f;f;AssJ. ek;fs; fl ej  
fhyj j py; ght j z ;i darypUe;Jk; FwwTz HtpyUe;Jk; , ul rpf;fggLf;pdwHfs; j wNghJ  
ght tyi karypUe;J , ul rpf;fggl L nfhz bUf;f;pdwHfs; , ul rrggd; ekgrfi f" vd;gJ  
vj jfhhyj j py; \$wggL;LssJ. fi lrpahf , NaR fwp] ; tUf;pdwNghJ ghtj j pd;  
gurd;dj j py; , Ue;J , ul rpf;fggLNthk; , ej vj jfhhy , ul rrggd; ekgrfi fi a kdj py;  
gj j ; i tj ;> rhj j hdpd; j hf;Fj Yf;F vj jhf epy;Yq;fs; c q;f;S f;F c Wj pahd  
ekgrfi f vj jfhhyj j j f; Fwj ; , Uf;f Ntz ;Lk> Vnddwhy; Nj td; mtuJ Nehf;f; j j Ak;  
epi wNtw nraygLf;pdwhH:

fhyq;fs; epi wNtWkNghJ tpsq;Fk; epkj j pdgb guNyhfj j j yUf;f;wi t fS k;  
GNyhfj j j yUf;f;wi t fS khf; rfyKk; fwp] ; Tf;FsNs \$l ;ggL Ntz ;Lkdw>  
j kf;FsNs j hkhdj j j Ue; j kKi la j aTss rj j j j pd; , ufr;aj j j vq;f;S f;F  
mwp; j j hh; (vNgr;ah 1:9-10)

Mt;pad; gl ;l ak;

Nj tDi la trdNk 'Mt;pad; gl ;l akhf" , Uf;f;wJ. , j j hf;Fj i yAk> j wghJ fhgi gAk;  
j Uk; fUt; , NaR fwp] ; rhj j hdy; tej j hf;Fj i y vt;t; k; trdj j hy; j Lj ;  
j wf;hj ; f; nfhz ;l hH vdgi j f; Fwj ; VwfdNt fwwHfs; mLj j ghLj j j Ny , t;thAj j j j  
j hf;Fj Yf;F vt;t; k; ght;f;f;yhk; vdgi j f;Fwj ; fwgHfs;

n[ gk;

fwp] j t t;Di la MAj j j j f;Fwj ; t;gh;f;Fk; NghJ gTy; mggg;u;haq;\$WtJ  
ahnj dpy;

vej r; rkaj j j k; rfytj khd Ntz ;Lj NyhLk; t; z ggj Nj hLk; Mt;pdhNy  
n[ gkgz z ; mj dnghUl ;L kf;Fj kdc Wj ;NahLk; rfy ghRj j thd;f;S f;fhfTk;  
gz ;Z k;Ntz ;Lj NyhLk; t; j ; f; nfhz bUq;fs; (vNgr;ah 6:18)

Nj tDi la Nghuhl ;l j j ;l j j j " Fwj ; fwwNghJ> n[ gKk; mNj hL nj hl HG i la  
cgthrKk; k;fTk; tyi kAss Mt;f;Fh; MAj q;fs; vd fwwHfs; , t;thAj q;fi s>  
vj j hf;Fj Yf;Fk> ghJ fhf;fTk; gadgLj j yhk; gpd;tUtdtwWf;\$l hf Nj tDi la  
MAj j j j ggwwp RUF;fkhf ft d;Aq;fs;

Nj tDi la rHt hAj t Hf;f; j j  
vNgr;ah 6:10-18

rj j ;ak; (fri r)  
ghJ fhf;Fk;.....  
VkhWj ypyUe;J

Mt;pad; gl ;l ak;

ej p (khHfftrk)  
ghJ fhfFk;.....  
mej papyUeJ

rkhj hdk; (ghj ul i r)  
ghJ fhfFk;.....  
FoggqfsypUeJ

tRthrK; (Nfl ak)  
ghJ fhfFk;.....  
mtRthrj j ypUeJ

, ul rpgG (j i yrrlh)  
ghJ fhfFk;.....  
mbi kjj dj j ypUeJ

- rjj pak; vdDk; fri rahdJ grhR c qfi s Vkhwwp mej pfFS; topel j j r;  
nrytj ypUeJ c qfi s ghJ fhfFk;
- ej pnadDk; khHfftrkhdJ mej papyUeJk; mJ topel j Jk; Foggj j ypUeJk;  
c qfi s ghJ fhfFk;
- rkhj hdj j pd; RtNr\ j j wFhpa Maj j k; vdDk; ghj ul i rahdJ Mt pfFhpa  
Foggj j pdhy; tUf pdw mtRthrj j pd pdWk; ghJ fhfFk;
- tRthrK; vdDk; Nfl fkhDj mtRthrj j pd; gyd h fpa mbi kjj dj j j vj H j J  
ghJ fhfFk; , ul rz ak; vdDk; j i yr lhTk; rhgf fl Lfsy; , UeJ c qfi s  
ghJ fhfFk;
- Mt p ad; gl akhdJ Nj ttrdkhf , Uf f pdwgbahy; j hfFj i y el j j Tk>  
ghJ fhj J f; nfhs sTk; ght pf f f;\$ba MAj khf , Uf f pdwJ.

Nj tDi la rHthAj tHfkhDj NkyUeJ fb; NehfF tUf pdwtwwpwF khj j uk;  
ghJ fhgi g j uhJ; VkhwWj y; mej pfFS; (ghTk) topel j Jk> , j d; gyd; vgNghJk;  
FoggkhfNt , UfFk; Foggj j pd; gj y; mtRthrK; MFk> mtRthrK; vgNghJk;  
Mt pfFhpa fl LfFS; topel j Jk;

Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

-----  
-----

2. ebqfs; fwWfnfhz i j wghJ fhggsprFk; MtprFhpa MAj qfi s RUffkhf j uTk;

-----  
-----

3. Nj tDi l a rHthAj thffj j wFhpa Ntj thffpaqfi s j Uf

-----

4. Nj tDi l a rHthAj thffj j pYss xtnthU MAj j i j Ak; mj d; nj hopi yAk; vOJf.

Nj tDi l a rHthAj thffk;

nrawghL

-----  
-----  
-----  
-----  
-----  
-----

-----  
-----  
-----  
-----  
-----  
-----

(, fi fNal bd; fi l r mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS ffhd gj pyfshdJ j uggl LssJ)

NghH rhHej FwggGs ;

1. rqrj k; 45:3> Vrhah 59:17I thrpfTk; , t;tpuz L gFj pFS k; Nj td; MtpFhpa MAjqfi s j hggj hf tghpfpwJ. Nj td; j hpf;pdw MAjqfs; vkJ MtpFhpa MAjjj; , yyhj , uz L MAjqfs; vi t? (Vrhah 59:17)
2. jhtU> MtpFhpa MAjqfs; gwwp FwggLfpwhH> mtH Nj ti d Nehf;f \$ggp l NghJ mtH Nghuhl l j j wF c j tpdhH. rqrj k; 18:29-50 ti u thrpfTk;
3. c qfSi l a MtpFhpa MAjqfi s gadgLj Jk; mDgtKk; Kff;pkhdj hFk; 1 rhKNty; 17k; mj pfhuj j j gbffTk; jhtU fF gof;fkpyyhj MAjqfi s gadgLj j Kwgl l NghJ vdd ei l ngwwJ vdgi j ftdpAqfs;
4. c qfi s vj p;hs;pl k;UeJ c qfi s ghJ fhf;Fk;gbahf Nj td; ghtpf;fw MtpFhpa MAjqfs; vi t? rqrj k; 35:1-3. jhtU j dJ vj p;fi s gwwp mj pfkhf \$Wf;pdwhH: rqrj k; 5:8@6:10@8:2@9:3@11:2@15:5@17:9@18:3>17>20>26>34>37@27:2@30:1 31:23@44:5-6@56:9@60:12@61:3@95:6@108:13.  
Nj td; c qfSi l a vj p;fi sf; Fwj J \$Wtnj dd: ahj j p;fhk; 15:6@kj Nj A 10:36@13:39@Y}f;fh 1:11@10:19@mgNgh] j yH 2:35@1 nfhh;ej p;h 15:25-26@nfhNyhnrh 1:21
5. Nj tNd c qfs; Nfl ak; ghHf;fTk; Mj p;ahfkk; 15:1@rqrj k; 3:3@5:12@28:7@33:20@59:11@84:9>11@115:9-11@119:114@144:2.
6. ahj j p;fhk; 17I thrpAqfs; , ] uNty; j hf;Fj YfF fb; , Uej dh> Nj td; NkhNrapl k; mtDi l a Nfhi y Kddj hf ell;Lk;gb \$w;pdhH. KddH NkhNr , fNfhi y> Nkaggd;pd; Nfhyhf ghtj;JsshH> mj d; %yk; Nj t [ dj j wF j z z UK; nfhl;JsshH. Mdhy; j wNghJ Kj d; Ki wahf> mkNyf;f;pahp; j hf;Fj YfF nghWgghd j b r f j p f i s v j p j J epw;gj w;fhf Nfhy; ell; ggl LssJ. , f;fi j apy; k;pf;gng;hpa MtpFhpa gh l k; cssJ. Nj tkf;f;sp; j i ytHfS fF k;f;fi s Nkaf;Fk> cz ts;pf;Fk> j z z H nfhl;F;Fk> vj p;f;f; s; j hf;f;pdhy> mtHf;sp; j hf;Fj ypy; , UeJ ghJ fhggs;pf;Fk;gb Nj tDi l a Nfhi y ghtpf;f;pdw c j j uthj Kk; cz l. vdNt Nj tDi l a k;f;fi s ghJ fhggJk; mtHfSi l a Nti yahFk;
7. rhj j hdp; , ej m;f;f;pd;ah] j p; j j wF eb;f;f;f; fhz g;f;Fk; g;uj p;gyd; ahJ? eb;f;f;f; t;Rthrkhf;pa Nfl fj j j Ak; ghtj;J xtnthU j hf;Fj i yAk; vt;thW Nkw;nf;h;ssy;hk; vdgi j r;ej j j ghUqfs; c qfs;J gj i y mLj j j hf;Fj YfF vt;thW ghtpf;f;f;yhk; vdgi j gj p;T nraJ i t j J fnf;h;S qfs;

Raeyk;

JH , ri r:

j wngUi k:

reNj fk;

gak;

j ho;Tkdggghdi k;

ekgpf i fapdi k;

, ri r;

Nguhi r;

Nfhgk;

8. c qfs; Mt;pf;Fhp MAj qfs; rhpæhd , l qfs;ÿ; , Uf;fpdwh vd Nrhj g;J ghUqfs?

9. Nj td;rqfj Gj j fj j ÿ;ntspggLj j pAss Nfl aj i j gbAqfs;

fhUz ak;vd;Dk;Nfl ak;

, ul rggpd;Nfl ak;

vdJ Nfl ak;

Nj ti d ekGfpdwtHfS f;F mtNu Nfl ak;

Nfl ak;xU <T;

Nrhj p;f;fggl;l Nfl ak;

ekgpf i ff;Fhp Nfl ak;

ntwwp;pd;Nfl ak;

ghJ fhf;Fk;Nfl ak;

mgN\ f;f;fggl;l Nfl ak;

ghJ fhgg;l khd Nfl ak;

c j Tk;Nfl ak;

rj j p;Nk vkJ Nfl ak;

rqfj k; 5:12

rqfj k; 18:35

rqfj k; 3:3

rqfj k; 18:30

rqfj k; 18:35

rqfj k; 28:7

rqfj k; 144:2

rqfj k; 59:11

rqfj k; 54:11

rqfj k; 84:9

rqfj k; 119:114

rqfj k; 116:11

rqfj k; 91:4

mj pfhuk; gj pdnuz ;L

j hf;Fk; MAj qf s ;

FwrfNfhs f s ;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- c qfS i l a j hf;Fk; MAj qfi s mi l ahsk; fhz Tk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj pa;yeJ j wTNfhs ; t rd k;

fhj j h; j k;Ki l a MAj rhi yi aj ; j weJ > j k;Ki l a rpdj j pd; m] j phAj qfi s vLj ;J fnfhz ;L tej hh. , J Nri d fspd; fhj j uhfpa Mz ;l th; nra;fw fhp i a. (vNukpah 50:25)

mwK f k;

ebqfs; c qfi s vt;thW ghJ fhf;fyhk; vdW fwWfnfhz BHfs; ebqfs; rhj j hdpd; NghHfsj j wFs; gmuNtrpf;f Kdgj hfNt j hf;Fk; MAj qfi s Nghuhl ;l j j pdNghJ vt;thW ghtpf;f Ntz ;Lk; vdW fwf Ntz ;Lk; j hf;Fk; MAj qfspd; %ykhf Gj pa , l qfi sAk> vj pshspad; mbi kj j dj j wFs; , UgNghu u mgp\ fj j hy; t;Lj i yggz z pAk; nfhz ;Ltu c qfshy; KbAk;

'eyy Nghuhl ;l j i j NghuhL" ebqfs; j hf;Fj y; el tbf i fi a vLff Ntz ;Lk; vd nj spthf \$wggLf wJ .

Fkhudhfpa j Nkhj Nj ANt> c di df;Fwj ;J Kd; c z ;l hd j hf;fj hrdqfspdgbNa> eP mi t fi s Kdd;L eyy Nghuhl ;l kgz ;Z kgb> , ej f; fl ;l i si a c df;F xgGt;f;fNwd;. (1 j Nkhj Nj A 1:18)

t;Rthrj j pd; eyy Nghuhl ;l j i j g; NghuhL> ej j pa [Pt i dg; gwwfnfhs;@ mj w;fhfNt eP mi of;fggl ;l ha; mNef rhl rpfS f;F Kdghf eyy mwfi f gz z pdtDkha;Uff;waha; (1 j Nkhj Nj A 6:12)

Gj j rhJ hpa; j Nj hL , gNghuhl ;l j i j el j ;J tNj c qf s Nehf;fk hf , Uff;wJ .

Mj yhy; ehd; errakyyhj tdhf XNI d; Mfhaj i j mbf;fwtdhfr; rnykgkgz Nz d;. (1 nfhhpe; pah 9:26)

c qfspd; j hf;Fk; MAj qfi s mwpe; jUej hy; j hd; NghUffhd j pwi k ngwW j hf;Fj y; el j j KbAk;

j hf:Fj ypd ; NghH j ej µqfs ;

Mt pf:Fhpa Nghuhl j j j py; j hf:Fj y; el j j f;\$ba MAj qfs; rpy:

n[ gk;

ebqfs; VwfdNt gj j hk; mj pfhuj j py; 'Nj t d pd; Nghuhl j j j pl j j j py;" xU gFj pahf> n[ gKk; c gthrKk; gwwp fwwHfs; fi l r pahf j wghJ fhgG MAj k; gwwpAk; fwwHfs; n[ gk; kpfTk; tyyi kAss j hf:Fj y; MAj khf c ssJ. ebqfs; Nghuhl j j j pw;fhf n[ gpf;fpdwNghJ c qfsJ nrhej Nji tfS ffhf> gurri dfS ffhf n[ gpf;f Ntz jhk; ebqfs; kffS ffhfTk> j i ythfS ffhfTk> Nj r qfS ffhfTk> rhj j hdpd; Nfhli l fs; tOeJ t pl Tk; mtdJ grhrpd; tyyi kfs; tOeJ t pl Tk; ghpeJ Ngrpn[ gpf;f Ntz jLk;

fwp] j thfs; ghpeJ NgRk; kdwhli l nrafpdw NghJk> rpyH mj wnf dNw mi offggl;LssdH. , ej tyyi kAss Copak> ghpeJ NgRgti u Nj tDf;F Kd; nfhz jL nrdW fz jZ fF Gyggj hj , uh[ j j j j pw;Fs; gpnNtrj j Nghuhl r; nrafpdwJ.

gj j hk; mj pfhuj j py; Muhj i dgwwp Fwggpl ggl;LssJ. Jj pAk; Muhj i dAk; tyyi kAss j hf:Fk; MAj qfshf , Uf;fpdw. 2 ehshfkk; 20y; , ] uNtyH tyyi k nghUej pa , uhZ t j j pw;F Kfqnfhlj j dh> vdpDk; mthfs; Jj pffTk> Muhj pffTk; Mukggj j dh. mj dhy; Nj td; mthfs; mej , uhZ t j j j Nkwnfhss> gJqfp , UeJ j hf;f c j tpdhH. ebqfs; Nj ti d Jj j j Muhj pffpw NghJ ebqfs; Mt pf:Fhpa cyfy; nkaahfNt gj pt pl j i j ] j hgpf;fpdwHfs;

Mt p apd ; gl l ak;

Mi fahy> j lq;FehsNy mi t fi s ebqfs; vj th;f;fTk> rfyj i j Ak; nra;J Kbj j th;fsha; epw;fTk; j puhz pAs;sth;fshFk;gbf;F> Nj tDi l a rh;thAj th;f;fj i j Ak; vLj j j fnfhs;S qfs;. (vNgrpH 6:13)

Vj ht nj hdi w 'vLj j" mi j , Wfgpbj j fnfhz jL> mi j ebqfNs , Oj j rnrpy Ntz jLk; Nj tDi l a j hf:Fk; MAj j i j Ak; vLj j j fhp i ar; nratJ t pRthrpfs pd; fl i kahFk;

ebqfs; fl ej ghl j j py; j wghJ fhgG MAj qfi sfFwj j fwwHfs; rj j pak; vd;Dk; fri r> ej p ad;Dk; khHf;ftrk> , ul rz ak; vd;Dk; ghj ul i r kwWk; Mt p apd ; gl l ak; vdw rHthAj qfi sg; gwwp fwwHfs;

'Mt p apd ; gl l ak;" vdgJ Nj tDi l a thHj i j ahFk; j wghJ fhggpw;Fk> j hf:Fj y; NkwnfhssTk; , ej MAj j i j ghtpf;f KbAk; c qfS fF vj puhf tUf;pdw rhj j hdpd; j hf:Fj y; fi s Nj tDi l a thHj i j ah; Nkwnfhss KbAk; mi j Na ebqfs; vj puhsp apd ; NghHfsj i j Nj tDf;fhf c hpi kahf;fpf; nfhsS k; NghJ j hf:Fk; MAj j i j ghtj j j> mj htJ Rt pNr\ nraj pi a gfHeJ nfhz jL kwwtHfi s t pl j i yfFs; nfhz jL tu KbAk;



'Nj tDi la thHj i j fF" tjj pahrkhd , uz L nrhwfs; Ntj hfkj j py; ghtpf;fggl LssJ. xU nrhy; 'NyhNfh] "> , J Nj td; thatpL \$wpa thHj i j fs; , J Nj td; nrhdd KwwpYkhd ntspggLj j yhf c ssJ. , uz lhtJ thHj i j 'Nukh"> , i tfs; Nj tdhy; rpwgghf tNrl\ j j rHej Hggqfs;py; \$wggll thHj i j fs; , ggFj pary; 'Mtpard; gl lak;" vd Nj tDi la thHj i j Fwggpl ggLtJ , rnrhyypdhNyNa.

, NaR fwp] J j dJ Nrhi dapd; Nti say; cl dbahf ghtj J , ej thHj i j i aNa (Nukh) vdgJ epi dtpYssjh? Nj tDi la thHj i j ary; Fwggpl l ggb neUq;fpa gof;fk; , Uej hy; , i j nraa KbAk; eb;fSk; , ej tNrl thHj i j fi s> cl dbahf Nghuhl l qfs;pd; NghJ ghtpf;f KbAk; mj wF Nj tDi la ntspgghl i l Fwj j mwpT , Uff;Ntz Lk;

fwp] J t pd; rpei j :

, ggbaUff;f> fwp] J ekf;fhf khkrj j Ny ghLgl l gbahy> eb;fSk; mggbggl l rpei j i a MAj khf j j hj J fnfhs;S qfs;. (1 NgJ U 4:1)

fwp] J , NaRtyUej rpei j Na c qfs;Yk; , Uff;f;fl tJ . (gyppgaH 2:5)

' , Uff;f;fl tJ" vdgj pd; mHj j k> mDkj p myyJ VwWfnfhs; vdgj hFk; mj dhy; fwp] J tpyUej mNj rpei j i a eb;fS; MAj khf j hj J f; nfhss Ntz Lk; , rpei j Nghuhl l j j py; j hf;Fj i y Nkwnfhss c j Tk;

grhrDi la fpi afi s mo;f;Fk;gbfNf Nj tDi la Fkhud; ntspggl l hh; (1 Nahthd; 3:8)

, rpei j tsHrrpai la eb;fS; mDkj p nfhLff Ntz Lk; eb;fS; NkwnfhS;S k; fpi afS f;fhf> c qfs; kNdhghtj j py; MAj qfi s j hj J fnfhs;S Ntz Lk;

eb;fS; , ej g; gpgQrj j wF xj j Nt\ ej hphky> Nj tDi la edi kAk; ghpaKk; ghguz Kkhdri j k; , ddnj dW gFj j wpa j f;f; hf> c qfs; kdk; Gj j hf;fwj pdhNy kW&gkhFqfs; (NuhkH 12:2)

'kW&gkhFqfs;" vdgj d; mHj j k>

j s s pt Lj Y k; eH%ykhf;Fj Y k;

j hf;Fk; Nghuhl l j j pd; , yf;F rj J Ut;pd; muz fi s j s s pt Lj Y k; eH%ykhf;F tJ khFk;

vq;fSi la NghuhAj q;fs; khk;rj J f;Nfw;wi tfshapuhky> muz fi s eH;%ykhf;Ffwj w;Fj; Nj tgyKs;si tfshapUf;fwJ . mi tfshy; ehq;fs; j hf;f;q;fi sAk> Nj ti d mwpfw mwpTf;F tNuhj kha; vOkGfw vyyh Nkl bi ki aAk; eph;%ykhf;f p ve; j vz ;z j i j Ak; fwp] J T f;F f; fPo;g;gbar; rpi wggLj J fwthfshapUf;f;Nwhk;. (2 nfhhpej pAH 10:4-5)

'eH%ykhf;Fj y;" vdgJ j sspL guahrggLj y; myyJ tpi rAl d; j sSj y; vdgglk;  
'j sspLj y;" vdgJ vwpeJ tLj y; myyJ tlp tLj y; vdgglk; ebqfs; mej fhuj j pd;  
fhpi afi s j sspL Ntz ;Lk; (NuhkH 13:12) gprhrpd; tyyi kfi s Jujj p tL Ntz ;Lk;  
(Kj Nj A 10:8)

fl ;Lj Y k; fl ;l t p j j Y k;

c qfS fF j b Mtpfi s fl ;l Tk> eyy Mtpfi s fl ;l t p j j Tk; tyyi kAz ;L:

guNyhfuh[ aj j pd; j wTNfhyfi s ehd; c df;Fj ; j UNtd;@ gNyhfj j Ny eP fl ;LfwJ  
vJ Nth mJ guNyhfj j pYk; fl ;l ggl bUf;Fk> gNyhfj j Ny eP fl ;l t pggJ vJ Nth mJ  
guNyhfj j pYk; fl ;l t p f;fggl bUf;Fk; vdwhh; (kj Nj A 16:19)

, NaR nfhLj j mj pfhuj i j Ak; tyyi ki aAk; ghtpgg w\$ l hf c qfshy; Mtpf;Fhpa  
Nri di a fl ;l Tk; fl ;l t p j j Tk; KbAk; MAj qfs; xdwhf fhpi a nrati j ftd;Aqfs;  
mJ fl ;Lk> fl ;l t p j j k; ebqfs; xdi w fl ;Lk; NghJ , d;DnkhdW fl ;l t p j j ggLk;  
c j huz khf nghaapd; Mtpi a ebqfs; fl ;Lk; NghJ> mt; t p j j wF ebqfs; rj j pa Mtp  
fhpi a nraAkqbahf mi j fl ;l t p j j f pdwHfs;

, NaR t pd; , u j j k;

, NaR fy;thhp rpyi tay; khj j NghJ ghtj j pd; MSi kapyUe;Jk> rj ;J U t pd;  
tyyi kapy; , Ue;Jk; vki k tLj i y gz z pdhH. mtuJ , u j j k; ehk; Nj t d p k; nryy  
c j j uthj k; nfhLggNj hL> rhj j h d pd; fl ;Lfs;pyUe;Jk; vki k tLj i y gz ;Z f pdwJ.  
mthfs; (t;Rthrpfs) Ml ;L f;Fl bapd; , u j j j j pdhYk; (, NaR fwp] ;J t pd) rhl rpad;  
trd j j pdhYk; mti d (rhj j hi d) n[ aj j hHfs; vdW Nt j hfkk; nj hpt pf; f pdwJ.

, ul rpgG> Rfk> tLj i y ahTk; , NaR t pd; , u j j j j pdhy; fpi l f; f pdwJ. Mz fi sAk>  
ngz fi sAk; j hf;Fk; Nghuhl ;j j pyUe;J> , u j j j j pdhy; kl ;LNk mthfi s  
tLj i yggz z Tk; , NaR t pd; ehk j j dhy; Rfj i j nfhLffTk; KbAk;  
'Ml ;L f;Fl bahdtUi la , u j j j j pdhy;" rj ;J Ui t 'NkwnfhsSk" tyyi k  
c qfS fFz ;L.

c qfS ;rhl rp

'c qfS; rhl rpad; trd j j hy;" rj ;J U Nj hwfbf;fggl ;hd; vd ntspggLj j y; 12:11  
nj hpt pf; f wpJ. 'rhl rp' vdgj d; mHj j k; 'Mj huk; myyJ gj pT" vdgj hFk; , J e j p kdwy>  
t of;fy; ght pf; f ggLk;

Nj td; nraji j fFw j ;J kwwthfS fF nrhy;Yqfs; vdW tLj i y ngww kffs p k;  
, NaR fl ;l i sapl ;L mDggpai j QhgfggLj j p ghUqfs; ebqfS k; Nj td; c qfS; tho;ty;  
nraji j fFw j ;J 'rhl rp' myyJ Mj huj i j > Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j py; j hf;Fj i y el j ;J k;  
NghJ ght pf; f Ntz ;Lk; xU tof;fw;Qd; j dJ ehl bd; r l ;l qfi s mbggi lahf i t j ;J  
thj qfi s KdndLggi j gNghdW c qfS i la rhl rp Nt j trd j j pd; rhl rpi a

mbj j skhf nfhz bUff Ntz Lk;

, NaRt pd ;ehkk;

, NaRt pd; ehkk> Nj tDi l a mbggi l g; Nghuhl l j j p l l j j y; xU gFj pahf , UffpwJ vd VwfdNt fwwHfs; , NaR vdw ehkk; ty yi kAss j hfFj y; el j ;Jk; MAj khf , UffpdwJ. 'vd;Di l a ehk j j pdhNy" gprhRfi s Juj ;Jqfs> t pahj pa] j i u Fz khf;Fqfs> rj ;J Uffspd; rfy mj pfhuqfi sAk; Nkwnfhs;S qfs; vdW , NaR nrhd;dhH (khwF 16:17).

, fi fNal bd; %dwhk; mj pfhuj j y; mtUi l a gyNtW ngaHfs; nfhLf;fggl Lssi j ghHi ta pLqfs; mtuJ ngaHfs; rj ;J UTf;F vj puhf vt;tj k; j hfFj y; el tbf i ff;F ghtpf;fggLf;pwJ vdg i j Ak; ft d;Aqfs; mgNgh] j yH el tbf i ffs; Gj j fj j y; ', NaRt pd; ehk j j y;" ei l ngww mwGj qfi s thr;Aqfs;

n[ gj j pd; Kbt y; ehk; \$Wk; , NaRt pd; ehkk; khah[ hy nrhwnj hl H myy> mtH vkf;F nfhLj j mj pfhuj j pwFk; ty yi kf;Fkhd mi lahs Fwpa l hFk; rhj j hdpd; ty yi kfS f;F vj puhf mj pfhuj i j Ak; ty yi ki aAk; ght;ggj wF Kddj hf ebqfs; , NaRt pd; ehk j j ghtpf;f Mukgp;f Ntz Lk; mgNgh] j yH 19:13-17Yss fi j i a thrj ;J ] Nfth vdgtdpd; kfdkhUf;F ei l ngwwi j ft d;Aqfs;

Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

-----  
-----  
-----

2. ebqfs; fww c qfspd; j hfFj y; el j J fpdw MAj qfi s RUFfkhf j Uf.

-----  
-----  
-----  
-----  
-----  
-----  
-----  
-----  
-----  
-----

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i dfS ffhd gj pyfshdJ j uggl LSSJ)

NghH rhHej FwigGfs ;

1. j hfFK; fhpi aahd 'vwpeJ NghLj y;" vdgj d; Ntj trdji j gbffTK; kj Nj A 5:29-30@7:5@8:16@khwF 16:17@NuhkH 13:12@2 nfhhpej paH 10:5@1 NgJ U 5:7
2. j hfFK; fhpi aahd 'j hj J f; nfhsS j y;" vdgj d; Ntj trdqfi s gbffTK; NuhkH 13:12>14@ 1 nfhhpej paH 5:13@ 13:11@ fyhj j paH 3:27@ vNgrpaH 4:22-24@ 6:11@ nfhNyhnrAH 3:8-14
3. j hfFK; fhpi aahd 'vLj J fnfhsS j y;" vdgj d; Ntj trdqfi s gbffTK; 1 nfhhpej paH 3:10@ 8:9@ 10:12@ fyhj j paH 5:15@ vNgrpaH 6:13>17@ 1 j Nkhj Nj A 4:16@ vgnuaH 3:12
4. ebqfs; Nghuhl ljj py; rj J Ui t Nkwnfhss Nghuhl ljj py; gqFnfhss Ntz Lk; vd , ttj pfhuj j py; fwwHfs; Mtpf;Fhpa thotpy; ntwwpngw rpy fhhaqfs; mDkj pff Ntz Lk; gpd;tUk; Ntj trdqfi s rkGuz khf gbj J mj pYsstwi w gj pT nraAqfs; Ntj hfkk; 'mDkj pff" \$Wgtwi w cqfs; thotpy; mDkj paqfs;

Ntj trdqfs;

ehk;'mDkj pff" Ntz bai t

kj Nj A 5:16  
 Nahthd; 4:1>27  
 NuhkH 13:1>12-13  
 NuhkH 14:5>13>16>19  
 1 nfhhpej paH 3:18-21  
 1 nfhhpej paH 10:8-9  
 2 nfhhpej paH 7:1  
 2 nfhhpej paH 10:17  
 fyhj j paH 5:26  
 vNgrpaH 4:26-31  
 vNgrpaH 5:3>6>33  
 gpyggpaH 1:27  
 gpyggpaH 2:3>5  
 gpyggpaH 3:15-16  
 gpyggpaH 4:5-6  
 nfhNyhnrAH 3:15-16  
 nfhNyhnrAH 4:6  
 1 nj rNyhdrfNfaH 5:6-8  
 2 j Nkhj Nj A 2:19  
 vgnuaH 4:1>14>16  
 vgnuaH 6:1  
 vgnuaH 10:22-24  
 vgnuaH 12:1  
 vgnuaH 13:1>5>15  
 ahfNfhG 1:5-9  
 ahfNfhG 3:13  
 ahfNfhG 4:9  
 ahfNfhG 5:13

1 NgJ U 3:3-4> 10-11  
1 NgJ U 4:11>15>16>19  
1 Nahthd; 2:24  
1 Nahthd; 3:7>18  
1 Nahthd; 4:7

mj pfhuk; gj pd;%dW

, awi ff;F , i z ahd Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;l k;

FwffNfhs fs;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j JK; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- 'Nghuhl ;ljj y;" eyyi t kwWk; j lai tffpi la pyhd Nkhj yfs; tghpf;fggLf pdwd vdgi j tpsffTk;
- Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;ljj y> , awi fahd NghH nfhs; ffs; nghUej hJ vdgi j RUffkhf \$wTk;
- Mt pf;Fhpa cyf wF ngsj ff cyf NghHnfhs; ffs; gµNahf pf;fTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj pa pyUeJ j wTNfhs; t rd k;

Fkhudhpa j Nkhj Nj ANt> c di df;Fwj ;J Kd; c z ;l hd j h;f;fj hrdq;fspdgbNa> eP mi t fi s Kdd;L eyy Nghuhl ;lkgz Z kgb> , ej f; fl ;l i si a cdf;F xgGt pf;fNwd;. (1j Nkhj Nj A 1:18)

mwpK f k;

Mj rri gapdH j qfS i la Mt pf;Fhpa mDgtq;fi s Nghuhl ;l tj pKi wfNshL ghHj j dH. 'Nj tDi la rHthAj thffk" vdW thHj i j ghJ fhgGf;F tghpf;fggLf sSj. Nj tDi la trdk; 'gl ;l ajj wF" xggp ggl sSj. rhj j hDi la j hf;Fj yfs; 'mf;f;pdah] j µqfs;" vdTk> tRthrk; 'eyy Nghuhl ;ljj wFk;" xggp ;l NgrggLf pdwJ. tRthrf;f; 'eyy Nghuhl ;l k;" vdW \$wpdH.

Nj td; Vd; Mt pf;Fhpa cyf eyy> nfi ;l Mt pfi s tghpf;f> , awi fahd Nghi u vLj ;J f;fhl ;l nj Henj Lj j hH? , j w;fhd gj py; mbggi l Ntjhfk nfhs; faNyNa fhz ggLf wJ. Mdkf rjj paj i j , awi f nfhs; ffs; %yk; tpsqf ggLj j ggLf wJ. Nj td; , awi f nfhs; ffi s ghtj ;J> Mt pf;Fhpa cyf py; el ggtwi w tpsqf ggLj ;J f;pdwhH. ngsj ff cyf wF , i z ahf Mt pf;Fhpa cyf wFk> ngsj ff cyf wFk; , i la pyhd fhhpaqfi s tpsqf pf; nfhsS KbAk;

, NaRTk; ngUkghYk; , fnfhs; fi a gadgLj j pdhH. mth , awi fahd mWti li a> nghj hd Mt pf;Fhpa mWti l NahL vLj ;J f;fhl ;l hf gadgLj j pdhH. mWti l nraNthi u Nti yahl fs; vdW mi oj j hH. Mt pf;Fhpa mWti l f;Fk> , awi fahd mWti l f;Fk; , i la py; mNef xwWi kfs; , Uf;f;pdwd.

Nghuhl ;ljj yk; , JNt c z i kahf , Uf;f;pdwJ. , awi f Aj j j j py; mNef nfhs; ffs; , Uf;f;pdwd> mi t fs; , awi f Aj j j j py; vt;thW gµNahf pf;f;pdwhHfs; vdgi j fwwHfs; , ej , awi f NghH nfhs; ffi s Mt pf;Fhpa cyf pyk; gµNahf pf;fyhk; , ej mj pfhuk; , awi f NghH nfhs; ffi s Mt pf;Fhpa cyf pyk; gµNahf pf;fyhk; , ej mj pfhuk; , awi f

Nghuhl | j i j f; Fwjj J Kdi tffk; Nj td; Vd; , awi f Nghuhl | j i j > tRthrf; rkgej ggl | MtprFhpa Nghuhl | j J l d; , i z j J ghtprf; f; pdwhH vdgi j ntsiggLj J k;

, awi ff;F , i z ahd MtprFhpa Nghuhl | k;

, qNf , awi fahd NghHnfhs; i ffs> MtprFhpa Nghuhl | j j w;F , i z ahf fhz gprf; fggL f; pdwJ:

Nghhpd; ti uai w:

ngsjf cyf; Nghhpd; rhj huz ti uai w ahnj d; y; 'Nri dapd; j pl | kpl ggl | tyyi kahd fhpaq; fi s> fl | hakha; vkJ rj j j j pdgb epi wNtwv vj p; hsi a gz pa i tggj hFk". , ej ti uai wi a MtprFhpa cyf; Yk; g; uNahf; f; f; yhk; rhj j hd; nj hl HeNj Hrrpahf j la Mtprfi s ghtj J mtdJ rj j j j epi wNtwv fl | haggLj J f; pdwhd;

NghHf; fhy thofi f Ki w:

xU Nj rj j j y; Aj j k; ei l ngWf; pdw NghJ> Nj rj j pd; thofi f Ki wAk; ghj prf; fggLk; Mz f; s; j qf; s; nj hoi yAk; t; pl | L t; pl | L j kJ Nj rj j w; f; hf Aj j k; nrathHfs; gy kz j j pahyq; fi s nryt; pl | L gapw; r; ngwW Maj j khthHfs; Nghuhl | j j w; f; hf nghUshj hu ej p c j t; prf; s; ngwggLk; mq; F Fba; p; U; f; f; w k; f; s; M; f; f; uk; g; G; F vrrh; prf; i fahap; Ugg; hHfs;> mtj hdkhfTk; , Ugg; hHfs; Nj rpa vyi yf; s; y; Nkyj prf ghJ fhgG gi l fs; Maj j khf j q; f i tffggLthHfs;

MtprFhpa cyf; Ny mNef tRthrf; s; Nghuhl | j i j f; Fwjj j cz Ht; pdw Aj j fhyj j w; f; hd thofi f Ki wi a gpdgwwhky; Rww; p; Yk; ei l ngWk; fhpaqi s mtj hdp; f; fhkYk; , U; f; f; pdwH. ri g l f; f; paq; fs; p; Yk;> epfor; r; rj j pl | l q; fs;> t; pl | U; j grhuq; fs; vdgd cz l > Mdhy; Nghuhl | j j pl | l q; fs; vJ Tk; mthfs; pl k; pyi y. mthfs; RfNghfkha; thof; pdwhHfs; vj p; hsi Nah f; w; p; J twv vz z ww Mz > ngz; Mj J khf; fi s chpi kahf; f; prf; nfhs; f; pdwhd; l f; f; paj j p; Yss mq; f; j j thfs;> mi j hpaKk> NrhHTk> khkrf ghtKk; csstHfshf [ t; prf; f; pdwH. mthfs; Nghuhl | j j y; mfggl LssdH> nts; Naw nj hpa; j; U; f; f; pdwH. vkf; F Nghuhl | k; , U; f; f; pdwJ vdgi j t; prf; q; f; prf; nfhs; S q; fs; MtprFhpa cyf; y;> NghHfhy thofi f Ki wi a ehk; vLff Ntz ;Lk; MtprFhpa Nghuhl | k; vkJ [ t; prf; paj j pd; mtj hdkhf , U; f; f; Ntz ;Lk; Maj j ggL t; j w; Fk;> gapw; r; ngWt; j w; Fk; ehk; Neuk; nryt; pl | Ntz ;Lk; ehk; MtprFhpa MAj q; fi sggw; w; p; f; wW> mi j ght; prf; f; Ntz ;Lk;

Rt; Nr \ j i j gugGt; j w; F j pl | kpl L> rhj j hdp; dh; gaKWj j ggl L [ t; prf; f; pdw Nj r; q; fi s ehk; chpi kahf; f; prf; nfhs; s Ntz ;Lk; ehk; vj p; hsi p; pd; j hf; F; Yf; F vrrhg; Gl d; , Ugg; Nj hL> vkJ , Uj aj i j Ak> r; ei j Ak> ehi tAk> Mj J khi tAk> Mt; pi aAk> rKj haj i j Ak> ri g l f; f; paj i j Ak; ghJ fhj J f; nfhs; s Ntz ;Lk; ehk; Nghuhl | j j y; , U; f; f; Nwhk> vkJ thofi f Ki w MtprFhpa cyf; y; g; u; j; p; y; prf; f; Ntz ;Lk;



Nghuhl | j j | d ; FwƒfNfhs ;

ngsj ƒ c yfƒy; vj ƒpi a Nkwnfhz ;L ntwwp ngWtNj Nghuhl | j j | d; K ƒfƒpa FwƒfNfhsƒf , UfƒƒpdwJ. Mtrƒf;Fhpa c yfƒYk; , Jj hd; gƒj hd FwƒfNfhsƒf , UfƒƒpwJ. , awi fahd Nghuhl | j j | y; ntwwp ngw> gy Fwƒfƒafhy FwƒfNfhsƒfi sAK; rej ƒƒf Ntz baƒUfƒK; j dƒgg| NghHfsƒy; ntwwp ngw j dƒahd Ajj gƒNj rƒfs; mtrƒak; , ej j dƒgg| Nghuhl | qfs; ahtwwpdJk; , Wj ƒ Nehƒƒk; ntwwp ngWtj hfNt , UfƒƒpdwJ.

Mtrƒf;Fhpa c yfƒYk; , JNt cz i kahf , UfƒƒpdwJ. vj ƒpi a Nkwnfhz ;L ntwwp ngWtNj vkJ eƒ ; ƒhy , yfƒƒf c ssJ. Mdhy; ehk; , ej eƒ ; ƒhy , yfƒƒfi s> ci l j ; gy tƒNrl FwƒfNfhsƒfi s i tj ; ƒfnfhz ;L , UfƒƒpdNwhk; vkƒƒfƒf Nj td; i tj ; ss FwƒfNfhsƒfi sAK; ehk; mwƒe;J nfhs; Ntz ;Lk; vkJ FLkgk> ri g l ƒƒak> rKj hak; Nj rj ; j ƒFwƒj ; J Mtrƒf;Fhpa Nghuhl | j j | w; ƒhd FwƒfNfhs; ƒs; Nj t DƒFz ;L. ehk; i ƒggw Ntz ba tƒNrl nrawƒsqfi s ehk; mi l ahsk; fhz Ntz ;Lk;

, uhZ t tƒHfs; xtntHUtUk> Nghuhl | j j | dNghJ gyNtWgg| epi yi a myyJ nghWgi g nfhz bUgghHfs; Mtrƒf;Fhpa c yfƒYk; , JNt cz i k. eƒƒfs; gqƒsƒƒƒpdw j dƒgg| FwƒfNfhs; ƒfi s mi l ahsk; fhz gNj hL> ntwwp ngWtj w; ƒhd FwƒfNfhs; ƒfi sAK; fz ;Lgƒƒf Ntz ;Lk; ngsj ƒ c yfƒy> Nghhpd; j sgj ƒ Nehƒƒqƒfi s xJƒƒƒƒfhLj ; J , UgghH. c qƒs; Mtrƒf;Fhpa j sgj ƒ Nj tNd> mth Mtrƒf;Fhpa FwƒfNfhs; ƒfi s> eƒƒfs; ƒwƒ j t Nri d tƒd; vdw hj ƒay; c qƒS ƒƒfƒf i tj ; ssh.

mbggi l gawrp

Nghuhl | j j | d; FwƒfNfhs; ƒfi s mwƒe;J nfhs; tJ kl ;Lk; Nghj hJ. , ƒFwƒfNfhs; ƒfi s epi wNtww Nri dtƒd; mbggi l gawrƒi aAk; ngwwpUfƒ Ntz ;Lk; ngsj ƒ c yfƒy; mbggi l gawrƒay; vj ƒhsp gwwƒAk> mtdJ tƒAƒqƒs; gwwƒAk> Nghuhl | j j | y; MAj qƒfi s ghtƒggJ vggb vdgJ gwwƒAk> Nghuhl | j j | l ; j j ggwwƒAk; fwWfƒfhLƒƒggLk;

Mtrƒf;Fhpa c yfƒy; tƒRthƒƒs; mbggi l gawrƒapdw Nghuhl | ƒƒsj j w; ƒs; gƒNtrƒƒƒpdwH. mthfs; vj ƒhspad; j ej ƒNuhghaqƒfi s tƒsqƒƒƒfƒh; t j y; y. mthfSi la Mtrƒf;Fhpa MAj qƒfi s ghtƒggnj ggb vdW mwƒe;J nfhs; sTkƒy; y. Nghuhl | j j | l ; j j ggwwƒ fwWfƒfh; sTkƒy; y (Nj tDi la vOj ggl | thHj i j i a)

ngsj ƒ c yfƒy; , uhZ t tƒd; mbggi l gawrƒapdw Nghuhl | ƒƒsj j w; ƒs; mDgggg| l hy; Nj hy; tƒi aNa ngWthd; Mtrƒf;Fhpa c yfƒwƒK; , J nghUj j khd rj j ƒakhƒK; Mtrƒf;Fhpa Nghuhl | j j | w; ƒhd gawrƒi a ngwwpUej hy; ntwwpNa c qƒs; mDgtkhapUfƒK; xU Nri dtƒd> ngsj ƒ c yfƒy; mbggi l gawrƒi a ngwrnry; Yk; NghJ> mtd; rhj huz FbkƒDƒFhpa thoi t tƒ ;L tƒ Ntz ;Lk; mth , gNghJ rhj huz Fbkƒdhf , uhky> c sehl ;L tƒtƒhuqƒs; y; ƒƒƒƒUggj hy> mth , uhZ tk; nj hl Hghd fhƒpaqƒfi sNa nraa Ntz ;Lk;

Mtrƒf;Fhpa thoi t nghWjj ti u eyy Nghuhl | j j | NghuhL t j w; ƒ> thof; ƒay; ehk;

#oeji y i fj pahf , Uffff;\$I hJ. j wNghJ ehk; , t;TyfwwFhpa Fb kffs; myy. ehk;  
Nj tuh[ :[ paj j pwFhpa NghHtLHfs;

Fk eAk; , NaR fwp] ; J Tf;F eyy NghhrNrtfdhaj ; j b;fEgtp  
j z ;by; Nrtfk;gz ;Z fww vtDk> j d;i dr; NrtfnkOj p;nfhz ;l tDf;F  
VwwtdhaUf;Fkgb> gpi ogGf;Lj j mYtyfsy; rff;fnfhsskhl ;hd; (2 j Nkhj Nj A  
2:3-4)

gurrhuk;

vj hpfshf , Uf;f;pdw Nj rj j pdH xUtUfnfhUtH nghaahd gurrhuq;fi s (j fty;fi s)  
gugGthHfs; eb;fs; , l qnfhlj j hy; rhj j hDk; \$I gpi oahd gurrhuq;fi s c qfs;  
rpei j f;Fs; j pz ;gghd; , i j f;Fwj ; J Nkyj p;khf 'rpei j apd; Nghuhl ;k" vdw j i yggpy;  
15k; mj p;fhuj j py; fwgHfs;

, uh[ j ej mu ghpe;J i ufs;

Nghhpy; <LgLk; ehLfs; , uh[ j ej mu j pl ;l q;f;sp; %yk> vj hpf;fi s gytblggLj ;J f;pdwd.  
, j py; rkur , z f;fk; fhZ k; Nahri dfS k; c z ;L. , twwpd; %ykhf xU ehl ;bd; kU kww  
ehL gy mD\$yq;fi s ngw Kawrpf;f;pdwJ. Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;l j j ;Yk> rhj j hdhdtd>  
t;Rthrpf;fi s; ghtj ;J ;d; rkur; nra;J nfhss Kawrpf;f;pdwhd; , t;tj khd  
' , uh[ j ej mu q;fs" %yk; Mt;pf;Fhpa gytblj ;j VwgLj j yhk; vdgj j mtd;  
mwpej pUf;f;pdwhd;

Gyd ha;T:

NghH ei l ngWf;pdw Nj rq;fs;py; vgNghJ k; fLQrpf;f;Yffhd Gydha;T gh;pt vdw  
fl ;i kgG c Uthf;fggl bUf;Fk; , U j uggpy;ss Gydha;T gh;pt pdH kwwtHfi sg; gwwpa  
j fty;fi s NrfhggghHfs; GydhaG gh;pt pdH Muhae;J NghJ khd msT vj p;hs;pi aggwpa  
j fty;fi s Nrfhgggh. Nghhpy; <LgLk; tLHfs; fwWfnfhz ;l j w;f;pz qf vt;t;hW nraygl  
Ntz ;Lk; vdgj j nj hl HG nfhz ;L nj hpt ;ggghHfs;

Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghhp;Yk> vj p;hs;pi ag; gwwpa mw;ptk; mtdJ j ej mu q;fs; gwwp eb;fs;  
mwpej pUggJ k> c qfs; ntwwp;f;F Kf;f;pkhf c ssJ. vj h;pa;pd; j fty;fi s c q;f;S f;F  
nts;ggLj ;J k; 'Gydha;T gj j ;pkhf" Ntj h;f;kk; , Uf;f;pdwJ. eb;fs; rhj j h;pd;  
NghHj ej mu q;fi sAk> Mt;pf;Fhpa vj ;h; hf;Fj y; t;A;f;q;fi sAk; fwWfnfhz ;L> mi tfs;  
kww f;wp] j t tLHf;S f;Fk; \$w mtHf;NshL nj hl HG nfhss Ntz ;Lk; rhj j hd; c q;fi sg;  
gwwpa j fty;fi sAk; Nrfhpf;f;pdwdhf , Uf;f;pdwhd; c q;f;S i la gytblk> , yf;Ffs;  
vdgtwi w fwW c q;f;S fnfj p;hf j hf;Fj i y Nkwnfhs;t;hd;

j hf;Fk> j wghJ fhggs p;f;Fk; Nghuhl ;k;

ngsj ;f c yf;py;ss , uhZ t; j j pdH j hf;Fk> kwWk; j wghJ fhggs p;f;Fk; , uz ;L  
t;A;f;q;fi sAk; ght;pf;f;pdwdH. j hf;Fj y; NghH vj h;pf;F vj p;hf Mf;Nuh\ khf el j j ggLtJ

vdW fwWssHfs; j wghJ fhgG Nghhpy> vj thp c qfi s j hf:FkNghJ c qfs; vyi yfFs;  
, UeJ c qfi s ghJ fhj Jfnfhss Ntz Lk;

Mtpf:Fhpa cyfpYk; j hf:Fk> j wghJ fhggsrf:Fk; NghH cz L vdTk; NghH #oyy;  
, gNghHfsy; xwWi kfs; cz L vdTk; fwWssHfs; rhj jhd; j hf:FfpdwNghJ  
j wghJ fhggsrf:Fk; Mtpf:Fhpa Nghuhl j j j ebqfs; nraa Ntz Lk; xUj uNkDk;  
ewnraj pi a Nfs;tggI buhj , l qfS fFr; nrdW ewnraj pi a mwptj J Nj tDf:fhf Gj pa  
gpnj rqi s i fgwWtj wF j hf:Fk; Nghi uNa el j JfpdwHfs; Gj pa gpnj rqi s  
fhj j uhfpa , NaR fwp] J tpd; ehkj j pdhy; i fggwWfwpHfs;

xU Ki w ngsj f cyfpYss xUth> j dJ , uhZ t Nri dap k; 'ehk; gJqf Fopfi s  
Njhz b> vj thp vki k j hf:Fk; ti u fhj j pUf:fgNghfNwhk; ehk; KdNdhf:fp Nt fkhf nryy  
Ntz Lk;" vdwhH. (gJqf Fop vdgJ , uhZ ttld; xopeJ nfhs:tj wfhf ji uapy;  
Njhz j ggLf:pdw Fop) mth NkYk; 'ebqfs; gJqf:fofi a Njhz Lk; NghJ> fy yi wi aNa  
Njhz LfwpHfs; c qfS i la vj thp gJqf:Fopi a mwpej pUf:fwgbahy; mi j Nehf:fp mth  
Jgghf:fp gpnahfk; nra:thH> vj thp mtj hdj J l d; efHthH> ehk; vqNf , Uf:fNwhk> vqNf  
, yi y vdgj j mth ed:F mwpej pUggH" vdwhH. , th j wghJ fhgi g ekgtpyi y.  
vj thpi a j hf:fpfnfhz bUejhy; NghJk; j wghJ fhgG Nj i tapyi y vdgNj , tuJ  
Nfhl ghL. Nghuhl j j j py; j hf:Fj y; el j Jk; gi l apdH> j hf:Fji y el j JkNghJ ghJ fhf:Fk;  
gi l apdH j kJ mD\$ykhapUggH vdW mth cz HeJssH. 'ehk; NghuhLNthk> ehNK  
ntyNthk;" vdWk; \$wpdhH.

Mtpf:Fhpa Nghuhl j j j py> Nghuhl j j j pd; FwfpNfhi s tpsqf:pf; nfhs Ntz Lk> j wfhgG  
epi yi a Fi wf:fNt \$l hJ. ntwwpi a KOi kahf ngw KdNdwp j hf:FtJ Kf:fpakhf  
Nj i tggLf:pwJ. .

MAj qfs;

rpy NghHfs:pyk; MAj qfs; ghtp:f:fggLf:pdwd. mi tfs; <lbfshf myyJ mkGk;  
tj:Ykhf myyJ mZ thAj VTfi dfshf , Uffyhk; Nri dtlHfs> MAj qfs;  
NghJkhd msT , Uff:pdwd vdWk> mi tfi s vt:thW ghtp:f:fyhk; vdgj j Ak;  
mwpej pUf:f Ntz Lk; rpy MAj qfs; j hf:Fj y; nra:tj wfhfTk> j wghJ fhj J  
nfhs:tj wfhfTk; tbt i kf:fggl Lssd.

Mtpf:Fhpa cyfpYk; , Jnt cz i kahf , Uff:pdwJ. fwp] j t Nri dtld> Mtpf:Fhpa  
MAj qfi sf:Fwji J vrrh:pf i fahf , Uf:f Ntz Lk; mtwi w vt:thW gadgLj j Ntz Lk;  
vdWk; mwpej pUf:f Ntz Lk; Mtpf:Fhpa MAj qfs:pyk; j wghJ fhgG> j hf:Fk; MAj qfs;  
, Uff:pdwd vdW ebqfs; Vwfdnt fwWssHfs; c qfs; Mtpf:Fhpa MAj khf , UggJ  
jhd; , j pyss tj j pahrk; Mtpf:Fhpa Nghuhl j j j wF> , awi fahf MAj qfi s ghtggJ  
gadwwJ> vdNt , twi w ghtp:f:Kawrp nraa Ntz j hk;

j pBH j hf:Fj yfs;

, awi fahd , uhZ tj j pd; gaqfuthj > ehrfhu> ki wej pUeJ j hf:Fj y; Nghdw Ki wfs;

ghtj;J NghhplfdwdH. , kKi wfsy; nghJthd , uz l fhhaqfS z l: KjyhtJ  
td;Ki w jhf;Fjy;fs> , uz lhtJ jBH jhf;Fjy;fs; Majjk; , yyhj Nti say>  
mtjhdf;Fi wthf , Uff;pdwNghJ jBH jhf;Fji y elj;Jtij FwppNfhshf  
nfhz bUgghHfs; FoggKk> Nj hy;t;Ak;j hd; , j d; gadhf , Uff;pdwJ.

rhj j hDk> gaq;futhj> ehrfhu> ki wej pUe;J j hf;Fk; Ki wfi sg; ghtj;J td;Ki w> jBH  
j hf;Fj yfi s el j;J f;pdwhd; c qfs; thot;py; ghJ fhggwW , Uff;pdw gFj pfs;py> vj pghuh  
Nti say; jBH vd;W j hf;Ff;whd; vj p;hspahdtd; j hf;Fj y; eljj vrrhpf; ffi s  
c qfS fF toqf vz z kh;l;hd; ngsj f c yf;py; el f;pdw NghHfs;py; , ggb  
ei l ngwkh;l;hJ. Mtp;Fhpa c yf;py; kl;LNk , ggb ei l ngWf;pdwJ.

Kbthd Aj j q;fs;

rpy Aj j q;fs;Yk; 'Kbthd Nghuhl;k' , Uff;pdwd. , ej Nghuhl;q;fs; Kbi t  
j p;khdp;f;pdwi tfshf , Uff;pdwd. , rrz; i l fs;py; Nghuhl;k; ei l ngWk; gp;Nj q;fs;  
Kf;f;pakhti tfshf , Uff;pdwd. , uhZ tkhdJ Fwggp;l gFj pfi s j ej p;Nuhghaq;fs;ps;  
ntw;wp nfhs;S khapd> mggFj pi ar; RwwpYKss gFj pfi s Ak; j dJ fl;Lggh;l;f;fs;  
nfhz l tu Ki dAk; Mtp;Fhpa Nghuhl;j;j;Yk; Kbthd Aj j q;fs; c z l. c j huz khf  
eb;fs; kdj pdJk> rpe; j apdJk> ehtpdJk; Nghuhl;j;j;py; j twpt;l BHfs; vdwhy; mJ  
c q;fs; Mtp; Mj;Jkh> , Uj ak> KbAkhdhy; KO rh;l; j Ak; ghj p;f;Fk;

ngsj f c yf;py> Nri di a xUq;fpi z j;J Nghuhl;l;f;fs;j;j;wF mDgGtJ Kf;f;pakhf  
, Uff;pdwJ. Mtp;Fhpa c yf;pw;Fk; , J cz; i kahf , Uff;pwJ. c q;fs; Mtp;Fhpa  
tsq;fi s xUq;fpi z ggJ ntw;wpahd Nghuhl;k; nraa mtrpakhf , Uff;pdwJ.  
Rt;Nr\j;j gutr; nraaTk; , J cz; i kahd rjj pakhf , Uff;pdwJ. Mtp;Fhpa  
mWti l f;fhf Gt;pa;py; h; pahd , l q;fs; mj p;fst;py; Maj j khf , Uff;pdwd. ewnraj pi a  
mwp;tp;f;Fk; Nri dfs> j p;pkhf , j;Ji wapy; mtj hd; nrYj;j Ntz l;K;

Juj p;l;trkhf Copahfs;pd; j p;pkhd mtj hdnkyyhk; l f;f;pa mnkhp;f;htpd; mNef  
r%fq;fs;py; css njhi yfhl rp epi yajj;pyk> thndhyp epi yajj;pyk; cssJ.  
mi tfs;py;Ue;J xy;gugghFk; ep;forr;pf;fs; ri gfs;pyk> t;l;f;sp;Yk; Nfl;fgg;l;f;pdwJ. Mdhy;  
cyf;py;ss kww ehLfs;py; gy kffs; FO;fs; , Uff;pdwd> mq;F mthfi s  
Mj haggLj j f;\$ba f;wp] j t rh;l; r;fs; , yi y. mthfi s rej p;f;Fkgbahf gap;wgg;l; rpy  
Copaf;f;huHfs; , Uff;pdwdH. , ej mNef ehLfs;py; Nghuhl;q;fs; mj p;fst;py;  
ei l ngWf;pdwd. mthf;Sila , jak> kdk> Mdkht;py; gy Nghuhl;q;f;S z l.  
, j w;f;pi l a;py; vkJ Mtp;Fhpa gi l fs; ntnwq;f;htJ j kJ mtj hd; j j nrYj;j p;f;  
nfhz bUff;pdwd.

nj hl Hghl y;

, awi f Aj j j j;py; nj hl Hghl y; kpf Kf;f;pakhdj hf cssJ. J UgGf;S f;F j kJ  
j sgj p;NahL topel;J j i yAk> i j h;aj; j Ak; ngWk;gbf;F nj hl HG , Uff; Ntz l;K;  
vj p;f;fs; Kddz; pa;py; , Uff;pdw J UgGf;NshLss nj hl Hi g Jz bj;J t;pl Nt Kawrp  
nra;thHfs; , j nj hl HG Jz b;f;fgg;l; hy; NghHf;f;sj; j;py; Nj hy;t;Na VwgLk;

MtprFhpa NghuhljjjYk> rhjjhd; cqfsJ njhlHghli y mopffNt Kawrp nrafpdwhd; n[gggi jAk> Ntjk; thrggi jAk; jLf;fgghHf;fpdwhd> MtprFhpa NghuhljjjwF mtrpakhd topeljjj yAk> ijhpajijAk; mitfNs nfhLf;fpdwd. Nghuhljjjpy; mjpf Nti y gSTId; , UggHfs; vdwhy> jsgj pNahL njhlHi g Gwf;fz pggHfs; vdwhy; , yFthf ebqfs; Njhw;fbffggLtHfs; fwp] J Copajjpy; vjhpNahL NghuhLtjpy; epahakhd mhjjKzL. Mdhy; MtprFhpa tyyi kapyUeJ ntwpNaWtHfnsdwhy> mJ jhffjij VwgLjJk; cqfspd; tyyi k gi ljsgpAl d; nfhzLss njhlHgpdhy; jhd; VwgLf;pdwJ. njhlHeNjHrrpahf ebqfs; mtwJ topfhli yAk> CfFtjji yAk> n[ggjpd; %yKk> mtwJ thHjijj a thrppgd; %yNk ngwWfnfhss KbAk;

, yfi feHz ajjy;

ngsjf cyfpYss Nghuhljqfsy; , yfFfs; , Uti faYzL. efUk; , yfF (gli f Nghy> tkhdk> ftrthfdk; myyJ , uhZ t Nri d) kwwJ epiyahd , yfF (MAjqfis gi lNghdw , yfF> jiyai kafk; Nghdwd). efUk; , yfFNs Nghuhljjjpy; mrRWjjyfi s rejpf;fpdwd. mthfs; jhf;Fjyfi s vjhpghuhj Nti say; rejpgghfs; mthfs; ifggww Ntz ba gupNjrqi s Nehf;fp nrdW ntwwp ngWjy; NtzLk;

MtprFhpa cyfpYk; rhjjhd; mirAk; , yfFfi sf; FwjjNj mtjhdk; nrYjJfwhd; MtprFhpa Nghuhljjjpy; efUk; Mzfi sAk> ngzfi sAk; Fwpi tff;fpdwhd; , thfNs MtprFhpa NghuhljjjwFs; Ei oeJ tyra jhf;Fjyfi s vjhpff vjphf eljJgtHfs; rhjjhd; epiyahd , yfFfi sAk; \$I jhf;F;fpdwhd; (jwghJfhgG gi laiy; , uhj tRthrpfi s) ebqfs; NjtDffhf KdNdWk; NghJ rhjjhd; , yfFfFs; , Uff;pwHfs; vdgi j Qhgffjpy; itjJf; nfhsSqfs; rpi w gpbffggLss Mzfi sAk> ngzfi sAk; ebqfs; tLtpff mtdJ gupNjrjwFs; Ei oAk; NghJ cqfi s Njhw;fbffNt mtd; Kawrpf;fpwhd;

jhf;Fjyfs k; vjhpj hf;Fjyfs k;

, awif Ajjqfsy; xU Gwk; jhf;Fji yAk> , d;DnkhU gffk; vjhpj hf;Fji yAk; eljJth. vjhpj hf;Fjy; eljJk; NghJ vjhpjggi lfspd; KdNdwwk; jilglk> , oej gupNjrqi s; klzLk; ifggwwggLk; tRthrpshy; NkwnfhssggLk; jhf;Fjy; eltbfi ffspd; NghJk; rhjjhd; vjhpj hf;Fjyfi s Nkwnfhfs;fpdwhd; , d;Dk; mjpfkhd Neuk; n[gggjwF nrytp jHkhdi jhy> Ntjjij thrpff myyJ Copak; nraa KbntLjj cldbahfNt mtd; vjhpj hf;Fji y KdndLgghd; , t; vjhpj hf;Fjy; jeyuqfi s vjhpfnfhss ebqfs; jahuhf , yyhtplhy; ghJfhgi g , oeJ tLthfs; jhf;Fjyfs> , uhZ thj papy; %dW ti fapd; mbggi liaapd; , Uff;fpdwd. MtprFhpa cyfpYk; vjhp , t;tj khdi jhf;Fjyfi sNa Nkwnfhfs;fpdwhd;

1. Kddz pjhf;Fjy; , ej Kddz pjhf;Fjyfs; NeubahdJ. ngsj f cyfpy; rhjjhd; Nrhi dfi s Neubahf VwgLjjptL;fpdwhd; MtprFhpa cyfpYk; , JNt ei l ngWf;pwJ. mti d vjhpj J epdwhy; mtd; XbgNghat;plthd;

2. mui z KwWi faLj y; ngsj f c yf y; KwWi fi a NkwnfhsS k; NghJ j dfF nrhej kpyyhj gµNj rj i j Na KwWi fapd; %yk; fl Lgggl LfFs; nfhz L tUf pdwhd; Mtpf:Fhpa mbi kjjdKk; ngsj f c yF KwWi fNghyNt c ssJ. rj;JUthdtd; c qfS i l a Mtpf:Fhpa kj pyfi sAK> c qfs; thotpd; gy gFj pfi sAK; ci l j;J j dJ fl Lgggl LfFs; nfhz Lt u Kawrp nraf pdwhd; c z i kapy; mtd; mggFj pfF chpi kahsd; myy> Mdhy; Nj ti d kfpi kggLjj ebfs; nraf pdw fhhaqi s j Lf:fpwhd; Mtpf:Fhpa KwWi ffi s j Lf:Fk; tyi k fl Ltj pYk> fl l tpggj pYNk , Uf:fpwJ. mi j Na , gghl j j y; fwwHfs; vj hp c qfs; thotpd; gFj pfi s fl b i t j j Uej hy> mtdJ tyi kapy UeJ mi j fl l t p j ;J t Lqfs;

3. gi l naLj ;J j hf:Fj Yk> Mf:fpkj j Yk; ngsj f c yf y; vj p j hf:Fk NghJ> gµNj r qfi s Mf:fpkj j gpd dNu j kJ fl Lgggl LfFs; nfhz L tUthd; MtpAyfYk; gprR gbj j y; , i j gNghdWj hd; c ssJ. , ul rpf:fggl hj td; myyJ gpd:thqf; Nghdtd; c sspl l mRj j MtpfS k; mti d j dJ fl Lgggl LfFs; nfhz L tUf pdwhd; , ggbahd j hf:Fj y;fi s nfhz L tUf pdw vj hp a> fl b i t j ;J Juj j Ntz Lk;

Nri f fF Ms j µl l y;

Nghhy; j hf:fk; , Uf:Fk; nghUI L> Nri dapy; efUk; j di k , Uf:f Ntz Lk; gi l fs; j hf:Fj y; el j j ggLk; , l j j p wF el t b fi ffi s NkwnfhsS kgbahf efHj j ggl Ntz Lk; mtHfs; mfggl Lf; nfhz l thfshf mi rtwW , Uej hy; gadwwtHfshf , UggHfs;

Mtpf:Fhpa c yf pYk; Mi z fi s KdndLj ;J nryyy; mtrpak> 'c yfnkqFk; nrdW Rt pNr\ j i j gurqf pAqfs" vdgNj nfhLffgg l l f l i s. fwp] j tH vdw ti fapy; Rt pNr\ nraj pi a RWRWgghf KdndLff pdw caH , uhZ t tbi dgNghdW mi rtwW , Uf:fpwhah? xU , uhZ t t b d; NghH el f f w NghJ t l Lf:F Kddhy; MAj qfi s j hj ;J fnfz L trj pahf c l f hHeJ , Uff KbahJ. mtd; Nghuhl l j j p wF j ahuhf , UggJ kl l kyy> NghHfsj j p wFs; nryy Ntz Lk; rpy fwp] j tHfs; Nghuhl l j j p wF j ahuhf pdwhHfs> Mdhy; mtHfs; t l i l Ak> ri gapd; l f f p a j i j Ak; ghJ fhggghf i t j ;J t p l NghHfsj j p wF nry;Y t j pyi y. Nghuhl l k; vkJ efuqfs py; c ss t j p fs py; ei l ngWf pdwJ. Rt pNr\ j j hy; rej p f f ggl hj fuhkqfS fFk; nry:fpdwJ. ehk; fhj j uhfpa , NaR fwp] ;J Tl d; , i z eJ nraygl ht p l l hy; ehk; vt:tj k; Maj j khf p a p Uf:fpdw NghJ k; Nghj pa ntwwpai l ag; Nghtj pyi y.

xU NghHt b H Nghuhl l j j j f; Fwjj Gj j f qfi sggbj ;J ngwWfnfz l j pwi kahy; ntwwp ngw KbahJ. mtd; ngwWss j pwi ki a Nghuhl l f fsj j py; mDgtkhf:fpf; nfhss Ntz Lk; Mtpf:Fhpa Nghuhl l i fNal i l (Ntj hfkj i j) fwgJ Kffpakh dJ j hd> Mdhy; mi j ehk; ei l Ki wggLj j p Nghuhl t p l l hy> xU NghJ k; ntwwp ngw KbahJ. ngsj f c yf y; ei l ngWtJ NghdNw Mtpf:Fhpa c yf pYk; j pwi kfi s gµNahf j ;J mDgtkhf:fp nfhss Ntz Lk;

xj ;J i o j j y;

NghH xU FO KawrpahFk; vj hp a Nj hwfbf f> t b Hfs; xUtUfnfhUtH xj ;J i off

Ntz ;Lk; . mthfs; jsgj pãd; topfhl ;ypd; fb; tu Ntz ;Lk; mthfs; l ffpãggl NI  
KdNdHffp efu Ntz ;Lk; mthfs; j qfS i l a ngahy; Nghhpl hky; Nj rj j pd; ngauhy;  
Nghhpl Ntz ;Lk; Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j j pYk; t pRthrpfs; xj Ji off fwWfnfhss  
Ntz ;Lk; xUtUfnfhUtH rz ; i l apl hky> vj p p f F vj p uhd j hf;Fj ypy; ftdk; nrYj j  
Ntz ;Lk;

ngsj f c yf pYss tld; fhaggl ;hy> mtdJ ez ghfs; mti d fhgghww KawrpgghHfs;  
gi l fs; KdNdWk; NghJ> mthfS k; l ffpãkhf KdNdWth. fhaki lej ti u gpd dhy;  
t p ;Ltp khl ;hHfs; Mdhy; fhaki lej th Fz ki l Akkl ;Lk> mtUfF KddhYk;  
gpd dhYk; ngyDss tldHfs; i t ffggl thHfs;

f pwp] j t , uhZ t j j pdH> j ki k j hNk RI ;Lfnfhss Ki d f p dwdH. xU t pRthrp  
Nghuhl ;j j j py; t pOe;J t p ;hy; ehk; mti uggwmp Gwk; \$Wf p dNwhk; myyJ mti u i ft p L  
t p ;LfnNwhk; khwhf ehk; Mtpf;Fhpa fhaggl ;ti u RwwpYk pUe;J nj hyi yfs p pUe;J  
mti u fhgghww Ntz ;Lk; Nj tDi l a Nri d l ffpãkhf Kdnryy Ntz ;Lk;  
Rwwj j p p p d w F Othf myyJ , wggj wF t j p Nahuk; fhaggl NI hi u Nghl ;LtpLk;  
FOtpduhf ehk; , Uff \$ l hJ.

ehk; ekJ nrhej ngauhy; rz ; i l apl KbahJ. ehk; fhj j uhfpa , NaR f pwp] ;J t pd;  
ehk j j pdhy; Nghuhl Ntz ;Lk; ehk; ek; nrhej eyDf;fhf Nghuhl f;\$ l hJ. ehk; vkJ  
Mtpf;Fhpa ehl hd Nj t uh [ ; [ pãj j p w f h f NghuhL f p d Nwhk;

f b g g b j y;

ngsj f c yf j j py; , uhZ t tld> Nghuhl ;j j j pdNghJ jhd; t pUkGf p dwtwi w nraa  
khl ;hd; mtd; jsgj pãd; fl i s i a gpdgww Ntz ;Lk; f b g g b j y; mtd p l k;  
vj p hghHf;fggl f p wJ. f b g g b j i ygghHf;f p Yk; NtWfhhpãqfs; K f f pãj ;J tk; ngWt j pyi y.  
Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j j pYk; , JNt c z i k. ebqfs; j hf;Kss Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j j  
nraa c qfs; jsgj pãd; topfhl ;i y gpdgww Ntz ;Lk; ebqfs; mtUf;F KwwpYkha;  
f b g g b a Ntz ;Lk;

i j hãaggLj j y;

ngsj f c yf pYss xUtH 'ebqfs; Jgghf;f p r j j j j wF gagg l ;hy> Mukg p f;Fk;  
Kddj hfNt meepi yi a mfw w p t p L qfs;..... kuz j i j ghHf;f p Yk; mNef k f f i s g a k;  
nfh d W t p L k;" vdWssshH. Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j j pd; Nj hy; t p f F gagg l Ntz ;Lk; vj p pãd;  
Jgghf;f p r ; r j j j j wF gagg l t h f s h d h y> Mukg g g j wF K d d j h f N t e b q f s ;  
Nj hy; t p a i l e ; J t p L t H f s ;

Gj j p r h y pãhd xUtH 'kdj d; Nj hy; t p i a Vw f k W j ; J t p ; l h y ; Nj hy; t p , uhJ Nghat p L k ;  
Nghuhl ;j j j py; e p y j i j , oe ; J t p L k ; K d d H k d i j K j y h t j h f , oe ; J t p L f p d w d H . k f f s ;  
Nj hy; t p i a Vw W f n f h s s h t p ; l h y > Nj r k ; x U N g h J k ; Nj hy; t p a i l a h J " v d W s s h H .

ngsj f c y i f NghyNt ebqfs; mi j Vw f k W j j h y ; Nj hy; t p a i l a khl B H f s ; M t p f ; F h p a

Nghuhl i j j pYk; Kj ypy; kdi j , oggNj fhz ggLfWJ. c qfs; kdj py; Nj hyt pi a Vwf kWj J t pLqfs;

nt wwpnfhs S k; j i yi kj J t k;

kpfTk; Kff; pakhdJ k> nghJ thdJ khd fhhpak; ahnj dpy> edwhf Nghuhl KbAk; vdW j dgg l i t pUggKk> vj uz p j ; j i ytUl d; Nghuhb nt wwp ngw KbAk> nt wwp ngwW Nghi u KbTfF nfhz i tu KbAk; vdW j p l i t i i khf> mbf;fb \$Wgtuhf , Uff Ntz iLk; , i j vkJ Mtpf;Fhpa cyf p d; jsgj p VwfdNt nraJ t p l i hH. mtuJ kuz k; kwWk; caHj nj Oj y; %yk> , NaR vj thpapd; tyyi ki a Kw p abj j hH. Nghhpy; , Wj pt pi sT VwfdNt Nj t Di l a trdj j py; nts p ggLj j ggl LssJ. MdhYk; , d;Dk; f p sHrrp gi l az p cyf py; cssJ. , NaR j i yi kj J t j j i fggw w p d h H> MdhYk; ehk; K w w p Y k h f i f g g w W k ; g z p v k k p l N k i f a s p f ; f g g l L s s J .

xgGfnfhLj j y;

xgGfnfhLj j i yggw w p xU g p u g y a k h d t H n j h p t j j j h t J :

'ehk; ghff; p a t h d ; f s > v k f ; F N g h u h l i K z i L > N g h u h b k h p f ; f v k f ; F t h a g G z i L . , e j t h a g G m N e f U f ; F f i l g g j p y i y . V i o k f f i s f ; F w j j r w W r e j p A q f s ; m t H f s ; t h o e j h H f s > x d W k ; , y y h k y ; k h j j t p l i h H f s ; v d g i j e b q f s ; m w p t H f s ; ... K O t h o t p Y k ; m t H f i s x d i w A k ; n r a a t y i y . M d h y ; c z i h H f s > J } q f p d h H f s > N t i y f ; F n r d w h H f s ; ....."

t p R t h r p f s h f p a v k f ; F M t p f ; F h p a c y f p y ; N g h u h l i k ; c z i L . V j h t n j h d w p w f h f r z i l a p l T k > k h p f ; f T k ; t h a g i g n g w w p U f ; f p d N w h k ; c z z T k > J } q f T k > N t i y n r a a T k ; k h j j p u k ; v k J t h o f i f i a n r y t p l v k k h y ; K b a h J . e h k ; K b t p y y h j , u h [ ; [ p a j j p w f h f N g h u h l N t z i L k ; V w f d N t v j p u h s p f S i d ; N g h h p l i L n t w w p n g w w v k J j s g j p f ; f h f e h k ; N g h u h L f p d N w h k ; v k J n t w w p c W j p a h f p t p l i J . e h k ; t h o t j w F k > N g h h p L t j w F k > m i o j j g g b f h h p a k h w W t j w F k > k h g g j w F k ; n g W k j p a h d x d i w n g w W s N s h k ;



Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

2. Mt pf;Fhpa eyy> j la Nri dfS f;fpi l apyhd Nghuhl i j i j t;ghpf;f Vd; Nghuhl i  
c j huz k; ght pf;fggl LssJ?

---

---

3. , awi fNghH nfhs; ffi s , ej mj pfhuj j py; fwWfnfhz BHfs; , j py; vtwi w  
Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j py; gmuNahf pf;fyhk?

NghHti uai w.  
NghHf;fhy thof;f.  
Nghhpd; Fw pf;Nfhs;fs;  
mbggi l gapwvp  
t;skguk;  
, uh[ j ej mu ghpe;Ji ufs;  
Gydha;T.  
j hf;Fj y; kwWk; j wghJ fhgG NghH.  
MAj q;fs;  
Mrrhpa khf j hf;Fj y;fs;  
j Hf;fkhd NghHfs;  
nj hl Hghl y;  
, yf;Ffs;  
j hf;Fj Yk> vj Hh hf;Fj Yk;  
gi l j pul i y;  
xj Ji ogG.  
fbggbj y;  
i j hpa k;  
ntw wAss j i yi kj J tk;  
xgGfnfhLj j y;

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i dfS f;fhhd gj py;fshdJ j uggl LssJ)



# gi l naLgG

NghHf;f s j j μ;F s ; gμNt rj j y;...

ngsj f c yfpy; Nghuhl ;l f;fsj j μ;F s ; , uhZ tk; gμNtrj j ;J mj d; vj p;pf i s Nkwrfhz ;L  
mtHfspd; gμNj rj j i fggwWthHfs; fww fhhpaj j j nraypy; Nghl htpl ;l hy;  
mbggi l gapwrpahy; gadpyi y. , uhZ tj j j mz tj μl bAk> NrhkNgwj j dj ;J l d> xU  
gf;fj j py; xJ q;fp nrayhwwhj pUej hy; MAj q;f i s i tj j pUggj pYk; gad; Vwgl g;  
Nghtj pyi y. j hf;fKss Nghuhl ;l j i j r; nraa NghHfsj j μ;F s ; gμNtrp;f;f Ntz ;Lk;

mj pfhuk; gj pdhdF

NghHf s j j w;Fs ; gµNt rj j y;  
c yfj Nj hLk> khkrj Nj hLk> gprhNrhLk; NghuhLj y;

FwffNfhs fs;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- 'NghHj ej µk" vdw thHj i j i a thz pffTK;
- vj Hh hfFj Yffhd tA#qfi s tpsffTK;
- rhj j hdpd; j ej µqfS l d; j b rfj pfi sAk; , i z j J c yfj i j Ak; khkrj i j Ak; tpsffTK;
- Mt pfFhpa tA#qfS l d; c yi fAk> khkrj i j Ak; Nkwnfhs;tj wfhd twi w mi l ahsK; fhz Tk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj papy; j wTNfhs; t rd k;

ehk; , d; ghtj J fF CopO; nraahj gbff> ghtrhuk; xop; NghFknghUI ; hf>  
ekKi l a gi oa kD\ d; mtNuhNI \$ l r; rYi tapy; mi wagg l nj dW mwpej pffNwhk;  
khj j td; ghtj J fF ebq; tLj i yahf;gg l bUf;fwNhd. (NuhKH 6:6-7)

mwKfk;

ebq;fs; Nj tNri dapy; MAj k; j hpf mi ogi g VwWfnfhz BHfs; ebq;fs; rhj j hdpd;  
NghHj ej µqfi sAk; mtdJ nrwfsj i j Ak; Fwj J fwwHfs; mt;tz z khfNt  
Nj tDi l a Nghuhl j j p l j j y; j hfFk> j wfhfFk; MAj qfi sggwwpAk; fwwHfs;  
, gghl j j y; c z i kahfNt NghuhLj wfhf NghHfsj j w;Fs; gµNt rpf;fg; Nghf pdwHfs;

, gghl j j pd; Kj wnj hfj papy; rhj j hdpd; j ej µqfi sAk> Mt pfFhpa vj Hh hfFj yfi sAk>  
mtdJ tQrfqfi s Nkwnfhs;ti j gwwpAk; mtj hdk; nrYj JNthk; 'c ghaq;fs;"  
, uhZ t el tbf i fffhf ep i yggLj J ti j Ak> KdNdWwTi j Ak; Fwj j El gkhFk;  
mi tfs; j p l qfs; myyJ Ki wfs; ntwwpF Neuha; topel j Jk;

rhj j hdpd; NghHj ej µqfs;

rhj j hd; tRthrpfs; Nkwnfhs;tj wfhf gy Ki wfs; i fahS fpdwhd; , i t fi s 'gprhrpd;  
j ej µqfs;" vdw gTy; \$Wf pdwhH;

ebq;fs; gprhrpd; j ej µqfNshL vj Hh J epvfj; j puhz AssthfshFk gb> Nj tDi l a  
rh;thAj thffj i j Ak; j hj J fnfhsSqfs;. (vNgrpH 6:11)

j ej µqfs; vdw nrhy;YfF #orrpad myyJ tQrfkhd vdw mHj j qfS z l.

rhj j hDi l a j ej µqfs; j hfFj y; tQrfkhj hfTk> #orrpahdJ khfNt , Uffpdwd.

Nj t D i l a vj H t pAfqfs;

vj µhs p j hfFf pdwNghJ t pRthrp mj wF , l qnfhLf f \$ l hJ. Mt p f F h p a Nghuhl l j j y; i fahs Ntz batwi w vOj ggl l Nj t Di l a thHj i j j UffpdwJ:

rhj j hdhNy ehk; NkhrkNghfhj gb f F > mggbr; nraNj d; mtDi l a j ej µqfs; ekfFj; nj h p h j i t fs; myyNt. (2 nfh h e j p a H 2:11)

'j ej µk" vdw nrhy; vz z qfs; myyJ Nehf f qfi s Fw p f f p d w J. vj h p a d; rfy tyyi kfi sAk; NkwnfhsS k; t p A f q f i s N t j h f k k; c s s l f f p A s s J.

'vj H j hfFj y;" vdgj d; nghUs> 'vj µhf nraygLj y> , i l A W > Nj hy; t p a i l a r; nra j y > Kw p a b j j y;" vdgj h f k; M t p f F h p a c y f j j y > r h j j h D f F v j µ h f n r a y g L j j g g L k; j p l k; 'v j H t p A f k;" v d g g L f p d w J. m i t f s; , i l A W n r a j y > N j h y; t p a i l a r n r a j y > f z z p f s h y; j e j µ q f s; K w p a b j j y; v d g t w w h y; t b t i k f f g g l l s s J.

mLj j r p y m j p f h u q f s y; j e j µ q f s; v j H t p A f q f i s g; g w w p f w g H f s; r h j j h d p d; j e j µ q f s > M t p f F h p a N g h u h l l j j y; t p \ l g F j p f s y > x t n t h U m j p f h u j j p Y k; N g r g g l l c s s d. M t p f F h p a v j H t p A f q f s y; n t w w p a i l t j w f h d f h h p a q f s; j w N g h J M u h a g g L f p d w d. g r h r p d; N r i d f i s N k w n f h s S k; M t p f F h p a N g h u h l l j j p Y k > v j H t p A f q f j j p Y k > c y f K k; k h k r K k; v t; t h W f h p i a n r a f p d w d v d g i j , e j g h l j j y; f w g H f s;

rhj j hD i l a NghH j ej µqfs; c yfKk; khkrKk;

Vohk; mj p f h u j j y; c y f K k; k h k r K k; v j h p a d; n r a w f s k; v d W f w w H f s;

ehk; Nj t dhy; c z l h a p U f f p N w h n k d W k > c y f K O t J k; n g h y; y h q; f D f F s; f l f f p w n j d W k; m w e j U f f p N w h k;. (1 Nahthd; 5:19)

rhj j hd; c y f j j p d; m j p g j p a h a p U f f p d w h d > m u R f s p Y k; N j r q f s p Y k; j d J n r y; t h f i f m j p g j p v d w t i f a y; n f h z b U f f p d w h d; '[ d q f i s N k h r k N g h f f f p w t d;" v d n t s p g g L j j y; 20:3> 7 \$ W f p d w J. j h d p N a y; 10k; m j p f h u K k; n g H r p a h N j r k; j h d p N a y p d; n [ g j j p w F j i l t p p f f > j l a m R j j t y y i k N a f h u z k; v d g i j m i l a h s k; f h z K b f p w J. r h j j h d; c y f y; f H r r p f f w r p q f k h f , U f f p d w h d;

nj s p e j G j j A s s t h f s h a p U q f s > t p j j U q f s; V n d d y > c q f s; v j µ h s p a h f p a g r h r h d t d; n f h r r p f f w r p q f k N g h y; v t i d t p O q f y h N k h v d W t i f N j b r; R w w j j p f p w h d;. (1 NgJ U 5:8)

rhj j h d p d; j e j µ q f i s c j h u z j j p d; % y k; t p s f F t j w f h f f H r r p f F k; r p q f j j p d; g l j i j g h t p g g h H f s; M d h y; r h j j h d; 'x s p a d; J } j d" v d T k; t p g h p f f g g l l s s h d;

mJ Mrrrhakyy> rhj j hDk; xspad; J}j Di l a Nt \ j i j j ; j hj ; J fnfhs; thNd.

Mi fahy; mtDi l a Copaf; fhuUk; ej pad; Copaf; fhuUi l a Nt \ j i j j ;  
j hj ; J fnfhz ; l hy; mJ Mr; rhakyy; yNt. mth; fs; KbT mth; fs;  
fhi afS f; Fj j ffj haUf; Fk; (2 nfhhej pA 11:14-15)

, ej j hf; Fj i y VkhWk; kwWk; kj pEl gkhf , ufrpakhf rhj j hd; Nkwnfhs; fpdwhd;  
rhj j hd; c yfj j y; ntsggi l ahfTk> , ufrpakhfTk; nraygLfpdwhd;

rhj j hd; c yfj j y; gyNtWgg l fhi ar; nrafpdwhd> Mdhy; rfy fhi afS k; Nj tDfF  
vj puhfTk> mtuJ j pl j j wFk> mtuJ kffS fF vj puhfTk; , UffpdwJ. Nj tDi l a  
Nti yi aAk; vj hf; fpdwhd; mtd; fshrrp nraJ guNyhfj j yUeJ tOej i j ggwwp  
vwfdNt fwWssHfs; (vNrf; fNay; 28:12-19). c yfj j y; , NaRtpd; Nti yi aAk; rhj j hd;  
vj hf; fpdwhd; mtd; 'mej pf; fwp] ; J tpd;" Mt; f; F gpdchypUeJ fhi ar; nrafpdwhd;

khkrj j y; tej , NaRfwp] ; J i t mw; f; i fgz z hj mNef tQrfh; c yfj j Ny  
Nj hdwpaUf; fwhhfs; , ggbgg l tNd tQrfDk; mej pf; fwp] ; J TkhaUf; fwhd;. (2  
Nahthd; 7)

rhj j hd> c yfj j y; ghRj j MtahdtUi l a Nti yi aAk; vj hf; fpdwhd; kdj Hfi sAk>  
kD \ pfi sAk; rj j paj j wFs; topej ; J tJ ghRj j Mtahdthpd; Nehf; fkhf , UffpdwJ.  
Mz fs; kwWk; ngz fspd; , Uj aqfi sAk> mthf; spd; thofi fi aAk; newggLj ; J k;  
Nj tDi l a trdj j yUeJ k; tyf; papUf; f rhj j hd; Kawrp nrafpdwhd;

Nj tDi l a rhayhaUf; fwp] ; J tpd; kfi kahd RtNr \ j j pd; xsp mtRthrfshfpa  
mth; fS fFg; gpfhrkhaupj gb; f; F> , gguqQrj j pd; Nj tdhdtd; mth; fSi l a kdi j f;  
FUI hf; fpdhd; (2 nfhhej pA 4:4)

c yfj j y; ss tRthrfi s rhj j hd> Ntj i dggLj j pNrjh pf; fwhd;

Mi fahy> ehd; , dg; nghWj j Uf; f; f; \$I hky> vqfs; Nti y tEz hag; Nghfj j ffj hfr;  
Nrjh i df; fhud; c qfi sr; Nrjh i df; Fl gLj j pdJ z Nl hntdW> c qfs; tRthrj i j  
mwAk; gb; f; F> mti d mDggNdd;. (1 nj rNyhd; fNfaH 3:5)

fhj j h; rhj j hi d Nehf; fp , Nj h> mtDf; F cz ; l hdi tnayyhk; c d;  
i fayUf; fwp] J .... (NahG 1:12)

mj pfkhd , l qf; sy; 'Mt; f; Fhpa JdkhHf; f; j j wF Cl hf"> rhj j hd; VkhWf; pdwhd;  
c yfj j y; ss kj mi kgGfS f; \$I hf , J fhi ar; nrafpdWJ. gpi oahd  
c gNj rfNfhl ghLfs> Copahfs> Nghj fhfs> mgNgh] j yHfs> rkaqfs; %yk;  
VkhWf; pdwhd;

rhj j hd; c yfj ; J l d; klLky y tRthrfS fF vj puhfTk; NghuhLfpdwhd; Mt; f; Fhpa  
Nghuhl j j j ggwwp vNgrpA 6:10-18 ti uAk; thrij ; J g; ghUqfs; rhj j hd; tRthrfi s  
FwwQrhl Lfpdwt dhfTk> mtJ }Wgz ; Z fpdwt dhfTk; , Uffpdwhd;

c yfki dj i j Ak; NkhrkNghf;Ffwp grhR vdWk; rhj j hd; vdWk; nrhyyggl i gi oa  
ghkghfpa ngha tYrhggk; j ssggl i J. mJ gkpaNy tpj j ssggl i J > mj NdhNI \$I  
mi j rNrhej J }j Uk; j ssggl i hhfS;

mgngghOJ thdj j Ny xU ngha rj j Kz i hfp , gngghOJ , ul rpgGk; tyyi kAk; ekJ  
Nj tDi l a uh[ aKk> mtUi l a fwp] ; J tpd; mj pfhuKk; c z i haUf;fwJ. , uTk; gfYk;  
ekKi l a Nj tDfF Kdghf ekKi l a rNfhj uhNky; FwwQ; Rkj ; J knghUI L  
mth;fsNky; FwwQrhl Lfwpd; j hoj j ssggl i LgNghdhd; (ntsoggLj j y; 12:9-10)

mtd; tRthrpfsd; kdj py; reNj fqfi s tpi j ffpdwhd; VNj d; Nj hl i j j pyUej  
kdj dpd; Kj y; Nrhi d , J thfNt , Uej J (Mj pahfkk; 3:1-5).

rhj j hd; tRthrpfi s c yfj j hy; c gj j putggLj j J }z i Lfpdwhd;

ep gl gNghfwp ghLfi sf;Fwj ; J vt;tsTk; gaggl hNj . , Nj h> ebq;fs;  
Nrhi j f;fggkngghUI i hfg; grhrhdtd; c qfSy; rpyi uf; fhty; NghLthd; gj ; ehs;  
c gj j putggLthfs; (ntsoggLj j y; 2:10)

rhj j hd; fwp] j t Muhj i d fspdpdWk; tRthrp tpyfpaUff Kawrpnrafpdwhd;

Mi fahy> ehq;fs; c qfS i j j py; tu , uz nl hUj uk; kdj haUeNj hk> gTyhfpa ehNd tu  
kdj haUeNj d; rhj j hNdhvqfi sj ; j i l gz z pdhd; (1 nj rNyhdpNfaH 2:18)

tRthrpfs; ghtk; nrat; j wF C fF tggNj hL> c yf ghtq;fsy; rpf i tffTk; rhj j hd;  
Kawrpnrafpdwhd; c qfi sr; RwwpYKss r%f mi kgGfs; #oy> tszk i yk;  
vdgtwwpw\$ i hfTk; Nrhi j f;fpdwhd; c qfs; , Uj aq;fsy; c yf Mi rfS fF  
 , l qnfhLff J }z i Lj i yf; nfhLffpdwhd;

c yfj j pyk; c yfj j pyssi tfs pyk; mdG\$uhj puq;fs; xUtd; c yfj j py;  
mdG\$hej hy; mtd i j j py; gj ht pd; mdgyi y.

Vnddy> khkrj j pd; , ri rAk> fz fspd; , ri rAk> [ t d j j pd; ngUi kAkhfpa  
c yfj j pyS; si tfnsy; yhk; gj ht pdhYz i hdi tfsy; y> mi tfs;  
c yfj j pdhYz i hdi tfs;

rhj j hd; tRthrp fS i l a kdk> ehT> Mt p rhuk> Mt pf;Fhpa muz fs; vdgtwwpwF vj puhf  
NghuhLfpdwhd; FLkgqfS f;\$ i hfTk> epWtdqfS f;\$ i hfTk> nghUshj huk>  
#oej yfS f;\$ i hfTk; j hfFj yfs; el j ; J fpdwhd; NtW mj pfhuj j py; , td; j hfFj y;  
el j ; J k; gfj pfi sggwwp ebq;fs; mj pfkha; fwgHfs;

mtdJ ngaHfNs c yfj j p fhd mtdJ NghHj ej puqfi s ntsoggLj ; J fpdwJ.  
 , gggl j j p i j j pd; l ej hk; mj pfhuj j py; mtdJ ngaHfi sggwwp fwwHfs; kl i y; nraJ  
ghHf;fTk> mgngaHfs; , di wa c yfpy; rhj j hdpd; NghH j ej puqfi s guj pyyggj j  
vz z pghUq;fs;

rhj j hd; khkrj j pw;\$l hfTk; fhpi a nra;fpd whd;

kdj d;pd; rhk> Mt p Mj ;JkhtpwF neUf;fkhd nj hl HGz ;L. , j dhNyNa rhj j hd; khkrj j pw;\$l hf Mt pi aAk> Mj ;Jkhi tAk; mZ Ffpd;whd; , ej t pAfk; kdj d;pd; Kj w; Nrhj i d;py; nj spthf nj h;fpdWJ. Vths; 'kuj i j fz ;L c z TfF VwwJ" (Urp) vdTk> fz ;fi s ftUtJ vdWk> kdj i d Qhdthdhf kuk; khwWk; Mi rgg;l ;L j hd; vLj ;Jf; nfhz ;J kl ;Lk;pdwp fz tDfFk; nfhLj j hs; (Mj pahfkk; 3:6). rhj j hd; Vthspd; Gyd;fi s ghtj ;J mtS i la Mt p Mj ;JkhTf;Fs; fhpi ar; nraj hd;

ewnraj p;pd; c z i kfi s eb;fs; VwWfnfhz bUej hy; rhj j hdhy; c qf;sp; 'fz ;fi s FUl hf;f" KbahJ> vdNtj hd; Rt ;Nr\j i j VwWfnfhz ;l g;pd;UK; khkrk; vd;DK; mbi kj j dj j pw;Fs; c qfi s i t j j ;Uf;f Kawrpf;f;whd; khkrf , ri rfs; Mj ;JkhTf;F vj ;phdj hFk;

Mj ;JkhTf;F t ;Nuhj khag;Nghhnra;f;w khkr, ri rfi s t ;L ty;fp.... (1 NgJ U 2:11)

rhj j hd; khkrj j pw;\$l hf kdi j j hf;F fpd;whd;

Mf;Yk; vd; kdj ;pd; g;pkhz j ;Jf;F t ;Nuhj khag; NghuhL;f;w NtnwhU g;pkhz j i j vd; mtatq;fsy; , Uf;ff; fhz ;f;Nwd; mJ vd; mtatq;fsy; c z ;l ha;Uf;f;w ghtg;pkhz j ;Jf;F vdi dr;ri wahf;f;f;nfhsS f;wJ . (NuhkH 7:23)

'vdJ mq;f; j tHfs;" vdf;\$WtJ khkrj j ;pd; nts;gg;hl hFk; rhj j hd; khkrj i j ghtj ;J Mt pi aAk; j hf;F fpd;whd;

, ggbgg;l thf;Fj j j j q;fs; ek;f;F c z ;l ha;Uf;f;wgb;pd;hy> gh;pkhdth;f;Ns> khkrj j ;Yk; Mt ;p;Yk; c z ;l hd vyyh mRr;Ak; eb;f;> eki kr; Rj j ;fhj ;Jfnfhz ;L> gh;Rj j khFj i yj ;Nj tgaj Nj hNI guz ggLj j f;f;l Nthk; (2 nfhh;ej ;p;H 7:1)

rhj j hd; c q;fs; thot;py; xO;f;f;Nf;l ;l mWtil nraa c q;fs; rh;lj i j c gNahf;f;f;pd;whd;

j d;khkrj j ;p;nf;d;W t j j f;f;w;t;d;khkrj j ;pd;hy;moj t mWgg;hd;. (fyhj j ;p;H 6:8)

vNgr;p;H 4y; gTy> khkrj j ;pd; ghtq;fi s f;Fw; j ;Jk> gi oa Gj ;p; kdj i dggw;w;Ak> vrrh;f;f;f;fnfhL;f;f;pd;whH;

grhR;F;F , l qn;f;hl hkYk; , Uq;fs; (vNgr;p;H 4:27)

, ej vrrh;f;f;f;fahdJ khkrj j ;pd; ghtq;f;S f;F c q;fi s xgG;f;fnhL;f;Fk; NghJ rhj j hD;f;F , l k; nfhL;f;f;w;H;fs; vd Fwgg;ha; nj h;tp;f;f;w;J. khkrj j ;pd; ghtq;f;S f;F nj hl He;Jk; , l k; nfhL;f;f;pd;wNghJ rhj j hd;pd; fl ;L;f;Fs; mfggl ;Lfn;f;h;st;H;fs;

grhrhd;tDi la , ri rap;dg; nraa mtd;hy; g;pgl bUf;f;w mth;fs; kWGbAk;



kaffenj sjeJ mtd; fz z pfF ebqfj j ffj hfTk> rhej kha; mthfS fF  
c gNj rff;fNtz ;Lk;. (2j Nkhj Nj A 2:26)

rhj j hd ;grhRfS f;\$ I hf fphi a nrafpd whd ;

kWgbAk; gwej tRthrp mRj j htphay; 'Ml nfhssggI " khI I hd; vdTk> c z i kahd  
tRthrpffS; rhj j hd; epi yj j pUffkhl I hd; vdgi j Ak; mLj ;J tUk; ghI qfSsy; fwgHfs;  
rhj j hdhy; Ml nfhssggLj y; vdgJ xUtUJ MtP Mj ;Jkh> rhuk> epi dT>  
el tbfi ffs; vdgtwi w mtdJ flLggghLfFs; i tjj pUj j y; vdgj hFk; Mdhy;  
tRthrpahdtd; nj hl HeJk; khkrj j pd; ghtqfSsy; [Ptj j hy> mtd; rhj j hdpd;  
flLggghLfFs; mfgglLf; nfhs;tNj hL grhRfSpd; fphi afS fFl gLthd;

mi tfs; vt;thW xd whf fphi a nrafpd wd

c yfKk> khkrKk> grhRfS k; j la rfj pfS k; xUqfpi z eJ tRthrpffS fnfj puhf  
NghhpLfpdwd. xtnthdWk> j dgggl Ki wapYk; tRthrpffS fF vj puhf nraygl KbAk>  
vdpDk; , i tfs; ahTk; xUqfpi z eNj tRthrpfi s j hfFf pdwd.  
rhj j hdhdtd; Nghyepkgrfi ffs> trpak> j j ;J tOhdqfs> Nj tdwwi tfs; Nghdw khkr  
fphi afi s ghtj ;J nraygLfpdwhd; mtd; MtP Mj ;Jkh> rhuj j j khkrj j pwfhf  
ghtpf;f Jjz ;Lfpdwhd; Nj ti dgghHff;Yk; c yff; fhhpqfs; eyyi t vd c Wj jgl \$w  
Kawrp nrafpdwhd;

Mt pf;Fhpa vj Hj hf;Fj yfs; khkrj i j Nkwnfhs sy;

c yfKk> khkrKk> grhRk; mrRWj ;Jk; NghHfsj i j c l dbahfNt VwgLj ;J tLfpdwd.  
Mdhy; mtwi w Nkwnfhs;tj wfhd tyyi kAss Mt pf;Fhpa Afj pfi s fNo  
j uggLf pdwd.

c qfs; rhuj i j [Pt gyphf xgGfnfhLqfs;

ngsj ff c yfYss , uhZ tjj pdH> j kJ Nkyj pfhhpfs pd; KO fl ;LggghLfFsNsNa j kJ  
fli kfi s epi wNtwwy; Ntz ;Lk; mthfs; tldf;F> vt;thW j di d flLggLj j  
Ntz ;Lk> cilaz pa Ntz ;Lk> vj hpAl d; vt;thW Nghhp Ntz ;Lk; vdgtwppwfhd  
mwptWj j y;fi s nfhLggghHfs; , t;tj khfNt Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j pYk; flLgggh hd  
el tbfi ffs; fhz ggLf pdwd.

mggbaUff;> rNfhj uNu> ebqfs; c qfs; rhukqfi sg; ghRj j Kk; Nj tDf;Fg; ghpaKkhd  
[Pt gyphf xgGfnfhLf;fNtz ;Lk> Nj tDi la , uffq;fi s Kddp ;L c qfi s  
Ntz bfnfhs;S fNwd;@ , JNt ebqfs;nraaj j ffGj j Ass Muhj i d.

ebqfs; , e j g; gpgOrj j wF xj j Nt \ ej hphky> Nj tDi la edi kAk; ghpaKk;  
ghguz Kkhdnj j k; , ddnj dW gFj j wpa j j ffj hf> c qfs; kdk; Gj j hf wj pdhNy  
kW&gkhFqfs;. (Nuhkh 12:1-2)

c qfs; nrhej tUggjjpd; Nghy; fhpi arnrati j > Nj tDfF xgGfnfhLff Ntz ;Lk;  
gi oa Vwghlby; Nj tDfF gyp nrYj;Jk; NghJ gypLfpwtd; gypnghUspd; kU  
fl;Lgghl; l tj pff; KbahJ. mJ KwwwYkha; Nj tDfF xgGfnfhLffggI Ntz ;Lk;  
c qfs; kdk; Gj j hffggLtpdhNy> cyfKk> khkrKk; mtUfF xgGfnfhLffggI  
Ntz ;Lk; gj pi dej hk; mj pfhuj j Ny rpei j apd; Nghuhl ;j j j Fwj ;J mj pfkhf fwgHfs;

fwp] ; t pd ; rpei j i a j hj ;J fnfhs S qfs ;

c qfs; kdk> , NaRtpd; rpei j i a 'j hj ;J f' nfhs;tj pdhNyNa Gj j hffggLfpwJ .

, ggbaUff> fwp] ; ekffhf khkrjjNy ghLgl;gbahy> ebqfSk; mggbggl ;  
rpei j i a MAj khfj ;j hj ;J fnfhsS qfs ;

Vnddwhy; khkrjj y; ghLgLfwtD; , dp khkrjj yUf;Fk; fhyk;ti uf;Fk; kD\Ui l a  
, ri rfsdgb gi offhky; Nj tDi l a rj j j j pdgbNa gi offj j fj hfg; ghtqfi s  
tI NI haej Ugghd; (1 NgJ U 4:1-2)

c qfs; khkrj i j f;Fwj ;J eyy mggggahaqfi s mgpt Uj j p nra;J  
nfhs S qfs ;

'khkrjjhy; fi wgl bUffpdw t] j j j j ntWj ;J j sS qfs;" (Aj h 23) vd ehk;  
VwfdNt \$wAsNshk; khkrjjpd; , ri r gj hTf;Fhpa; hapuhky> cyf;Fhpa; hf c ssJ  
vdgi j tpsqf;nfhsS qfs ;

Vnddy> khkrjjpd; , ri rAk> fz;fspd; , ri rAk> [Pt dj j pd; ngUi kAkhfpa  
cyfj j pYs;si tfnsy;yhk; gj ht pdhYz ;l hdi tfsy;y> mi tfs;  
cyfj j pdhYz ;l hdi tfs; (1 Nahthd;2:16)

ebqfs; khkrj i j ekg Ntz ;l hk;....

khkrjj pdNky;ekgfi fahapuhky;..... (gyggpH 3:3)

khkrjj pdgbahd thofi f> mopi tAk> MtpfNfwgbahd thofi f ejj pa [Pt i dAk;  
nfhz ;L tUk;vdgi j tpsqf;nfhsS qfs ;

j d; khkrjj pnfcdW tj j f;fpwtd; khkrjj pdhy; mopi t mWgghd; MtfnfdW  
tj j f;fpwtd;MtppdhNy ejj pa [Pt i d mWgghd; (fyhj j pA 6:8)

khkrjj pd; fl ;L fS fFs; , Uff Ntz baJ , yi y vdgi j c z HeJ  
nfhs S qfs ;

ebqfs; ghtpfshapUej NghJ khkrjj pd; fl ;L fS fF c l gl ;l thfshapUej Hfs;

mtf;S f;FsNs ehkyyhUk; Kw;fhyj j Ny ekJ khkr , ri rapdgbNa el eJ > ekJ

khkrKk; kdRk; tUkgpdi tfi sr; nraJ> Rghtjj pdhNy kwwthfi sgNghyf;  
Nfhghf;fi dap;gsi sfshaUeNj hk;. (vNgrpH 2:3)

ehk; khkrj j wF c l gl bUej fhyj j y; epahaggukhz j j pdhNy Nj hdwpa ght , ri rfs;  
kuz j j wF VJ thd fdpfi sf; nfhLf;fj j ffj hf ek;Ki la mtatq;fsNy  
ngydnraj J .

, g;ngHONj h ehk; goi kahd vOj j pd;gbay;y> GJi kahd Mtapd;gb  
CopaQnraaj j f;fj hf> eki kf; fl baUej epahaggukhz j ;J f;F ehk; khj j thfshfP  
mj d;pdW tLj i yahf;fggl bUf;fNwhk;. (NuhkH 7:5-6)

vNgrpH 2k; mj pfhuk> NuhkH 8k; mj pfhuj i j Ak; thrpAq;fs; khkrj j pd;  
mbi kj j dj j wFs; , Uff Ntz baj pyi y vdgi j eb;fs; fz ;Lg;bggHfs; c q;fsJ  
tLj i y f;w; J , NaRTf;\$I hf tUf;pdwJ:

f;w; J , NaRt;pdhNy [PtDi la Mtapd; g;ukhz k; vdi dg; ghtk; kuz k; vdgi tfs;pd;  
g;ukhz j j pd;pdW tLj i yahf;f;w;Nw. (NuhkH 8:2)

rhuj i j f;bggba gap;w;w;T;Aq;fs;

c yf;Yss , uhZ tj j pdH> mi dj;J fl;i sf;Fk; f;bggba Ntz ;Lk; mtd; NghH  
tj pfi s fwWfnfhz ;Lss mbggi l gap;w;pi a ngwWr; nry;thd; fwWfnfhz ;lj pd;  
mbggi l ay; vt;t;lj j j Ny t;A;f;q;fi s i tff Ntz ;Lk; ntw;w; myyJ Nj hy;t;pi a  
nj h;e;J nfhssTk; mtUf;F rHej Hggk; nfhLf;fgg;Lk; mtH NghUf;fhf gap;w;paNyNa  
, Uf;f;w;hH.

Mdkf c yf;Yk; , JNt cz i kahf , Uf;f;pdwJ. c q;fs; rhuj i j f;bggba gap;w;w;T;f;f  
Ntz ;Lk; eb;fs; Nj tDi la epaj pfi s fwWfnfhss Ntz ;Lk; ghli rfi s Nj td;  
c q;fs; thot;py; mDkj pf;f;pdwNghJ fwWfnfhz ;Lss tj pfi s rh;ahd;gb ght;f;f; thagG  
c q;f;S f;F f;pi l f;Fk;

gh;akhd;th;f;Ns> c q;fi sr; Nrhj p;F;kgb c q;fs; eLty; gww;pa;h;f;w; m;f;f;pd;pi af;Fw;ij J  
VNj hGJi knadWj pi fahky;... (1 NgJ U 4:12)

fhj j h; rhj j hi d Nehf;fp , Nj h> mtDf;F cz ;l hdi tnayyhk; c d; i f;ay;Uf;f;w;J .  
(NahG 1:12)

ngsj f; c yf;py> xU t;ld; rh;ahd> gi oahd ti f;ay; , uhZ t t;A;f;q;f;S f;F gj ;ys;f;f;  
fwWfnfh;f;pd;w;hd; , t;t;ij khf;Nt Nguhl; i f;Nal hf;pa Ntj hf;kj j ;py;Ue;J gap;w;w;ngw  
KbAk; gap;w;pi a Mt;f;F;h;pa tj j j py; ngWk; NghJ> eyy; j w;F;k> j ;aj w;F;k;pi l ay;hd  
NtWghl i l j Hkhd;f;f; fw;Wf; nfh;st;Hfs;

ghYz ;f;w;t;d; Foe;i j ahapUf;f;w;gbap;dhNy e;lj ;papd; t r d j ;j py;  
gof;fk;yyhj t;dh;ap;Uf;f;w;hd;

gykhd MfhukhdJ edi k jll kapddnj dW gapwraadh; gFjj wajj ffj hf  
KawrraAk; QhNdhej hpaqfi sAi lathfshfa guz taJssthfSfNF jFk;  
(vgnuah 5:13-14)

Nj tDi la thHj i j fF fbgba c qfs; rhLj j wF gapwrp nfhLqfs; , J ti uAk; c qfs;  
khkrj j j ntwwp nfhsshj pUej hy> c qfs; thortYss khkrj j wFhpa fhhpaqfi s  
ntsoggLj J kgb Nj tdi k; NfS qfs; mth ntsoggLj J gtwi w fhip aary; fhz gpAqfs;

ebqfs; Mj J khTfF tNuhj khag; Nghhnrafpw khkr, ri rfi s tL tyfp. (2 NgJU  
2:11)

, ggbggl i thfFj j j qfs; ekfF cz lhaUffpwgbapthy> ghakhdthfNs>  
khkrj j jYk; MtapYk; cz lhd vyyh mRrAk; ebqf> eki kr; Rj j fhj J fnfhz L>  
ghRj j khFj i yj; Nj tgaj Nj hNI guz ggLj j ffl Nthk. (2 nfhhpej pH 7:1)

Jh, ri rfSfF , lkhf cli yg; Ngz hkyUeJ> fhj j uhfa , NaRfwp J i tj;  
j hj J fnfhsS qfs; (NuhkH 13:14)

ebqfs; vLff Ntz ba el tbfi fi s ft dpaqfs; ebqfs; khkrj j pd; , ri rfSfF  
tyfpaUqfs; ebqfs; khkrj j pd; mOfFfi s Rj j ggLj j Ntz Lk; ebqfs; khkrj j wFhpa  
nrayfi s nraa el tbfi f vLff Ntz jhk;

gi oa kdj i d fi seJ NghLqfs;

'gi oa kdj d' vdgJ khkr Rghtj i j FwffpwJ. gTy; vOJ fcdwhH:

mej ggb> Kej pd el fi ffFhpa NkhrkNghfFk; , ri rfshNy nfi LgNghfpw gi oa  
kD\ i d ebqfs; fi seJ Nghl L> c qfs; c ssj j Ny Gj j hd MtAssthfshfa

nkaahd ej papYk; ghRj j j jYk; Nj tDi la rhayhfr; rpu\ bffgggl i Gj pa kD\ i dj;  
j hj J fnfhsS qfs; (vNgrpH 4:22-24)

rhLj i j kuz j j wF xgGfnfhLqfs;

rhLk; rYi tay; mi waggL Ntz Lk; , J , awi f kuz kyy. ebqfs; rYi tay;  
mi waggL Ntz Lk; vdgJ rhLj i j fl LggLj J ti j FwffFk;

ehk; , dg; ghtj J fF CopQ; nraahj gbffF> ght rhLk; xop; J NghFknghUI j hf>  
ekKi la gi oa kD\ d; mtNuhNI \$I r; rYi tay; mi waggL i nj dW mwej UffFNwhk;  
khj j td; ghtj J fF ebqf; tLj i yahf; fggL bUffpwNd. (NuhkH 6:6-7)

fwp J TINd \$I r; rYi tayi waggL NI d; @ MaDk> gi oj j UffFNwd; @ , dp ehd;  
myy> fwp J Nt vdf; Fs; gi oj j UffFwhh; ehd; , gngHOJ khkrj j jY;  
gi oj j UffFNj h> vddiy; mdG\$heJ vdf; fhj; j ki kj j hNk xgGfnfhLj j  
Nj tDi la Fkhui dggwWk; trthrj j phNy gi oj j UffFNwd;. (fyhj j pH 2:20)

fwpj ; J tDi lathfs; j qfs; khkrj i j Ak; mj pd; Mi r , ri rfi sAk; rYi tay;  
mi wej Uffpwhhfs;. (fyhj j pA 5:24)

Mt pfNfwgggb el Tqfs;

c qfs; ehshej thofi f rhj jhdhy; flLggLj jgglyhk> c qfs; khkrj i j Ak>  
cyfj i j Ak; myyJ grhR ty yi kfFk; mDkj p nfhLggHfs; vdwhy; mtd;  
flLggLj ;J thd; Mdh; ebqfs; cyfj j hYk> khkrj j hYk> grhrpdhYk; flLz L  
thoNtz baj yi y. ebqfs; Mt pary; el ff fwWfnfhsS qfs;

gpd;Dk; ehd; nrhy;Yfwnj d;ndtdwhy> Mt pfNfwgggb el eJ nfhsS qfs> mgngH OJ  
khkr , ri ri a eji wNtwwhj UggHfs;. (fyhj j pA 5:16).

ehk;Mt pphNy gi oj j Uej hy> Mt pfNfwgggb el ffTk; fl Nthk;. (fyhj j pA 5:25)

Mt pary; el j j y; vdgJ> Nj tDi la ghRj j Mt pahdtH c qfs; el j i j i aAk>  
thofi fi aAk; mtuJ flLggH LfFs; i t j j Uggj j f; FwffFk; khkrk; Mt pi atp  
ngyDssJ myy. ebqfs; Mt pahdtHpd; %yk; ntsggLk; mtuJ mj pfhuj j pdhy;  
toel j j gg l i hy> mth c qfs; rhlj j j MSi f nrathH. c qfs; thofi fi a  
'vOrpA b' tskhfFthH. ghtj j pd; rkgskhfpa kuz j ;J d; tho Ntz ;hk; c qfs;  
Mt pary; Gj pa thoi t j u Nj td; tyytuhapUffpwhH:

NkYk; fwpj ; J c qfsyUej hy; rhlkhdJ ghtj j pdkj j k; khj j j hAk> Mt pahdJ  
el j pdkj j k; [Pt Dssj hAk; , UfFk;

mdwAk; , NaRi t khj Nj hhyUe;J vOggpd tUi la Mtp c qfsy; thrkhaUej hy>  
fwpj ; J i t khj Nj hhyUe;J vOggpd th; c qfsy; thrkhaUffw j kKi la Mt pphNy  
rhTFNFJ thd c qfs; rhliq;fi sAk; c ahgggggh;

Mi fahy; rNfhj uNu> khkrj j pdgb gi oggj wF ehk; khkrj ;J fFf; fl dhsfssy.  
khkrj j pdgb gi oj j hy; rhtHfs. Mt pphNy rhlj j pd; nralfi s mojj j hy;  
gi ogghfs;

NkYk; vthfs; Nj tDi la Mt pphNy el j j ggLfppwhh;fNsh> mthfs; Nj tDi la  
Gj j puhapUffpwhhfs;. (NuhkH 8:10-14)

Mt pphny; el j j gg l i ghRj j Mt pahdtH c qfS fFs; , Uff Ntz ;Lk; ebqfs;  
Mt pphny; kWgbAk; gwff;f Ntz ;Lk;

khkrj j pdhy; gwggJ khkrkhaUffFk> Mt pphny; gwggJ Mt pahaUffFk;  
ebqfs; kWgbAk; gwff;f Ntz ;Lk; vdW ehd; c dfFr; nrhddi j f; Fwj ;J  
mj raggl Ntz ;hk; (NahtHd;3:6-7)

ebqfs; ghRj j Mt pahdtuhy; epugggg l Ntz ;Lk; ebqfs; khkrj j pdgb el thky; Mt pph;

gb el f f ghRj j Mtjahdth c qfS fF tyyi k nfhLf;fwhH. xU tRthrapd; thotpy;  
ghRj j htjpd; Copak; ei l gngw rHtNj r mWti l Neu eWtdj j pd; KO gh l j j p l l Kk;  
tbt i kf;fggl LssJ. ebqfs; eWtdj j pd; gh l j j p l l j j xOq;f;pdgb fwgHfs; vdwhy>  
ghRj j Mtjahdthpd; Copak; vdW gh l j j j m Lj j fwgHfs; c qfi sAk; khkrj j j Ak>  
grhi rAk; Nkwnfhst; j wfhf ghRj j Mtjahdthpd; Kf;f;aj j tk; thaej tH vdW ehk;  
tyAWj j tj pyi y. Mdhy; ebqfs; ghRj j Mtjahdthuhy; toel j j ggl l hy; khj j p Nk  
c yfj j j Ak; khkrj j j Ak; n[ apff KbAk;

c qfs; Mt pAl d; ghRj j Mt jahd t H Ngrl ;Lk;

Nj td; ghRj j Mtjahdth %ykhfNt c qfs; Mt pAl d; nj hl HGnfhs;f;fwhH:

NkYk; vthfs; Nj tDi l a Mt p d h Ny el j j ggLf;fwhh;fNsh> mthfs; Nj tDi l a  
Gj j puha;Uf;f;fwhh;fs;. (NuhkH 8:14)

ghRj j Mtjahdthuhy; Nj tdz i l fF c qfs; Mt p i a Neubahf nj hl HGg Lj j KbAk;

Vnddy> mee;aghi \ ay; NgRf;wtd> Mt p d h Ny , ufr;aq;fi sg; Ngr;pdhYk> mtd;  
NgRf;w i j xUtDk; mw;ahj ;Uf;f;f;wgbahdNy> mtd; kD\ h l j j py; Ngrhky> Nj t d l j j py;  
NgRf;whd;. (1 nfh;h;ej p H 14:2)

ebqfs; mw;ahj nkhop;ay; Nj tDi d; NgRtJ ghRj j Mtjahdthpd; Qhd] ehdj j j  
ngwWssHfs; vdgj w;fhd rh;u mi l ahskhf , Uf;f;wJ (mgNgh] j yH 2)> c qfs; Mt p  
Nj tDi d; Neubahf nj hl HG nfhs;f;wJ. ghRj j MtjahdthUi l a nrawghLfi s  
Nj trj j j j w;F Vwwggb xgGt; j j n[ g;f;f;pdwNghNj fhz KbAk;

mej ggbNa MtjahdtUk; ekJ gytdqfsy; ekfF c j t;pra;f;fwhh;. ehk; Vwwgb  
Ntz ;bfnfhs;s Ntz ;baj ;d;dnj dW mw;ahky;Uf;f;f;wgbahy> Mtjahdthj hNk  
thfFffl q;fhj ngU%;r;f;f;NshL ekf;f;hf Ntz ;Lj ynra;f;f;wwhh;.

Mtjahdth; Nj tDi l a rj j j j ;pdgbNa ghRj j thd;f;S f;f;hf Ntz ;Lj y; nra;f;f;wgbahy>  
, Uj aq;fi s Muhae;J gh;f;f;f;wth;Mt p d; r;ei j , d;dnj dW mw;pt;hh;. (NuhkH 8:26-27)

ghRj j Mt p d ; f d p i a mg;pt ;Uj j p nraAq;fs;

khkrj j pd; f;h;pi a NtWg Lj j p fhz g;f;f; ghRj j Mt p d ; f d p mg;pt ;Uj j p nraaggl  
Ntz ;Lk; mj ;py; ml q;fp , Uggi t.....

mdG> reNj h\ k> rkjh;hd; k> e;banghWi k> j aT> ewFz k> t;Rthrk> rhej k>  
, ri ral f;fk;..... (fyhj j p H 5:22-23)

ghRj j Mtjahdthpd; f d p t;gukhf 'ghRj j Mtjahdthpd; Copaq;fs;" vdW rHtNj r  
mWti l Neu eWtd gh l j j py; rkgh\ p;f;fggl LssJ.



c yf wfhf Mj J khi t , oggJ ewfhhpakyy vdW mwpeJ nfhsS qfs;

kD\ d; c yfk; KOti j Ak; Mj haggLj j ffnfhz j hYk> j d; [Pt i d e\ j ggLj j pdhy; mtDfF yhgk; vdd? (khwF 8:36)

kD\ d; c yfKOti j Ak; Mj haggLj j ffnfhz j hYk> j di dj; j hd; n fLj J e\ j ggLj j pdhy; mtDfF yhgk; vdd? (Y}f, fh 9:25)

ebqfs; c yfjy; mdG\$Hej hy> Nj tDfF vj jphfptL tHfs; vdgi j Ak; mwpeJ nfhsS qfs;

c yfj j Yk; c yfj j Yssi tfsYk; mdG\$uhj jUqfs@ xUtd; c yfj j Y; mdG\$hej hy; mtdl j j Y; gj htpd; mdgyi y.

Vnddy> khkrj j pd; , ri rAk> fz fspd; , ri rAk> [Pt dj j pd; ngUi kAkhfpa c yfj j pYs; si tfsny; yhk; gj htpdhYz j hdi tfsy; y> mi tfs; c yfj j pdhYz j hdi tfs; (1 Nahthd; 2:15-16)

c yfrNefk; Nj tDfF tNuhj khd gi fnadW mwphfsh? Mi fahy; c yfj J fFr; rNefj dhajUff tUkGfwtd; Nj tDfF; gi fQdhfwhd; (ahfNfhG 4:4)

c yfk; eji yaww j di ki a nfhz j J vdW mwpeJ nfhsS qfs;

c yfKk; mj pd; , ri rAk; xopeJ Nghk; Nj tDi la rj j j j pdgb nra; fwtNdh vdnwdi wf; Fk; eji yj j Ugghd; (1 Nahthd; 2:27)

, t; Tyfj j pd; Nt\ k; fl e; J Nghf wNj . (1 nfhhpej pAH 7:31)

, ggb , i tfsny; yhk; mopeJ Nghf wj haUff; f wgbahy; ebqfs; vggbggl j ghRj j el fi fAk; Nj tgfj j Ak; c ssthfshaUff Ntz j Lk! (2 NgJ U 3:11)

ebqfs; c yfj j wF fl j Lz j tHfs; myy vdgi j tps qfif; nfhsS qfs;

xU tRthrp c yfj j Y; mbi kj j dj j Y; [Pt f; f Ntz baj j yi y. fl ej fhyqfsy; c yfk; c qfi s MS i f nraji j NghdW> j wNghJ ebqfs; mj wF fl j Lz j tHfshf , Uff Ntz baj j yi y (vNgrpAH 2:2):

mi tfsy; ebqfs; Kw; fhyj j Ny , t; Tyf tof; f j j wNfw wgbahfTk> fbggbahi kapd; gpsi sfspl j j Y; , gngghOJ fhpi anra; f w Mfhaj; J mj pfhug; gmuGthfpa Mt; fNfw wgbahfTk; el eJ nfhz Bhfs;

mt; fS f; FsNs ehkyyhUk; Kw; fhyj j Ny ekJ khkr , ri rapdgbNa el eJ > ekJ khkrKk; kdRk; tUk; gpd i tfi sr; nra; J > Rghtj j pdhNy kwwthfi sgNghyf; Nfhghf; fi dapd; gpsi sfs; shaUeNj hk;



KdNd J }ukhaUej ebqfs; , gngHOJ fwp] J , NaRTfFs; fwp] J tpd; , uj j j j pdhNy  
rkghkhdfhs;

Mi fahy> ebqfs; , dp meeapUk; guNj rFskhapuky> ghRj j thd;fNshNI xNu  
efuj j hUk;Nj tDi l a tll ;hUkhaUe;J .... (vNgrpH 2:2-3>13>19)

c yfj Nj hL xj j Nt\k; j hpf;f Ntz ;hk; vd NuhKH 12:1-3 fwgpf;fpdwJ. ebqfs;  
kW&gki l a Ntz ;Lk; ebqfs; j wNghJ Gj pa , uh[ :[ paj j pw;FhpatHfs; ebqfs; Nj t  
, uh[ :[ paj j pd; FbAhi k ngwwtHfs; ebqfs; c yf tyyi kapd; fb; , Uff  
Ntz baj yi y.

ehq;fNsh c yfj j pd; Mtj ag; ngwhky> Nj tdhy; vq;fS f;F mUsggl ;i tfi s  
mwAkgbf;Fj ;Nj tdyUe;J GwggLf;w Mtj aNa ngwNwhk; (1 nfhhpj pA 2:12)

c qfsJ Rj ej uk; gwwp Nkyj pfkhf fyhj j pA 4:1-7y; fwWfnfhsS qfs;

c yi f vj H; J fhj ;J fnfhsS qfs;

ebqfs; c yfj j yUe;J tLj i yahf;fggl ;tHfs> vdNt mj d; nry;thf;F;F vj puf  
c qfi s ghJ fhj ;J fnfhsS qfs; c qfs; thofi f Ki wi a c yfj j pd; nfhs; ff;F  
Vwwgb myyJ mbggi l Nfhl ghLfS f;F Vwwgb mi kj ;J f;nfhss Ntz ;hk;

xUtDk; c qfi sfnfhs; snfhz ;LNgfhj gb;F vrrh;fi fahaUqfs;@ mJ  
kD\ h;fs;pd; ghukgha epahaj ; j Ak; c yftoghLfi sAk; gwwpdNj ayyhky; fwp] ;J i tg;  
gwwpdj yy. (nfhNyhnraH 2:8)

c yi f Nerpf;f Ntz ;hk;

c yfj j Yk; c yfj j Yssi tfs;Yk; mdG\$uhj Uqfs; .... (1 Nahthd; 2:15)

c yfj j pd; j j ;J tQhdj j w;F Vwwgb ebqfs; toel j j ggl , l knfhLf;f Ntz ;hk;

nysf;f Qhdj j pdhYk> khakhd j e; j uj j pdhYk> xUtDk; c qfi sf;  
nfhs; snfhz ;LNgfhj gb;F vrrh;fi fahaUqfs; mJ kD\ h;fs;pd; ghukgha  
epahaj ; j Ak; c yftoghLfi sAk; gwwpdNj ayyhky; fwp] ;J i tg; gwwpdj yy.  
(nfhNyhnraH 2:8)

c yf Mi ri a ntWj ;J tLqfs;

ehk; mtgfj j aAk; nysf;f , ri rfi sAk; ntWj ;J > nj sp; j Gj j Ak; e; j Ak; Nj tgfj Ak;  
c ssth;fsha; [Pt dkgz z p.. (j j ;J 2:12)

c yfj j hy; fi wgg; hj gb fhj ;J fnfhsS qfs;

j pffww gpsi sfSk; tji tfSk; gLfw cgjj ptjj Ny mthfi s trhhfffwJk>  
cyfjjhy; fi wgl hj gbf;Fj; j di df; fhj Jfnfhs;SfwwNK gj hthfpa  
Nj tDf;FKdghf khryyhj Rjj khd gfj pahaUfffwJ. (ahfNfhG 1:27)

cyfjij rYi tay;mi wAqfs;

ehNdh ekKi la fhjjuhfpa , NaRfww] Jtpd; rYi ti af; Fwj Nj ayyhky;  
Ntnwhd; wAq;Fwj;J Nkdi kghuhl; hj UGNgdhf. mtuhy; cyfk; vdf;Fr;  
rYi tayi wAz bUfffwJ> ehDk; cyfjj wFr; rYi tayi wAz bUff;Nwd;  
(fyhj j pA 6:14)

rYi tayi waggLjy; , awi fahd kuz kyy. khkrjj wFk> cyfjd; tyyi kf;Fk;  
khjjy; vdgJ , awi f kuz kyy. ebqfs; tYfl;hakhf , twi w rYi tay; mi wa  
Ntz ;Lk;

cyfjij Nkwnfhs s KbAk; vd W t p qf;f;nfhs S qfs;

ebqfs; cyfjjhy; Nkwnfhssggl Ntz bajyi y. cyfk; moTf;Fs; cqfi s  
toeljjk> mj dhy; Nj tDi la thHjjjahy; cqfs; thofi f toeljjggl;Lk;  
(kj Nj A 13:22@khw;F 4:19). 'fi se;J NghLqfs;" vdgJ cyi f ekg Ntz ;hk; vdgj hFk>  
cyi f ekGtJ rhjjhd; j ej pkhf cssJ> mJ mej pffw] Jtpd; Mti a  
nfhz ;LssJ (j hd;Nay; 7:25). , NaR nrhd;dhH;

j p dnfhsS qfs;..... ehd;cyfjij n[aj Nj d;. (Nahtd;16:33)

, NaR c qfS f;Fs; [ pff;fdwgbahy; c qfshy; cyi f Nkwnfhs s KbAk;

gpsi sfNs> ebqfs; Nj tdhy; cz ;haUe;J> mthfi s n[aj j h;fs;@ Vnddy;  
cyfjj yUff;fwtd;Yk;c qfs;yUff;fwth;ngp;ath. (1 Nahtd;4:4)

cyfjd; xOf;ffNfLfs;yp;Ue;J c qfshy; j gg;f;f KbAk;

, ri rapdhy; cyfjj pYz ;lhd Nfl;L;Fj; j gg; j pt;tpa Rghtj ;J f;Fg;  
gq;Fssth;fshFknghUl;L> kfh Nkdi kAk; mUi kAkhd thf;Fjjjj qfSk;  
mi tfs;pdhNyek;F ms;f;fggl bUff;fwJ. (2 NgJU 1:4)

c qfS i la Gj pa gwggpd; %ykhAk> tRthrjj pd; %ykhAk; cyi f Nkwnfhs s KbAk;

Nj tdhy; gwggnj yyhk; cyfjij n[ap;Fk; ekKi la tRthrNK cyfjij n[ap;fw  
n[ak; (1 Nahtd;5:4)

, NaR fww] Jtpd; , uj jj j pdhYk> c qfsJ rhl rapdhYk; cyi f n[ap;fyhk;

Ml ;L;F;Fl bap; , uj jj j pdhYk; j qfs; rhl rapd; trdj j pdhYk; mti d n[aj j h;fs;  
(ntsggLj j y;12:11)

c yfj j y; c qfS i l a j Uggz pvd d vd gi j t s qf f; nfhs S qfS;

ebqfS; c yfj j hy; ghj pf;fggl \$I hJ> Mdhy; c yfk; c qfshy; ghj pf;fggl Ntz ;Lk;  
, Ushd c yf w;F t pRthrpNa xspahfTk> Nj tDi l a kfi ki a g wj gypf;fpdwdhfTk>  
ewnraj pi a gfHeJ nfhLf;f Ntz batdhfTk; , Uf;fpdwhd;

ebqfS;c yfj ;J f;F ntsrrkhaUf;f wHfs;.... (kj Nj A 5:14)

Mj pf;w] j tHfs pd; j hf;fk; c yfj j y; kpf gngghj hdj hf , Uej J> mj dhy; kf;fs;  
mthfi s 'c yfj i j fyf;F f w t Hfs;" vdW nrhd;dhHfs; (mgNgh] j yH 17:6).

NghHt uHfs; meepa ehl bw;F xU Nehf;fj Nj hL mDggggLti j gNghdW t pRthrp;S k; XH  
Nehf;fj ;J l d; c yfj j w;Fs; Nj t dhy; mDggggLfpdwdH:

ebqfS;c yfnkq;Fk;Ngha> rh;t rU\ bf;Fk; RtNr\ j i j g;g urqf;AqfS;  
(khw;F 16:15)

Ra gghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

2. 'tA#qfs," vdw thHj i j i a tghpfTK;

---

---

3. 'vj #j hfFj y;" vdw thHj i j i a tghpfTK;

---

---

4. c yfj i j Ak> khkrj i j Ak; Fwj J ebqfs; fwWfnfhz i twi w RUffkhf j uTk;

---

---

5. , ej mj pfhuj j py; c yfk> khkrk> grhR vdgtwi w Nkwnfhs;tJgwwpAk; RUffkhf j Uf.

---

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS f,hd gj py;fshdJ j ugg l LssJ)

NghH rhHej FwpgGfs;

1. rpYi tapy; mi waggi;L kuz khtJ kpfNkhrkhd epi yahFk; kj Nj A 27k; mj pFhuj j py; , NaRtpd; rpYi t kuz j i j gwwp gbAqfs; c yfj i j Ak> khkrj i j Ak; gwwp Mt pf;Fhpa hj j papy; NgRk; NghJ vdd nraayhk> tRthrp fS fF vj puhf j la Mt pf;Fhpa Nri dfs; fthpi ar; nra;fpdwd.
2. c qfSi l a thofi fi aAk> Copaj i j Ak; Nrhj j j ghUqfs; c yfj j pd; vggFj p ghj pffggLti j ebf;fs; fhz f;pdwHfs? khkrkh? gprhrh? , ggurri dahd gFj pfS fF> , gghl j j py; fwWfnfhz j j py;Ue;J vi j gpaNahf;f; Nghf;pdwHfs?
3. j hdpNay; 7:25l gbffTk; c yfpy; NkYss fhri di a j Fj pawwj hf;FtJ mej pfpw] j tpd; Kffpa jejpukhf , Uff;pdwJ. #oeji yfspdhy; vhpri yAk> NrhHi tAk; xcdwdgpd; xcdwhf VwgLj j p Mt pf;Fhpa tpi aqfi s Gwej ssp c yf fhpaqfs;py; rpf;f i tggJ rhj j hdpd; Nti yahf , Uff;pdwJ. c qfs; thot;py; , J ei l ngWf;pdwj h? rwej tHfs; c yff; fhpaqfshd , r#orrpapy; rpf;fkh l hHfs; vdgi j Ohgfj j py; i tj j fnfhs;S qfs; c yfj j pd; #orrpfs;py; mfggl hj pUff; rpej j j n[ gpAqfs;
4. Ntjhfk; f;pw] j t thoi t gpd;tUkhW t;ghp;f;pdwJ.
  - ntwppfnfhs;S k; thofi f: NuhkH 8:37
  - ntwpp thofi f: 1 nfhhpej pah 15:57
  - nrogghd thofi f: Nahthd; 10:10
  - ntwppf;f;sgGss thofi f: 2 nfhhpej pah 2:14
  - ghRj j thofi f: vNgrpah 1:3-5@5:25-27@1 NgJ U 1:13-16

f;pw] j t thot;py; njhlHe;J Muhae;J thot;twfhd rpy nfhs; ffs; c ssd. gTy;Di l a j dgg l; Nghuhl; qfi s Ntjhfk; gj pT nra;J i tj j c ssJ. (gpy;ggpah 3:12-17@ahfNfhG 1:2-4@vgpnuah 12:10-16).

f;pw] j t tRthrp;pd; thofi f vgNghJk; ghtj;J l d; Nghuhbf;fnfhz bUff;pdw thofi f vdgi j epi dty; i tj j fnfhs;S qfs; (1 nfhhpej pah 5:1-5> 11:30-32@1 Nahthd; 2:1-2)@c yFI Dk; (2 j Nkhj Nj A 4:10)@gprhRfS l Dk; (mgNgh] j yH 5:1-10@1 j Nkhj Nj A 5:9-15@3:6-7) Nghuhl; l Kz ;L.

j hj j fnfhs;S Ntz bai t

t; l; t; l; Ntz bai t



rhj j hd ; Vd ; kd i j j hf F f p d whd ;

c d ; Nj t dh f p a f H j j i j KO kd Nj h L md G \$ W th ah f v dg J ng h j hd fl i i say ;  
ml q f p Ass J . rhj j hd ; c q f S i l a r p e i j A l d ; Nghuhl , J N t fhuz k ha ; c ss J :

, Na R mt i d Neh f ; p c d ; Nj t dh f p a f H j j h l j j y ; c d ; KO , Uj aj Nj h Lk ; c d ; KO  
Mj ; J kh N th Lk ; c d ; KO kd Nj h Lk ; md G \$ U th ah f . , J K j y h k ; g u j hd f w g i d .  
(kj Nj A 22:37-38)

c q f s ; , Uj a K k ; th A k ; M t p f ; F h p a t w W l d ; ne U f f k h f fl L z b U g g j h y ; rhj j d ; c q f s ;  
r p e i j N a h L N g h u h L f p d w h d ;

th a y p U e ; J G w g g L f p i t f s ; , Uj a j j y p U e ; J G w g g l L t U k ; @ m i t f N s k D \ i d j ;  
j l L g g L j J k ;

v g g b n a d y > , Uj a j j y p U e ; J n g h y y h j r p e i d f S k ; . . . . (kj Nj A 15:18-19)

e b f s ; n r a y g L k ; kh H f ; f k h f c q f s ; r p e i j , U g g j p d h y ; rhj j hd ; c q f s ; r p e i j N a h L  
N g h u h L f p d w h d ;

m t d ; , Uj a j j p d e i d T v g g b N a h > m g g b N a m t d ; , U f f p w h d ; . . . (e j p k h o f s ; 23:7)

c q f s ; r p e i j i a j d J fl L g g h l L f F s ; n f h z L t e J t p l h y ; c q f s J r h l j i j A k >  
f h p i a f i s A k ; j d J fl L g g h l L f F s ; n f h z L t e J t p l y h k ; v d g i j rhj j hd ;  
m w p e J s s h d ;

v j h p a d ; m f f p d p a h ] j p u q f s ;

g i o a V w g h l L f h y j j y > A j j N t i s f s y ; m f f p d p a h ] j p u q f s ; M A j q f s h f  
g h t p f ; f g g l L s s d . m t H f s ; v s j h f v h p t j w f h f i t f N f h i y e p u g g p i t j j p U g g h H f s ;  
m j w F j b a p l g p d d H m k g p d h N y v w p t h H f s ; m f f h y j j y ; k j p Y s s e f u q f i s  
i f g g w w T k > i t f N f h y ; m y y J X i y a h y ; N t a g g l l t L f i s A k ; v h p A d l T k ; , J r p w e j  
M A j k h f , U e j J .

v N g r p a H 6:11-17y ; g T y ; rhj j h D l d h d M t p f ; F h p a A j j j i j g g w w p r k g h \ p f ; f p w h H . m t H  
' J d k h H f ; f d p d ; m f f p d p a h ] j p u q f i s g ; " g w w p N g R f p d w h H . M t p f ; F h p a c y f p Y k ;  
v j h p a h d t d ; n j h l H e ; J m f f p d p a h ] j p u q f i s t h p f n f h z b U f f p w h d ; m j p f k h d  
' M ] j p u q f s p d " ; , y f F f s ; r p e i j a h f , U f f p d w J .

m g N g h ] j y d h f p a g T y ; ' r f f p u k h a ; r Q r y g g l h k y ; , U q f s ; " v d v r r h p f ; f p w h H (2  
n j h r N y h d p f N f a H 2:2) . f p N u f f n k h o p g n g a H g g y ; ' r Q r y k ; " v d w n r h y ; ' m i k j p i a  
f i y j j y > n j h e j u T > f t p e ; J t p L j y > m o i j j y ; v d w m H j j j N j h L \$ w g g l L s s J . e b f s ;  
v i j a h t J g b j ; J F Y f f p d h y > m i j fl L g g h l L f F s ; i t j j p U f f p w H f s ; v d g N j m j d ;  
m H j j k ; , i j g N g h d N w rhj j h D k ; c q f s ; k d i j j d J fl L g g h l L f F s ; i t j j p U f f  
t p U k G f p d w h d ;

rhj j hd pd; NghHj j ej µqf s; rpei j aiy; c s s Nghuhl i k;

kdj Di la rhuj j py> rpf;fyhd gFj pahfTk; mti d , yFt py; GhpeJ nfhs sTk; kdNk Kffpakhdj hf , UffpwJ. Vnddwhy; , J rpf;fyhdj hfTk> rhj j hd; El gkhf Ei oeJ gy j hfFji yAk; eljj f\$ baj hfTk; c s sJ. , i tahtwi wAk; Fwvj J vkky; gl baypl KbahJ> MdhYk; gpd;tUk; gl baypy; rhj j hd; rpei j aiy; Nghuhl ghtpfFk; gpoj hd tA:qfi s RUffkhf j UfNwhk;

Nj t Di la mj pfhuj i j Fwvj J Nfs;t p Nfl i y;

KjyhtJ Nrhj i d kdj d pd; kdj NyNa Vwgl i J. Nj t Di la mj pfhuj i j Fwvj J Nfs;t p Nfl i Lk> j ej µj J l NdNa mJ MukgkhdJ. Vthsp k; rhj j hd; Nfl i hd; 'Nj t d; nrhd dJ z i h?'. edi k j k mwpa j j ff kuj j pd; fdpi a Grpf f Ntz i hk; vdW Nj t d; nrhd dhuh? Nj ti dAk; mtuJ thHj i j i aAk; Fwvj J Nfs;t p Nfl i gJ> reNj fj j pwFsS k> mtRthrj j pwFsS k> Nj ti d ekghj pUffTk; toel j J k;

VkhwWj Y k> ght k; nraa J }z i Lj Y k;

vj thpad; j ej µqf s py; VkhwWj Y k; xU gFj pahf , UffpdwJ. VthS fF Kdghf tej rhj j hd; mofpa Ntlkpl L rhggkhf teJ epdwhd; rhj j hd; nghafi sAk> Ntj Gul i Lfi sAk> 'rkak; rhH Mt pfi sAk" ghtj J> ylrffz ffhNdhi u , di wa ehlf s py; Vkhwwpfnfhz bUffpdwhd; rhj j hdhdtd; VkhwWkNghJ gpd;tUk; \$wWf fi sAk; \$I Nt NrHj J f; nfhs;fpdwhd;

'ePNj t dhfyhk;"

'vj pfhyj i j mwpeJ nfhs;syhk;"

'vj pfhyKk> eij j paKk; Kd;\$I bNa j Hkhd pffgg l LssJ. vdNt mi j apl i L ep xdWk; nraa Ntz baj pyi y.

'vyNyhUk; Nj t Di la gpi s fs;"

'guNyhfk; nryy , NaRi t t l Tk; gy tof s; c z i L."

'Nj t d; eyytH vdwgbahy; ahi uAk; eufj j pwF mDggkhl i hH."

'eb;fs; edwhf thoti j Ak> thofi fapy; eyyi j nrati j ANk Nj t d; t pUkGf pwhH."

'Ntj hfkj i j vOj j pdgbNa VwWfnfhss \$I hJ."

'Ntj hfkj j py; gy j tWfs; c z i L."

rhj j hd pd; VkhwWk; Mt pfs; rpei j aiy> Nj t Di la thHj i j apd; rj j paj i j j thj J f;\$Wf pdwd;

Mf pYk> Mt phdth; ntsggi l ahar; nrhy; Yf pwgb> gw;fhyqf s Ny kdrhl rpy; #Lz i l nghaaUi la khaj j dhNy rpyh; tOrffw Mt pS fFk; grhRf spd; c gNj r qf S fFk; nrt pnhLj J> tRthrj i j t p l tyf p Nghthhfs; (1j Nkhj Nj A 4:1)

, j j hfFji y rhj j hd; , NaRt p Kk; ghtj j i j> Y}ffh 4:9-12y; \$Wf pdwJ. Nj t d;



nfhLjj thfFjjjjjjjj nfhz NI mtd; , NaRi t Nj thyajjpd; c gghpi fayyUeJ  
j ssrtpl Kawrjjjhd;...

c ki kf; fhf;Fkgbf;Fj; j kKi l a Jjj hfS fF c ki kf;Fwj Jf; fl;li saLthh;  
vd;Wk> c kJ ghj k; fyyy; , l whj gbf;F> mth;fs; c ki kf; i ffsy;  
Vej pfnfhz ;LNghthh;fs;vdWk;.... (Y}f;fh 4:10-11)

khkprk;

Kdi da mj pfhuq;fsy; Mtp;Fhpa j la Nri dfsy; xdwhf khkprk; , Uggj hf fwwHfs;  
rhjjhd;khkrjij rpeij fF vj puhf ghtpf;pdwhd;

MfpYk; vd; kdjpd; gpkhz j J f;F tNuhj khag; NghuhLf;w NtnwhU gpkhz j ij vd;  
mtatq;fsy; , Uf;ff; fhz f;Nwd; mJ vd; mtatq;fsy; cz l h;Uf;f;w  
ghtggpkhz j J f;F vdi dr;ri wahf;f;f;nfhsS f;wJ . (NuhkH 7:23)

rhjjhd;c qfS i l a thi aAk> fz fi sAk> fhJ fi sAk> nj hLk> K fUK;Gydfi sAk;  
nfhz NI c qfS; rpeij ay; JdkhHf;fkhd vz z qfi s Nj hwWt;gghd;

mt;Rt hr;f;spd; kdi j mej fhuggLjj y;

mt;Rt hr;f;spd; kdjy; rhjjhd; f;hpi a nraJ Rt;Nr\jjpd; rjj;ajij mthfi s  
fhz hj gbf;F fz ;fi s FUI hf;f;g; NghLf;pdwhd;

Nj tDi l a rhayhaUf;f;w f;wJ J tpd; kfi kahd Rt;Nr\jjpd; xsp mt;Rt hr;f;shf;pa  
mth;f;S f;Fg; g;f;hrkha;uhj gbf;F> , gggugQrjjpd; Nj tdhdtd; mth;f;S i l a kdi j f;  
FUI hf;f;pdhd; (2 nfhh;ej p;H 4:4)

kd r;NrhHT myyJ kdt Ojj k;

kdtOjjk; NrhHi tAk> fti yi aAk> mi jh;ajij Ak; myyJ Fi wej Mtpi aAk;  
nfhz ;L , Uf;Fk; mJkl;Lk;pdwp t;ufj p kdjj SHrrp c sr;NrhHT Nghdw cz HTfi sAk;  
nfhz bUf;Fk; , ej kdr;NrhHthdJ jwnfhi y nraJ nfhs myyJ jwnfhi y  
vz z qfS f;F;S; topel j J k> Vnddwhy; , thfsJ ek;g;f;f; faww cz HTfs; fl;LggLjj  
Kbahj Mokhd Jauqfi sAk> fti yfi sAk> kdNehi aAk> mOifi aAk;  
Nj hwWt;pf;Fk;

rpy Neuq;fsy; rhjjhd; thofi fapd; #oepi yfi s gadgLjjp kd mOjjjjj;w;F;S;  
topel j J f;pdwhd; c j huz khf nghjjhd , ogG> , ogi gggw;w;gak> ml f;f i t;f;fggl;l  
Nfhgk> Rakhd fUj J f;fs> epi wNtwhj vj ;HghHgGfs> vj ;Hki wahd vz z qfS; vdgd  
kd mOjjjjj;w;F fhuz khfyhk; e;f;pkhop;fs; 24:10y; Mgj J f;f;hyjj;py; NrhHe;J  
Nghthahdh; c d; ngyd; Fw;f;paJ vd vrrh;f;f;ggL;f;Nwhk; (njhejuT myyJ kd  
ci orrypd; #oepi yfs).

rpy Nti yfsy; kd mOjjk; vjHki wahd kNdhghtjij Nj hwWtggj wF  
RwwpYKsstHfspd; fhpi afi s rhjjhd; ghtpf;fpdwhd; cghfkk; 1:28y; Nj tDi la  
kffs; 'ekKi la rNfhj uH ekKi la , Uj ajij fyqf;ggz z pdhHfs;" vdgi j  
VwWfnfhz j dH.

vz z hfkk; 21:4y; Nj tDi la kffs;pd; Mj Jkh kdkbti lej Uejij ehk; thrp;f;Nwhk;  
j htU , uh[ hTk; mi j hpaggl bUejij rq;f] j j py; gupj gyp;f;fpdwhd; (rq;f] k; 69 rpw;J  
c j huz kha;Uf;fwJ). mgNgh] j ydhfpa gTYf;Fk; mi j hpakhd rej Hggq;fs; , Uej J:

Mi fahy; rNfhj uNu> Mrphty; vq;fS f;F Neh; j c gj j utjij eb;fs; mwphj Uf;f  
vq;fS f;F kdj pyi y. vddntdy> gi ogNghk; vd;fw ek;g;f;f mwWgNghfj j f;fj hf>  
vq;fs; gyj j wF k;Qrpd mj f ghukhd tUj j k; vq;fS f;F cz j hawW. (2 nfhhej pA  
1:8)

eb;fs; , rNrhHi t ntwwnfhsshtp j hy; mJ rhjjhd; Mt;fshy; Ntji dggLj wF  
c q;fi s toel j Jk;

mi j hpagglj y;

'i j hpak; , yyh;di kNa" mi j hpak; rhjjhd; c q;fi s mi j hpagglj j Nt  
t;UkGf;pdwhd; Vnddwhy; eb;fs; 'i j hpak;dwj" , Uf;f;pdw NghJjhd; Nghuhl j k; gadwW  
, Uf;Fk;

kB gngWj y;

j pUk;ggngWj ypd; %yk; rhjjhd; kdj pd; j hf;f;q;fi s cz j;Lgz j tJ rhjjhd;pd;  
, d;DnkhU tophf , Uf;fwJ. , ej %Nyhghaj j pd; Neh;f;f; j j w;fhf f;wp] j t;pd;  
rh;lj j py;Ue;J j d;pi kggLj j gL;f;wHfs; t;Rthrp;f;pd; nray; xdwhf f;wp] j t;pd; rh;lj j py;  
, i z e;J nray; gl Ntz j k; k;B;gngWj y; nraywW , Uf;fr; nra;fwJ. c j huz khf  
Nj tDi la kdj Hfs; kd e;pi ya;py; rhjjhd;hy; j hf;f;ggL j d;pi kggLj j ggl j L , Uej dH.  
vy;phTk; (1 , uh[ hf;fs; 19)> NahdhTk; (Nahdh 4:5-11) , j py; ml q;F f;pdwdH.

Ki waww Neh;f;f;q;fs;

xU Neh;f;f; j Nj hL nraygl vj htJ fhuz k;Uf;Fk; Neh;f;f;q;fs; k;pf Kff;pakhdi t>  
Vnddwhy; kdj Hfs; nts;pgW Nj hwwjij (fhpi afi s) ghHf;f;pdwdH> Nj tNdh  
, Uj ajij ghHf;f;pdwhH:

fhj j h; rhKNti y Neh;f;f; e;f , tDi la Kf; j j Ak> , tDi la rhu tshrr;pi aAk;  
ghh;f;f;Ntz j hk; ehd; , ti dg;Gw;f;f; z j Nj d; kD\ d; ghh;f;f;w;gb ehd; ghNud; kD\ d;  
Kf; j j g; ghgghd; fhj j Nuh , Uj ajij g; gh;f;f;w;hh; vdwhh; . (1 rhKNty; 16:7)

, NaR f;wp] j j di d mthfS f;F fhz g;f;f;f;ty; y> Vnddwhy; mth kdj i uggw;wp  
mw;pej pUej hH.

mgbajue:Jk> , NaR vyyhi uAk; mwpej uej gbahy> mthfi s ekgr , z qftyi y.  
(Nahthd;2:24-25)

mNefH fwp] j t Copaj j wF gpi oahd fhuz qfspdhy; tUfpdwdH. Nj td; Copaj i j  
ghHf;fpYk; vz z qfspdNyNa mjpfkha; fhri d nfhs;fpdwhH. vdNt , j wF ftdk;  
nrYjjp Ki wahd Nehffqfi sfnfhz L Copaj j wF tu Ntz Lk; Copaj j wfhd  
c qfS i l a Nehffqfs; rhpahdj hf , Uff Ntz Lk;

cqfspdjjYss Nj tDi la keijia ebqfs; Nkaj J> fl;lhakha; myy>  
kdgGh;tkhAk> mtyl rz khd Mj haj j wfhf myy> c wrhf kdNj hLk>

Rj ej uj i j , Wkhggha; MS fwrth;fshf myy> keij fF khj hpfshfTk> fz fhz gGr;  
nraAqfs;. (1 NgJ U 5:2-3)

Copaj j wF RatpUggj Nj hL tuNtz LNKadwp fpi l ffpdw edi kfS ffhfTk> mYtyf  
Mj haj j wfhfTk; tuf;\$l hJ. rhj j hd; fwp] j t Copaj i j ggwwpj twhd fUj J ffi s  
c qfs; rpeij ay; Elgkhf Nghlyhk; Nj tDi la tyi ki af; Fwjj Jk; rhj j hd;  
gpi oahd tUggqfi s c Uthffyhk; , j i dggwwpa cj huz j i j mgNgh] j yH 8:18-23y;  
rNkhdpd; FkhuH fi j ay; thrpAqfs;

ebqfs; c qfs; fhpi afsy; gortHQ;Fk; Nehffj i j nfhz bUffyhk; (xUtH nraj J  
c qfS fF gpbffhj uej hy; myyJ mth c qfS fF vj puf nraj gpi oahy; gortHQ;  
ebqfs; epi dffyhk) , tntz z j j pdhy; rll Hfs; guNyhfj j yueJ mfffpdpaDgggg  
tUkgpdH (Y}f;fh 9:54) Nahdh epdNti a mofff tUkgpdH (Nahdh 4) , i tfs; Ntj hfk  
cj huz qfshf , Uffpdwd.

j htUk; , ej gpi oahd vz z qfspdNyNa kffi s vz z pfz ffpd l hd;

rhj j hd; , ] uNtYf;F tNuhj kha; vOkgr , ] uNti yj; nj hi faLfwj wFj; j htU j  
Vtptl; J. (1 ehshfkk;21:1)

gpi oahd mgggpuhaqfS k> c z HTfS k;

kwWtHfi sf; Fwjj gpi oahd mgggpuhaqfS f;F rhj j hNd fhuz khf , Uffpdwhd;  
mtd; vhprry> nghwhi k> reNj fk> kddpahi k> mtekgpfi f> Nfhgk> ntWgG> rfpahi k>  
ghugl rk> Nghl bfs> nghWi kapdi k> epahaej Hjj y> tpkHrjj y> Nguhi r kwWk;  
Raeykhfpa mffpdpah] j uqfi s Ei offpdwhd;

mtd; j twhd kdgggdi kfshd Nguhi r> mj pUggp ngUi k> j wngUi k> fHtk;  
Nghdwtwi wAk; KffpaggLjj Kawrpf;fpdwhd; gpi oahd mgggpuhaqfs; gpi oahd  
c z HTfS f;FsS k> vz z qfS f;Fk; topt FffpdwJ.

, ej kNdhghtqfS k> c z HTfS k; Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl; j i j gadwwj hf;FfpdWJ.  
cj huz khf ahfNfhG 4:6y; 'Nj td; ngUi kAsstHfS f;F vj Hjj epw;fpdwhH" vdW

FwggLfpdWJ. ebqfs; ngUi kahy; epi wAk; NghJ Nj tDfF vj uhf Nghhl  
mz ij pS fpdwHfs;

fyfk; myyJ Gul rp

Gul rpfukhd vz z qfi s c qfs; kdj py; Ei offpwtD; rhjj hNd. Nj tDi la  
mj pfhuj j wF RatpUggj Nj hL vj jHj J epwgNj fyfk; fyfjj pDs> RatpUggKk>  
Kul ihl i Kk> fbggbahi kAk; ml qfp , UfFk; rhjj hd; Mj phtk; fyfk; nraji kNa  
vdgi j Qhgfjj py; i tj JfnfhsS qfs; 'ehd;" vdW \$Wk; mtdJ 5 \$wWffS k;  
mtdJ fyfjj j Rlbfhzhz gpf:fpdWJ (Vrhah 14:12-14). 'ehd;" vdW Mtp rhjj hdpd;  
fyfjj pd; %yk; mi lahs ggLj j p fhz gpf:fggLf pWJ.

FwwQ;rhI ;Lj Y k> fz ;l d k; nraj Y k;

'rNfhj ui u FwwggLj J f pwtD;" vd rhjj hd; mi offggLfpdwhd; (ntsiggLj j y; 12:10).  
mtd; mf:fpdpah] j puq:fs h fpa FwwQ;rhI ;Lj y:fi sAk> fz ;l dq:fi sAk>  
vz z pfnfhz bUf:Fkgb nrafpdwhd; FwwTz HTfi sAk> ntl fj i j Ak> j Fj paryi y  
vdw rq:fl c z HTfi sAk; nfhLgghd;

fz bj ;Jz Hj ;J f pwtuhfpa ghRjj MtpahdtUfFk> Mf:fp dj j Hggs pffggL s  
rhjj hDfFk; c s s tjj pahrj i j fz ;l wAk; rwej topahf , UggJ> rhjj hdpd;  
nghJ thd j hf:Fj yhFk; c j huz khf mtd; c qfs; rpej i dary; 'el eyytd; myy">  
'c z i k fwp] j tdhf tho KbahJ"> 'el kpfngghpa ghtpahf , Uggj dhy; Nj tdhy;  
c di d Nerpf:f KbahJ" vdW fUj ;J f fi s \$Wthd;

Mdhy; ghRjj MtpahdtH fz bj ;Jz Hj ;J k; NghJ> mJ t p\ I khdj hf , UfFk;  
c j huz khf c df:F tUfpdw Nfhgj i j NeHi kapdi ki a c dJ mtj hdj j wFs;  
nfhz ;L tUthH.

ghypay; mRj j qfs;

mRj j khd ghypay; rpej i d fi sAk> , ri r fi sAk> khkrif ghypay; rkgej khd  
f wgi d fi sAk; rhjj hd; Ei off:fpdwhd; , NaR nrhd:dhH:

ehd; c qfS fFr; nrhy;YfNwd; xU ] j h a , ri r NahL ghhf:fw vtDk; j d;  
, Uj aj j py; mtNshNI tgrhuQnraj hapwW. (kj Nj A 5:28)

reNj f qfs;

rhjj hd; c qfs; kdj py; c Wj p p d i k> reNj fk> ntWgi g VwgLj ;J f p d whd; ebqfs;  
vgNghnj yyhk; c Wj p aww epi yapY k> mj pUgj p apY k> eprrakww epi yapY k;  
, Uf:fpdwhfNsh> mgNghnj yyhk; c qfshy; rwej NghHt b dhf , Uf:f KbahJ.

nj ej uT nraAk; vz z qfs;

fti y> gak> mrrk> gj wwk> l ak; vdgdtwi w rhj j hd; nj hej uT nraAk; vz z qfshf  
c qfs; kdj wFs; rhj j hd; mDgGfPdwhd; khdrf nj hej uTfS k> kd Ntj i dfi sAk;  
rhpahdgb nrayhww Kbahj j di kfi sAk; nfhz l tuyhk; gaKk; nj hej uT nraAk;  
vz z qfsy; xdW j hd; gTYk; 'gaj j pd; Mtj' gwww 2 j Nkhj Nj A 1:7Yk> kuz gaj i j  
gwww vgnuah 2:15Yk; NgRfwhH. nj hej uT nraAk; vz z qfs; frgghd epi dTfi sAk>  
epfo;Tfi sAk; c ssi ffpAssJ. mj dhy; mi tfi s kddj j kwff Ntz Lk;

rkur , z ffk;

Kuz gl l nfhsi ffi s mDrhj j NghFj y; 'rkur , z ffk' vdgglfwwJ. Nj tdJ  
nfhsi ffS fF rhj j hdJ nfhsi ffs; vj phdi tfs; rhj j hd; c qfsJ MtjFhpa  
nfhsi ffS fFhf rkurj j j nfhz l tu Kawrpf;fwhd; c j huz khf vOj j pdgbNa  
Ntj hfkj j j VwWfnfhs> mj Rj j thdhf , UggJ mtrpakwwJ vdf; \$Wthd;

gi oahd kd mtj hd qfs;

rhj j hd; eij j paj j pd; fhhaqfi stl cyf t\ aqfsy; c qfs; mtj hdk; nrYj j ggl  
Kawrnra;thd;

c yfj j yk; c yfj j yssi tfsyk; mdG\$uhj uqfs; xUtd; c yfj j y;  
mdG\$hej hy; mtdl j j y; gj htd; mdgyi y. (1 Nahthd;2:15)

Nj tDi la trdj j wF vj phd cyff;fhhaqfs; c qfs; thofi fay; j pddwwtwi w  
c Uthf;ff;\$Lk; (tj j ggdtd; c ti ki a kj Nj A 13> khwF 4> Y}f;fh 8y; ftdAqfs)  
, NaR fwp] j j uKgtk; tUk; Kdgj hf cyf fhhaqfs; c qfi s j l f;f; i t f;Fk;

c qfs; , Uj aqfs; ngUej z baphYk; ntwaphYk; yTff fti yfspdhYk;  
ghuki lahj gb;Fk> eqfs; eij dahj Neuj j y; mej ehs; c qfs; Nky; tuhj gb;Fk;  
vrrhfi fahaUqfs; (Y}f;fh 21:34)

eij j pa fhy kj ggGf;fi sggHf;f;Yk> mej j pakhd fhhaqfs;pdhy; c qfs;pd; kdi j  
rhj j hd; Mf;f;uk;f;f;\$Lk; gz ffhu %l dtd; c ti ki a Y}f;fh 12:16-21 ti uAk;  
thrij j gghUqfs;

gz Mi r vyyhj; j l kf;Fk; Ntuhaj;f;f;wJ @ rny; mi j , rrj j > tRthrij j t l  
tOtp mNef Ntj i dfshNy j qfi s c Utf;Fj j f;nfhz bUf;f;wh;fs;. (1 j Nkhj Nj A  
6:10)

mNefhd; c yf rpei j i afFwj j gTy; vrrh;f;f;pdwhd; (gryggpAH 3:18-19).

kd eij y;

rhj j hdpd; vz z qfi s nj hl HeJ mDkj ggHfs; vdwhy> mJ kdtOj j k> j wnfhi y>  
nj hej uTfs> FwwQrhl Lj y; vdgdtwi w c qfS f;Fs; nfhz l teJ kdrNrhHi t

VwgLj ;k; eukG j sHrrp kdKwpT Nghdw gyNtWggl ; kUj ;J tj j hy; mq;fFhf;fggl ; gyNtW kdep yfi s nfhz ;L tUk; rhj jhd; cz i kapy; mt;Rthrf;spd; gpd;khwwf;fhuhpd; kdi j Mf;f;pkp;fff; \$Lk; mtHfs; Nj ti d mwpej pUej Nghj pYk; gpd;dH mti u tpi ;L tpi ; hHfs; (21k; mj pfhuj j py; , i j f;Fwj ;J mj pfkhf fwgHfs).

Mt pf;Fhpa vj ;Hj hf;Fj yfs; kdj pd; rpei j ayy; nt wwp

c qfs; kdi j MAj fpl q;fhf khwWti j rhj jhd; , yf;fhf nfhz ;Lssh; ntwwpfnfhs;sggl hj , tntz z qfs; ghtr; nrayfS fF topt Ff;Fk; c j huz khf ntWgG> nfhi y nratj wF topt Ff;Fk; xOfffNfl hd vz z qfs; t;grrhuj j wF topt Ff;Fk; t;pthfuj ;J kdj pNyNa Mukgp;f;fwJ. Nguhi r j pULTj wF topt Ff;Fk;

vej reNj fkp;dw; Mt pf;Fhpa kpf;gng;hpa muq;fhf rpei j Na , Uf;fwJ. Mdhy; gaggl Ntz ;lhk! rhj j hdpd; j hf;Fj yfi s rkhs;pf;f Nj td; rpy c j j pfi s nfhlj ;Jssh;

gh;Rj j Mt ;ahd tH kdi j Muhae;J ghHf;f , l ks ;Aq;fs;

KjyhtJ c qfs; rpei j ia Nj td; MuhaTk; vj ;hpf;shy; VwgLf;pdw gi oahd vz z qfi sAK; rpei j dfi sAK; mggg;puhaq;fi sAK; ntsgglj j Tk; NfS qfs;

Nj tNd; vdi d Muhae;J; vdi; , Uj aj i j mwpe;J nfhs;Sk;@ vdi dr; Nrhj j ;J; vdi; rpei j dfi s mwpe;J nfhs;Sk;. Ntj i d cz ;lhf;Fk; top vdd; j j py; cz Nl h vdW ghj ;J; ej j ;a topNy vdi d el j ;Jk;. (rq;f;f k; 139:23-24)

gh;Rj j Mt ;ahd tH ntsgglj ;Jk; fh;hpaq;fs;pd; mbggi l ayy; f;hpi a nra;Aq;fs; j tWf;F kdd;pg Nfl ;fTk; Nj t trdj j pdgb Gj ;a rpei j dfi s c Uthf;fTk; NfS qfs;

c qfs; Mt pf;Fhpa NghuhAj qfi s ght ;Aq;fs;

c qfs; kdj pd; j hf;Fj yfs;py; , Ue;J ghJ fhj ;J fnfhz ;L Mt pf;Fhpa MAj qfs;py; , uz ;L MAj qfs; , Uf;f;pdwJ. , i j ggwwpa gl bay; vNgr;paH 6:16-17y; c ssJ. xU MAj k; , ul rz ;ak; vd;Dk; j i yr;lh. rpei j ayy; ghJ fhgg;w;fhfTk; j i y Nrj ki l ahj pUf;fTk; , j j i yr;lh c j Tk;

f;wp; ;J Tf;Fsshf , Uf;f;pdw j wNghi ja , ul r;ggi gf;Fwj ;J kl ;Lk; mj htJ rpei j J}ai kai l ti j gwwp kl ;Lk; gTy; Ngrhky; vj ;hfhy , ul r;ggi gf;Fwj ;Jk; NgRf;pdwhH.

ehk; t;Rthrf;shdNghJ , ul r;gg r;kg;khaj;Uej i j gghh;f;f;Yk; , gng;hOJ mJ ekf;F mj f;f r;kg;khaj;Uf;fwJ ..... (NuhkH 13:11)

, ul r;gg vj ;hfhyj j pd; ek;g;fi fahfTk; , Uf;f;pdwJ. ' , ul rz ;ak;" vd;Dk; j i yr;lh t;Rthrapl Kz ;L. mi j fnfhz ;L mtH Nj tDi l a f;hpi afi sAK; , ul r;ggpy; mtUi l a ej j ;a Nehf;f;ji j Ak; t;sq;f;fnfhs; KbAk; vj ;h;pad; j hf;Fj yfi sf; Fwj ;J mtH Foggki l a kh;lh.

rpei j i a ghJ fhff 'tRthrnkd;Dk; Nfl fk;" c ssJ. MAj qfi sfFwj J ebqfs; fww NghJ> Nfl fkhJ ghukhdj hAk> mkGfs; j hf;fhj thW NghHtUH j df;F Kddhy; gbj J f; nfhz bUgghH. mkGfs; Nfl fj i j t p l j pUkgpdhy> j i uapy; ghj rggpdwp t pOk;

fwp] j t Nri dtldpd; Nfl ak; 'tRthrnkd;Dk; Nfl ak;" vd mi of;fggLfpdwJ. 'tRthrk;" vd;Dk; thHj i j fwp] j t ewnraj p p d; mbggi l > ekgrfi fahfTk> Nj t d p l Kss c qfs p d; ekgrfi fi aAk; Fw p f;Fk; Mt p f;Fhpa MAj qf s p y; c s s , d;DnkhU MAj khf r j j p a k; v d ; D k ; f r i r , U f ; f p d w J ( v N g r p a H 6 : 1 4 ) . r j j p a k ; v d ; D k ; N j t D i l a t h H j i j a h d J v j h p a h d t d ; c q f s ; r p e i j f F s ; n f h z l t U f p d w v e j g p i o a h d F w w r r h l l f i s A k ; N j h y t p a i l a r ; n r a A k ;

Nj t D i l a t h H j i j i a g h t p A q f s ;

, NaR t p d ; N r h j i d N t i s a p y > r h j j h d ; N j t D i l a t h H j i j i a j t w h f c g N a h f p j j h d ; v d p D k ; , N a R N j t D i l a t h H j i j a p y ; , j j h f ; F j i y r e j j j h H . r h j j h d ; F w w Q r h l b f n f h z l t U k N g h J , e j N t j t h f ; f p a j i j c g N a h f p A q f s ;

Mdgbahy> fwp] J , NaRTf;FI gl i thf;shaUe;J > khkrj j p d g b e l t h k y ; M t p a d g b N a e l f ; f w t h f ; S f ; F M f ; f i d j j h g g y i y . ( N u h k H 8 : 1 )

rhj j h d ; g a k ; N g h d w N t j i d g g L j J k ; c z H T f i s n f h z l t U k ; N g h J , e j N t j t r d q f i s c g N a h f p A q f s ;

mdgNy gakyi y. Guz mdG gaj i j g; GwkNg j sSk; gakhJ Ntj i dAssJ > gaggLfpwt d; mdgy; Guz ggl i t d; myy. (1 Nahthd; 4:18)

Nj t d; ekf;Fg; gaKss Mtj af; nfhl hky> gyKk; mdGk; nj spj Gj j Ass Mtj aNa nfhlj j p f ; f w h h . ( 2 j N k h j N j A 1 : 7 )

rhj j h d ; c q f s ; k d j p y ; m i j h p a j i j n f h z l t U k ; N g h J , t ; t r d j i j c g N a h f p A q f s ;

ehd; c df;Ff; fl i i s a p t y i y a h ? g y q n f h z l j p k d j h a p U . j i f a h N j > f y q ; f h N j > e p N g h F k ; , l n k y y h k ; c d ; N j t d h f a f h j j h ; c d N d h N l , U f ; f w h h ; v d w h h . ( 1 N a h t h d ; 1 : 9 )

rhj j h d ; c q f s ; k d j p y ; n g h a a h d F w w T z H i t n f h z l t U k N g h J , t ; t r d j i j Q h g f g g L j j p f ; n f h s ; S q f s ;

ekKi l a g h t q f i s e h k ; m w p f i f a p l i h y > g h t q f i s e k f ; F k d d j J v y y h m e p a h j i j A k ; e l f ; f p e k i k r ; R j j p h g g j w F m t h ; c z i k A k ; e j p A k ; c s s t u h a p f ; f w h h . ( 1 N a h t h d ; 1 : 9 )

c q f s ; k d j p y ; r h j j h d ; n f h z l t U f p d w j h f ; F j y f S f ; F v j p u h f g h t p f f N t z b a t r d q f i s , g g h l k ; n f h z l s s J .

nj s p e j k d i j n g w W f n f h s S q f s ;

nj s p e j G j j p i a e b f s ; n g w w p U g g J N j t r j j k h f , U f f p d w J . N t j i d g g L j J f p d w  
v z z q f i s j s s p t p L t j w F r k h j h d t h j i j f i s c q f S f F h p a j h f f p f ; n f h s S q f s ;

r k h j h d j i j c q f S f F i t j J g N g h f N w d > v d ; D i l a r k h j h d j i j N a c q f S f F f ;  
n f h L f f N w d ; c y f k ; n f h L f f w g u f h u k ; e h d ; c q f S f F f ; n f h L f f w j y i y . c q f s ;  
, U j a k ; f y q ; f h k Y k ; g a g g l h k Y k ; , U g g j h f . ( N a h t h d ; 1 4 : 2 7 )

m g n g h O J > v y y h g ; G j j p f F k ; N k y h d N j t r k h j h d k ; c q f s ; , U j a q f i s A k ; c q f s ;  
r p e i j f i s A k ; f w p j J , N a R T f ; F s s h f f ; f h j J f n f h s S k ; ( g y p g g a H 4 : 7 )

r h j j h d p d ; g y N t W g g l l k d j h f F j y f i s G w k N g j s s p t p L > N t j t r d q f s h f p a  
M A j f f p q f p Y s s t r d q f i s m g p t p U j j p n r a J g u N a h f p A q f s > , J N t r p w e j  
c j h u z k h f , U f f p d w J . e b f s ; N j t D i l a t h j i j i a f w F k N g h J > v j p a p d ;  
g i l n a L g g y p U e J c q f s ; k d i j g h J f h f F k ; t r d q f i s m i l a h s k ; f z L f ;  
n f h s S q f s ;

f w p j J t p d ; r p e i j c q f s y ; , U f f l L k ;

g T y ; g h r j j M t p a h d t h p d ; V T j y p d ; f b ; v O j p A s s h H :

f w p j J , N a R t y p U e j r p e i j N a c q f s Y k ; , U f f f f l t J . ( g y p g g a H 2 : 5 )

' , U f f l L k ; ' v d g j d ; m H j j k ; m D k j p g g J m y y J V w W f n f h s ; t J v d w m H j j j J l d ;  
t U f p d w J . , N a R t p d ; r p e i j i a N g h d W c q f s J r p e i j k h w e b f N s m D k j p f f N t z L k ;  
, N a R t p d ; r p e i j v d w h y ; v d d ? ' N g h H j p w d ; r h H F w p g G f s ; ' v d w , g g h l j j p d ; F w p g g y ;  
, i j f F w j j N f s ; t p , t t j p f h u j j y ; t o q f g g L f w J . , r r p e i j i a n g w W f n f h s ; t J  
r h j j p a k h d j h F k ; g T y ; v O j p a j h t J .....  
v q f S f N f h f w p j J t p d ; r p e i j c z i l h a p f f p w J . ( 1 n f h h e j p a H 2 : 1 6 )

v q f S f N f h f w p j J t p d ; r p e i j c z i l h a p f f p w J . ( 1 n f h h e j p a H 2 : 1 6 )

k d j p d ; r p e i j i a , W f f f l b f n f h s S q f s ;

M i f a h y > e b f s ; c q f s ; k d j p d ; m i u i a f ; f l b f n f h z L . . . . ( 1 N g J U 1 : 1 3 )

n g s j f c l y p y ; m i u a h d J r h l j j p d ; k j j p a p Y k > , L g G f F f ; f N o A k ; , U f f p d w J .  
m i u a h d J r h l j j p d ; t Y t h d g h f k h f , U f f p w J . N g J U c q f s ; r p e i j i a c W j p a h f  
i t j J f n f h s s N t z L k ; v d \$ W f p d w h H . m i j e b f N s n r a a N t z L k ;

j l a v z z q f s p d ; m b i k j j d j i j m f w w p t p L q f s ;

' v e j v z z j i j A k ; f w p j J T f F f ; f b g g b a r ; r p i w g g L j j f p w t H f s h a p U f f p N w h k ; ' ( 2  
n f h h e j p a H 1 0 : 5 ) v d W e h k ; n r h y y N t z L k ; v z z q f s ; v j p p f s ; m y y > v d N t m t w w p w F



rpi wggL Tk; mtrpakpyi y. ngsj f c yfYss NghHtUd> vj thpi a rpi wggLj j vLf;Fk;  
Kawrfi s Nahrij JggHUqfs; c qfi s rpi wggLj J tUk; vz z qfS f;F Mt;f;Fhpa  
fUj j hf , i j gmuNahfij Jg;ghUqfs;

ehqfs; khkrj j y; el f;fwth;fshajUe;Jk> khkrj j pdgb Nghh; nra;fwth;fsyy.  
vq;fSi l a NghuhAj q;fs; khk;rj J f;Nfw;wi tfshapuhky> muz ;fi s  
eh%ykhf;Ffwj wFj ;Nj tgyKssi tfshajUf;fwJ .

mi tfshy; ehqfs; j hf;fqfi sAk> Nj ti d mwpfw mwpTf;F t;Nuhj kha; vOkGf;w  
vyyh Nkl bi ki aAk; eh%ykhf;f; vej vz z j i j Ak; f;wpj J Tf;Ff; f;bggbar;  
rpi wggLj J f;wth;fshajUf;f;Nwhk;. (2 nfhhej p;H 10:3-5)

rhj j hd; c qfs; kdj py; NghLf;pdw j la f;wgi dfi s GwkNg j ssptl Ntz ;Lk; Nj tDf;F  
vj uhf , Uf;f;pdw j la vz z qfi s eb;f;Ns j ssptl Ntz ;Lk; eb;f;fs; Nj tDf;F  
f;bggbe;J c qfi s rpi wggLj J k; xt;nthU vz z qfi sAk; GwkNg j sS qfs;

c z HTgHtkhf c qfs; rpej i di a fl ;LggLj j rhj j hd; Ei of;Fk; rfy vz z qfi sAk;  
VwWfnfhsshky; 'GwkNg j ssp t;Lq;fs;'. eb;f;Ns j ssptl Ntz ;Lk; vdW  
nrhyyggL ;Lssi j ftd;Aqfs;... , j Ny Nj td; nrat; j wF xdWkpyi y.

, i t fi s Na eji dj J f; nfhs S qfs ;

c qfSi l a rpej jahf;pa mi ui a , Wff;fl b;fnfhss rpej fh;pak; xdWssJ. gTy;  
nj hpt;ggj htJ;

fi l r;ahf> rNfhj uNu> cz j kAssi tfnsi tfNsh> xOf;fKssi tfnsi tfNsh>  
ej ;Assi tfnsi tfNsh> fwGssi tfnsi tfNsh> mdGssi tfnsi tfNsh>  
ew;fhj j ;Assi tfnsi tfNsh> Gz z pak; vJNth> Gfo; vJNth mi t fi sNa  
rpej j J f;nfhz bUqfs; (gy;ggp;H 4:8)

kd i j Gj j hf;Fqfs ;

c qfs;c ssj j Ny Gj j hd Mt;Assth;fshfp.... (vNgr;paH 4:23)

eb;f;fs; , ej g; g;ugOr; j j wF xj j Nt\ej h;ahky> Nj tDi l a edi kAk; gh;paKk;  
gh;guz Kkhdrj j k; , d;dnj dW gFj j w;aj j f;f; j hf> c qfs; kdk; Gj j hf;fwj pdhNy  
kW&gkhFqfs;... (NuhkH 12:2)

n[ gj j pd; %ykhfTk> fhj j Ui l a thHj i j i a j ;ahd;ggj d; %ykhfTk; c qfs; kdi j  
Gj j hf;f;f; nfhs S qfs ;

Nj t D f;Fs ; c qfi s j pl ggLj j pf; nfhs S qfs ;

j htU j di d Nj t D f;Fs ; j pl ggLj j pf; nfhs ; hd;

jhtU kfFTk; neUf;fggl;hd;jhtU jd; Njtdhfpa fhjjUfFsNs jdi dj;  
jplggLjjfnfhz;hd;. (1rhKNty;30:6)

ebfNs eltbfi fia Nkwnfhss Ntz;Lk; ebfNs NjtdfFs; cqfi s  
jplggLjjfnfhss Ntz;Lk; kwthHfs; mij nrathHfs; vd fhjjUff Ntz;hk;  
ebfshf , i j nraAqfs>Njtd;cqfS fF cjTthH!

kdi j FogGk; fhhajj j fhZ qfs;

Foggk;Njtdi lajyy vdgi j VwWfnfhsS qfs;

Njtd;fyfjjwFj;Njtdhapuhky>rkhjhdjjwFj;NjtdhapUff;wvh;... (1nfhhøj pñH  
14:33)

Foggk; Njtdi lajyy vdghy>cqfs; kdjpy; Foggjjd; Mtpi a VwWfnfhss  
Ntz;hk;

thryfis fl;LggLjJ qfs;

gi oa Vwghl;L fhjjjy>vjthpfsd; gilsplkUeJ efujij ghJfhj;Jfnfhss  
efujij RwwpYk; ghJfhgG mthfshy; fl;ggL;L , Uf;Fk; kjpyfs;Yss Ei o thapyfs;  
fhtyhsHfsd; fl;Lgghlby; , UejJ. efujjjd; Ei o thapi y ahH fl;Lgghlby;  
i tjjjUff;wvhHfNsh mthfshNyNa efuKk; fl;Lgghl;LfFs; , Uf;Fk;

, ttjkh d #oeji yNa kdi j fl;LggLjJ tjwFk; , Uff;pdwJ. cqfSila thapyhf  
lkgydfs; , Uff;pdwd. moqf;Fk; fhhpaqfs; Ei oa mDkjpf;fhj;UggJ Kff;pakhd  
jpwikahf , Uff;pdwJ. cqfSj khkr Rghtjij ebf;fs; fl;LggLjj Ntz;Lk; vdgnj  
, jd;mhjjk;

cqfs; kdjpd; fjTfis jwF;Fk; fhhpaqfis jt;HffTK; Nghij nghUif;S>  
kJghdqfs;Nghdwtwi wclnfhs;S k;NghJ mJ cqfSj jpwid Fi wj;J t;Lk; mj d;  
gydhf ghyay; Fwwqfs;Nghdw fbj ukhd ght c wTfi sj; J}z;LfpdwJ. nry , irfs>  
kejthp;f;f;S> gpi oahd toghLfs; Nghdwdtwwpw;F 'thapi y" jpw;Jt;phky; kd  
fl;Lgghl;il;fi;lgbAqfs;

khkrjjpd; fthpi afis GwkNg jssrtp;L> ghRjj Mtpad; fdpi a Njtd; cqfS;py;  
mgp;Ujjp nraa , lk; nfhLqfs; (fyhjj;ñH 5:19-26l ghHffTK). kdi j jhfFtjwF  
vjthp;F , lk; nfhLff Ntz;hk; ebf;fs; , lk; nfhLjjhy; Njtdk; cqfi s  
nfhLj;Jt;LthH. NuhkH il;ftdp;Aqfs; Njtdk; nry Nti sfs;py; mthf;S; nfhLggi j Na  
mthf;S;f;F nfhLj;J t;LfpdwH. , NaRtp;lk; cjtp nraAkgb NfS qfs; mtwJ  
rj;JUt;Di la thryfs;mi l;ffggLk; vdW gi oa Vwghl;L j Hff;h;pp , NaRi t;f;Fw;J;J  
nrhddi j OhgfggLjjp ghUqfs; cqfSila Mtp;F;hpa 'thryfis" mth  
fl;Lgghl;LfFs; i tjjjUff;mtUf;F , lk; nfhLqfs;

c qfs; rēi j i a Nj t D f;F Nky; i t Aqfs;

c qfs; kdj pd; i kakhf Nj ti d i tj; J fnfhs; S qfs;

c ki k c Wj pahag; gwwf; nfhz ;l kdi j Ai l atd; c ki kNa ekga; Uf; f; wgbahy> eh;  
mti dg; guz rkj hdj ; J l d; fhj ; J fnfhs; th. (Vrhah 26:3)

, J k; f; gngħa thf; Fj j j k; c qfs; kdj py; Nj ti d i kakhf nfhs; S kNghJ> vj ħpapd;  
xtnthU j hf; Fj ypd; Nti sapYk; c qfshy; rkj hdj ; J l d; , Uf; f; KbAk;

Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

2. Mt p f; Fhpa Nghuhl i j j pd; K f; fpa NghHfsk; vqFssJ?

---

---

3. rhj j hdpd; 'mf; fdpah] j uq; fs;" vdgj d; mHj j k; vdd?

---

---

4. rhj j hd; kdj wF vj p hd Nghhpy; gadgLj Jk; t p Afq; fi s RUf; fkhf vOJ f.

---

---

---

---

5. rhj j hd; kdi j j hf; Fk; NghJ Mt p f; Fhpa Ki wapy; j hf; Fj y; fi s Nkwnfhs; tj wF  
, t; tj p fhuj j py; nfhLf; fggLf w Mt p f; Fhpa t p Afq; fi s RUf; fkhf j Uf.

---

---

---

---

(, fi fNaI bd; fi l rp mj p fhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS f; fhd gj py; fshdJ j uggI LssJ)

NghH rhHej FwpgGs ;

1. kdj wFhpa Nghuhl l j j py; rhj j hd; Nkwnfhs; S k; Kawrpf;
 

khkr rpei j : NuhkH 8:6-7  
 JHf, fhp afspdhNy kdj Ny Nj t Df;F rj ; Uff, shaUj j y; nfhNyhnrAH 1:21  
 mRj j khd kdk; j j ; J 1:15  
 khkrf kdk; vNgrpaH 2:3  
 Nkl bi kahd kdk; j hdNay; 5:20  
 reNj fKss kdk; Y }f;fh 12:29  
 tZ hd rpei i d; vNgrpaH 4:17  
 FUI hd kdk; 2 nfhhej paH 3:14  
 mRj j Gj j pAk> kdrhl rAk; j j ; J 1:15  
 fHtkhd kdk; vNrffNay; 36:5  
 j la kdk; mgNgh] j yH 14:2  
 mtRthr kdk; 2 nfhhej paH 4:4  
 kdGHTkha; rffFk; kdk; vgnuah 12:3  
 JHGj j pAss kdk; 2 j Nkhj Nj A 3:8  
 , ul i l kdggd; k; ahfNfhG 1:8@4:8  
 rHnfl l kdk; 1 j Nkhj Nj A 6:5@2 j Nkhj Nj A 3:8
2. c Wj pAss Fz eydfi s eqfs; mgrtpUj j p nra; J nfhss Ntz lK;
 

Maj j Kss kdk; 2 nfhhej paH 8:19@1 NgJ U 5:2@mgNgh] j yH 17:11  
 J}a kdk; 2 NgJ U 3:1  
 c Wj pahd kdk; Vrhah 26:3  
 GJggpf;fggl l kdk; vNgrpaH 4:23@NuhkH 12:2  
 j hoi kAss kdk; nfhNyhnrAH 3:12@mgNgh] j yH 20:19  
 nj spej Gj j p 2 j Nkhj Nj A 1:7  
 mdgpd; rpei j : kj Nj A 22:37  
 Copa rpei j : NuhkH 7:25  
 eprraKss kdk; NuhkH 14:5  
 MhtKss kdk; 2 nfhhej paH 7:7  
 tUggKss kdk; 2 nfhhej paH 8:12
3. nj hl He;K; ghtj j py; <LgLfpdwtHfs; mrrpej i dary; epkj j k; j ssp;pl ggl  
 Nj tdhy; KbAk; NuhkH 1:28-32l ftdpAqfs; , ggb Gwffz pffggll kdk; kpf;  
 nfh^ukhd rpei j i af; nfhz bUfFk; vdgi j fwgi d nra; J ghUqfs;
4. rpei j ary; ntwwpngw , NaR fwp] ; J Tf;F , Uff;pdw mNj kdk> c qfS fFk; , Uff  
 Ntz lK; vd , t;tj pfhuj j py; fwwHfs; vt;tj khd rpei j i a , NaR nfhz lSshH  
 vdgi j Gj pa Vwghl bypUe;J fz lGpbAqfs; mtuJ fhp af; vt;tj khd  
 kdggd; ki a guj pyyij j J? mtuJ rpei dfi s mtuJ Copak; vt;thW  
 guj pyyij j J? mtuJ thHj i j fs; vt;thW mtuJ vz z qfi s guj pyyij j J?
5. c qfsJ kdj pd; vz z qfi s , NaR mwpej tuhFnt , Uff;pdwhH. Y}f;fh 5:22@ 6:8@  
 11:17.

6. NahRth 1:9c I d; 2 rhKNty; 13:28I xggp Tk; rhKNtYI d; NgRtJ NahRthTI d;  
NgRtj wF xj j j hf fhz ggLti j , ggej pary; ftdpAqfs; rhKNtYI d; Ngrggl ;  
gFj p j twhd fhhaj j wF gadgLj j ggl ;LssJ. mgrNyhk; j dJ rNfhj udhd  
mkNkhi d gLnfhi ynra;J t p ;L , t;thj j j fi s NgRf p d;whd; Ntj hf kj j py;  
kpf r r p wej thHj j j fi s grhrhdtd; j twhf ght p gi j , J vj p uhy p f f w J .  
rhj j hd; Ntj hf k trdqfi s k p f mgj j khdt w w p f hf gadgLj ;J f w hd; kdi j  
j hf f rhj j hd; gadgLj ;J k; g p j hd j ej p Nuhghakhf , J , Uf f p d w J .

mj pfhuk; gj pdhW

### ehNt hLs s Nghuhl i k;

FwffNfhs fs ;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j pwTNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- MtffFhpa Nghuhl i ffsj j py; ehT vt;st KffpakhdJ vdW , dqfHz Tk;
- rhj j hd; ehi t flLggLj j gadgLj Jk; c j j pfi s RUffkhf t pghffTk;
- ehi t ntwwp nfhss MtffFhpa vj phtpAfqfi s RUffkhf j uTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj papyUeJ j pwTNfhs; t rd k;

ehi t ml f;f xU kD\ dhYk; \$I hJ . mJ ml qfhj nghyyhqFssJk; rhTfNfJ thd t p keji wej J khaUffpwJ . (ahfNfhG 3:8)

mwpKfk;

Kei j a mj pfhuj j py; MtffFhpa NghHffsj j py> kdk; Kffpa gqFtfffpdwJ vdW fwwHfs; kdk; ehi t ghj pffpdwJ> ehthdJ Mt p Mj Jkh> rhlik> , Ujak; vdgtwi w ghj pffpdwJ . , ej mj pfhuk; MtffFhpa Nghuhl i j j py; kpf Kffpa gFj pfs py; xdwhd ehi t ffFwj J mtj hdk; nrYj J fpwJ .

ehi t ggwwp Nt j hfkk; \$Wt J vd d ?

ehi t flLggghlLfFs; nfHz LtUk; rhj j hdpd; j ej pui j j ggwwp mtj hdpfFk; KddH> mJ gwwp Ntjhfkk; \$Wt i j ahfNfhG 3:1-13y; thrpAqfs; c qfs; rhlij j pd; rpwpa mqfkhf ehT , UffpdwNghJk> mJ tyyi kAss MAj khf , UffpdwJ vd , t;trdqfs; ntsppgLj Jfpdwd. ehthdJ KO rhlij i j Ak; fi wggLj j p t pLk; ehi t xU kdj dhYk; flLggLj j KbahJ. ehi t Nj t d p j j py; xgGfnfhLfFk; NghJ> mtuhy; klLNK mi j ml f;fahs KbAk; , yyhtp l hy; mi j xUtuhYk; flLggLj j KbahJ. c qfs; ehT xUNghJk; Xa;T nfhLff KbahJ vdgi j Ak> ntwwp ngw KbAk; vdgi j Ak; ekGqfs;

ehi t Nt j hfkk; xggpLfpdwJ:  
mf;fpdp ahfNfhG 3:5  
vhppdw mf;fpdp ej pnkhopfs; 16:27  
mej peji wej c yfk; ahfNfhG 3:6  
ml f;fggl Nt z ba kpUfk; ahfNfhG 3:7-8  
Gj pa myyJ frgghd eUwW: ahfNfhG 3:11  
eyyi j myyJ j bai j nfHz l kuk; ahfNfhG 3:12  
ml qfhj nghyyhj J: ahfNfhG 3:8

nfhba t\ k; ahfNfhG 3:8  
\$Hi kahd fj j p r q f j k; 52:2  
\$Hi kahd ths; r q f j k; 57:4@59:7  
t\ ghkG; r q f j k; r q f j k; 140:3  
gL Fop ej pnkhopfS; 22:14

kwwtHfS fF gaqfu tpi sTfi s VwgLj J tjhy; ehT tyyi kAss MAj khf  
, Uf;fpdwJ. c z i kapy; ehthdJ kuz j i j i Ak> [Pt i dAk; nfhLf;fpdw tyyi ki af;  
nfhz LssJ:

kuz Kk; [Pt Dk; ehTpd; mj pfhuj j yUf;Fk;... (ej pnkhopfS; 18:21)

ehT tyyi kAss MAj khf , Uf;fpdwJ Vnddpy; c qfs; nrhej thHj i j apdhNyNa  
eqfs; ti yapy; rpf;f K bAk;

elc d; thankhopfshy; rpf;Fz i ha> c d; thapd; thHj i j fshy; glogl i ha; (ej pnkhopfS;  
6:2)

ehT tyyi kAssj hf , Uf;fpdwi kahNy> c qfs; thHj i j fs; Nj ti dtplLk; c qfi s  
ghj J tLk;

mtfhs; vqfs; ehTfshy; Nkwnfhs;SNthk> vqfs; c j Lfs; vqfSi laJ. ah;  
vqfS fF Mz i td; vdW nrhy;Yfwhhfs;. (r q f j k; 12:4)

rhj j hd pd; j ej uqfs; ehNt hLs s Nghuhl i qfs;

c qfS i la ehT , Uj aj Nj hLk> rhuj Nj hLk> Mt p Mj J khNthLk; neUf;fpa nj hl Hi g  
nfhz bUf;fpwJ. c j huz khf> rhj j hd; c qfs; , Uj aj i j fl Lgghl Lf;Fs; i t j j Ugghd;  
vdpy; c qfs; ehi tAk; mtdJ fl Lgghl Lf;FsNsNa i t j j Ugghd;

thayUe;J GwggLfwi tfs; , Uj aj j yUe;J GwggL tUk; mi tfNs kD\ i dj;  
j l LggLj J k;

vggbnady> , Uj aj j yUe;J nghyyhj rnej i dfSk> nfhi yghj fqfSk>  
tgrhuqfSk> Ntrj j dqfSk> fsTfSk> ngharrhl rpfSk> J } \ z qfSk;  
GwggL tUk;

, i tfNs kD\ i dj; j l LggLj J k; ..... (kj Nj A 15:18-20)

eyy kD\ d; j d; , Uj akhfpa eyy nghf;f\ j j yUe;J eyyi j vLj J f; fhl Lf;whd;  
nghyyhj kD\ d; j d; , Uj akhfpa nghyyhj nghf;f\ j j yUe;J nghyyhj i j  
vLj J f;fhl Lf;whd; , Uj aj j pd;ei wt pdhy; mtdtd; tha;NgRk;. (Y}f;fh 6:45)

c qfs; Mt pi a Kwpf; c qfS i la thHj i j fi sNa rhj j hd; c gNahf;fpdwhd;



MNuhffpaKss ehT [Pt tUl rk; ehTpd; khWghNI h Mtji a nehWf;Fk; (ej jnkhopfs; 15:4)

c qfsJ j la nj hl HGfspdhy; rhj j hd; c qfs; Mtjapy; Nghhpl Ei ofpdwhd; rhj j hd; c qfsJ c j Lfi s> c qfs; Mj ;J kh ghj pffggI gadgLj ;J fpdwhd:

%l Di la tha; mtDf;Ff; NfL> mtd; c j Lfs; mtd; Mj ;J khTf;Ff; fz z p (ej jnkhopfs;18:7)

j d; thi aAk; j d; ehi tAk; fhffpwtd; j d; Mj ;J khi t , Lffz fSf;F tyffff; fhffpwhd;. (ej jnkhopfs;21:23)

ehTpd;%ykhf c qfsJ KO c li yAk; rhj j hd; ghj pffpdwhd;

ehTk; neUgGj j hd> mJ mej p eij wej cyfk; ekKi la mtatqfssy; ehthdJ KORrhij j Ak; fi wggLj j p Mas; rffuj j j f; nfhSj j ptLfwj hAk> euf mffpdpaphy;nfhSj j ggLfwj hAk; , UfffwJ! (ahfNfhG 3:6)

ehT c qfs; KO thofij fi aAk; ghj pffpdwJ:

j d; thi af; fhffpwtd; j d; guhz i df; fhffpwhd; j d; c j Lfi s thpthaj; j pffpwtdNdh fyffki l thd;. (ej jnkhopfs;13:3)

eqfs;NgrNtz bai j Ngrhj pUffTk> rhj j hd;ehi t flLggLj ;J fpdwhd;

Nguhi rAss thHj i j fs;

eqfs; gz Mi rayyhj thfsha; eleJ> c qfSf;F , Uffwi tfs; NghJnkdw vz Z qfs;@ ehd; c di dtj L tyftJkyi y> c di df; i ftLJkyi y vdW mth;nrhyypUffpwhNu. (vgnuah 13:5)

t pffpuf thHj i j fs;

kD\h; NgrK; tzh hd thhji j fs; ahi tAk; Fwj ;J epahaj j hgG ehsNy fz fnfhgGtffntz ;Lk;vdW c qfSf;Fr;nrhy;YfNwd;. (kj Nj A 12:36)

Kl l hs j d khd thHj i j fs;

Gj j khDi la kdk;mwj tj Nj Lk; %l hpd; thNah kj pbdj i j NkAk;. (ej jnkhopfs;15:14)

errakww thHj i j fs;

, i tfi s mthfSf;F eij dgGt b> xdWf;Fk; guNah[dky;yhky> Nfi fpwthfi sf; ftpj ;J gNghLfwj wNfJ thd thf;Fthj k; nraahj gbff;F> fhj j Uff Kdghf mthfSf;F vr;rhj ;J g;Gj j nrhy;Y. (2j Nkhj Nj A 2:14)

fI;Lf;fi j fS k>kd; j d; p; fI; i s fS k;

tRthrj; j; p; hNy MNuh; f; p; Ks; sth; f; sha; p; f; F; kgb> eP mth; fi sf; fz bgghaf;  
fbe; Jnfhs;. (j; j; J 1:14)

c qfS f; F nj h; p; h; j j; l; a t; p; a qfS;

, th; fs; j; qfS f; F; j; nj h; p; h; j i t; fi sj; J; \; f; f; p; wh; fs; .... (Aj h 10)  
, th; f; Nsh g; b; g; l; i; o; p; f; f; g; g; L; t; j; w; F; c; z; i; h; d; G; j; j; p; a; w; k; p; f; [; P; t; d; f; i; s; g; N; g; h; y; j; j; q; f; S; f; F; j;  
nj h; p; h; j i t; fi sj; J; \; j; J; > j qfS; NfI; b; Ny nfi; i; o; p; J; > me; j; j; j; p; d; gyi d  
mi l th; fs;. (2 NgJ U 2:12)

Kf] ; j; p; a; h; d t h; H; j i j fS;

c qfS f; F; j; nj h; e; j; p; f; f; w; g; b; > ehq; fs; xUf; f; h; Yk; , rrfkhd trdq; fi sr;  
nrhy; y; T; k; y; i; y; > nghUshi rAs; sth; f; sha; khakgz z T; k; y; i; y. Nj tNd rhl; r; p; (1  
nj rNyhd; f; NfaH 2:5)

eat rd; p; g;

xUtDk; eatrd; p; g; p; d; hNy c qf; i s tQ; r; p; h; j; g; b; f; F , i; j; r; nrhy; Yf; Nwd;  
(nfhNyhnrah 2:4)

KWKWf; Fk> FwwQ; rhl ; Lk> kwWk; ngUi kahd t h; H; j i j fS;

, th; fs; KWKWf; f; p; w; th; f; S; k> Ki wa; l; f; p; w; th; f; S; k> j q; fs; , ri rfs; p; d; g; b  
el f; f; p; w; th; f; S; k; a; p; f; f; p; wh; fs;. , th; f; S; i; l; a; t; h; a; , Wkhgghdi t; fi sg; NgRk;  
j wng; h; o; p; f; f; h; f; Kf] ; j; j; p; n; r; a; t; h; h; fs;. (Aj h 16)

tQ; r; f; k; h; a; el f; f; p; w; th; f; S; i; j; j; y; l; e; J; m; h; j; h; a; j; j; g; g; p; d; th; f; S; i; j; j; y; , th; fs; m; f; e; i; j; a; h; d  
t; l; z; ; t; h; h; i; j; fi sg; Ngr; p; khkr , ri rfs; p; d; h; Yk; fhkt; f; hu; q; f; S; p; d; h; Yk; mth; fi sj;  
j; e; j; p; k; h; a; g; g; b; f; f; p; wh; fs;. (2 NgJ U 2:18)

t; l; z; ; t h; H; j i j fS;

mtuth; j q; fs; Nj hoNuhNI nghaNgRf; p; wh; fs; ... (rq; f; j; k; 12:2)

ngUi kahd t h; H; j i j fS;

j q; fs; th; a; p; d; h; y; t; k; G; NgRf; p; wh; fs; ... (rq; f; j; k; 17:10)

j wngUi kahd t h; H; j i j fS;

vJ ti uf; Fk; m; f; f; p; k; f; f; h; u; h; a; h; t; U; k; thahb> f; b; d; k; h; a; g; Ngr; p; ngUi k; g; h; u; h; l; L; th; h; fs;?  
(rq; f; j; k; 94:4)

Nj t d p d ; ngai u mt kj p f F k ; t h H j i j f s ;

c d ; Nj t d h f a f h j j U i l a e h k j i j t z N y t o q ; f h j u g g h a h f . f h j j h ; j k ; K i l a e h k j i j t z N y t o q ; F f w t i d j ; j z b a h k y ; t i h h . ( a h j j p h f k k ; 20 : 7 )

r g p f F k > f r g g h d t h H j i j f s ;

m t h f s ; t h a ; r g g g p d h Y k ; f r g g p d h Y k ; e j w e j u f ; f w J . ( N u h k H 3 : 14 )

n g h a ; f s ;

J d k h h f ; f h ; f h g g j j y ; c w g t j j J K j y ; N g j y p f ; f w h h f s ; j h a p d ; t a p w w y u e ; J g w e j J K j y ; n g h a ; n r h y y p t o j g g g ; N g h f w h h f s ; . ( r q ; f j k ; 58 : 3 )

e j k h D f ; F t N u h j k h a g ; n g U i k N a h L k ; , f o r r ; N a h L k ; f b d k h a g ; N g R f w n g h a ; c j L f s ; f l i g g l L g N g h t j h f . ( r q ; f j k ; 31 : 18 )

m t J } w h d t h H j i j f s ;

e p c l ; f h h e ; J c d ; r N f h j u D f ; F t N u h j k h a g ; N g r p c d ; j h a p d ; k f D f ; F m t J } W c z ; l h f ; F f w h a ; . ( r q ; f j k ; 50 : 20 )

k w w t H f S f F v j p h f j b q f i o f F k ; t h H j i j f s ;

M d g b a h y > e h d ; t e j h y > m t d ; v q ; f S f F t N u h j k h a g ; n g h y y h j t h h j i j f i s m y g g p n r a ; J t U f w f h i a f i s e j d j ; J f n f h s N t d . ( 3 N a h t h d ; 10 )

F R F R f F k ; t h H j i j f s ;

k h W g h L s s t d ; r z ; i l i a f ; f p s g g p t l f w h d ; N f h s ; n r h y ; Y f w t d ; g u h z r N e f j i u A k ; g h j ; J t l f w h d ; . ( e j p n k h o f s ; 16 : 28 )

G w q ; \$ W j y ;

G w q ; \$ w j ; j h f w t d ; , u f r a j i j n t s g g L j ; J f w h d ; M t p a y ; c z ; i k A s s t N d h f h h a j i j m l f ; F f w h d ; . ( e j p n k h o f s ; 11 : 13 )

G w q ; \$ W j y ;

m t d ; j d ; e h t p d h y ; G w q ; \$ w h k Y k ; . . . . ( r q ; f j k ; 15 : 3 )

V k h w W k ; t h H j i j f s ;

V k h w W k ; t h H j i j f s ; g h p t p i d i a c U t h f F k ;



Mt pffhpa vj Hh hfFj yfs > ehi t Nkwnfhs sy;

j htU ehtpd; Nghuhl jji j cz HeJ fj wpdhH:

fgl ehNt > c dfF vdd fi l fFk? c dfF vdd nraaggLk? (rqfj k;120:3)

ehtpd; Nghuhl jji j ntyYtj wF xNu top Nj tDi la thHj j aypUeJ Mt pffhpa  
vj Hh hfFj yfi s Nkwnfhs;tj hFk;

c qfs; , Uj aj i j Nj t D l d ; rHgLj j pf; nfhs S qfs;

c qfs; ehT ntwwngw Kj wgb Nj t D l d ; c qfs; , Uj ak; rhpahf , Uff Ntz Lk;

thayUeJ GwggLfwi tfs; , Uj aj j yUeJ GwggL tUk; mi tfNs kD\ i dj;  
j l LggLj Jk;

vggbnady > , Uj aj j yUeJ nghyyhj rpej i dfSk > nfhi ygh f qfSk >  
tgrhuqfSk > Ntrj j dqfSk > fsTfSk > ngharrhl r fSk > J } \ z qfSk;  
GwggL tUk;

, i tfNs kD\ i dj ; j l LggLj Jk; ..... (kj Nj A 15:18-20)

c qfs; , Uj aj j pYssi j Na tha; NgRk; c qfs; , Uj ak; rhpahf , yi ynadwhy; ehTk;  
mi j Na ntsggLj Jk; Nj t D l dhd c qfs; cwi t rhpnraJ t p l ehi t  
c gNahf pffTk;

vddntdwhy > fhj j uhfa , NaRi t eP c d; thapdhNy mwfi faj l > Nj td; mti u  
khj Nj hhyUeJ vOggpdhnudW c d; , Uj aj j Ny tRthrij j hy; , ul rpf;fggLtha;

ej pAz ; l hf , Uj aj j Ny tRthrpff;fggLk > , ul ;rg;Gz ; l hf thapdhNy  
mwfi fgz z ggLk; (NuhkH 10:9-10)

c qfs; c j j ut hj j i j mi l ahs k; fhZ qfs;

c qfs; thayUeJ tUf pdw thHj j j fs fF ebfNs c j j ut hj padgi j mi l ahs k;  
fhZ qfs;

kD\ h; NgRk; t l hd thh j i j fs; ahi tAk; Fwj J ephaj j hgG ehsNy  
fz fnfhgGt f; fNtz Lk; vdW c qfS f; Fr; nrhy; YfNwd;

Vnddy > c d; thh j i j fspdhNy ej kh d; vdW j hf;fggLtha; myyJ c d;  
thh j i j fspdhNy Fw wthspvdW j hf;fggLtha; vdwhh; (kj Nj A 12:36-37)

mj wF mtd; nghyyhj CopffhuNd > c d; tharnrhy; yfnfhz Nl c di d  
epahaej hffNwd; .... (Y}f;fh 19:22)

c qfS i l a t hHj i j f s ; R t \ N r \ j i j g u j p g y f f l l k ;

e l z ; e h l f s h f e h T K f f i a k h d j y y v d W e b f s ; e k g p a U f f y h k > m i j m l f f T k ;  
K b a h j U f f y h k ; M d h y ; c q f S i l a c i u a h l y ; , N a R t p d ; e w n r a j p i a g u j p g y p g j h f  
, U f f l l k ;

v t ; t j j j p Y k ; e b f s ; f w p ] J t p d ; R t \ N r \ j j w F g ; g h j j p u h f k h j j p k ;  
e l e J n f h s S q f s ; ( g y p g p a H 1 : 2 7 )

, j d h y ; c q f s ; c i u a h l y f s ; k p f r p e j v L j J f f h l j h f , U f f N t z l k ;

c d ; , s i k i a f F w j J x U t D k ; c d i d m r l i l g z z h j g b f F > e l t h h j i j a p Y k >  
e l f i f a p Y k > m d g p Y k > M t p a Y k > t R t h r j j p Y k > f w g p Y k > t R t h r p f S f F k h j p a h a U .  
( 1 j N k h j N j A 4 : 1 2 )

c q f s ; t h a y p U e J t U k ; t h H j i j f i s G w [ h j p a p d U k ; f t d p f f p d w d H :

m g n g h O J e k K i l a t h a ; e i f g g p d h Y k > e k K i l a e h T M d e j r j j j j p d h Y k ;  
e p i w e j p U e j J . m g n g h O J : f h j j h ; , t h f S f F g ; n g h p a f h h p a q f i s r ; n r a j h h ; v d W  
G w [ h j f S f F s N s n r h y y f n f h z j l h h f s ; ( r q f j ] k ; 1 2 6 : 2 )

c q f s ; c i u a h l y f s p d ; % y k ; f H j j u h f p a , N a R f p w p ] J T f f h f k w w t H f i s n t y y  
K b A k ;

m e j g g b k i d t p f N s c q f s ; n r h e j g ; G U \ h f S f F f ; f b g g b e j p U q f s ; m g n g h O J  
m t h f s y ; a h u h t J j p U t r d j j w F f ; f b g g b a h j t h f s h a p U e j h y > g a g f j N a h L \$ b a  
c q f s ; f w G s s e l f i f i a m t h f s ; g h h j J >

N g h j i d a p d w p k i d t p f s p d ; e l f i f a p d h N y N a M j h a g g L j j f n f h s s g g L t h h f s ; ( 1  
N g J U 3 : 1 - 2 )

c q f s ; t h H j i j f s ; R U f f T k > v s p i k a h d j h f T k ; , U f f l l k ;

n r h w f s p d ; k f j p a y ; g h t k p y h k w N g h f h J . j d ; c j L f i s m l f F f w t N d h G j j k h d ;  
( e j p n k h o f s ; 1 0 : 1 9 )

c s s i j c s s n j d W k > , y y i j , y y n j d W k ; n r h y Y q f s ; , j w F k p Q n d J  
j l k a p d h y ; c z j h a p U f F k ; ( k j N j A 5 : 3 7 )

N g R k ; K j y ; r p e j p A q f s ;

M i f a h y > v d ; g h p a k h d r N f h j u N u > a h t U k ; N f l f p w j w F j ; j p t p k h A k > N g R f p w j w F g ;  
n g h W i k a h A k > N f h g p f f w j w F j ; j h k j k h A k ; , U f f f f l t h f s ; ( a h f N f h G 1 : 1 9 )

eP Nkl bi kahdj pthy; i gj j pakha; el eJ > J hrnej i dAsstdhaUej hahdhy>  
i fapthy; thi a %L. (ej nkhoFS;30:32)

ej khDi l a kdk; guj Aj j uk; nrhyy Nahrf;Fk; J dkhhf;fDi l a thNah j l kfi sf;  
nfhggsf;Fk; (ej nkhoFS;15:28)

Ngrhj Uej hy; %l Dk; Qhdthd; vdW vz z ggLthd; j d; cj Lfi s %LfwtD;  
Gj j khd;vdW vz z ggLthd; (ej nkhoFS;17:28)

c qfi s Nt WgLj ;J qfs;

j qfS i l a ehi t ahUfnfyhk; fl LggLj j KbahJssNj h> mtHfi stpl L  
gthpej Uqfs;

%l Di l a Kfj ;J fF tyfngNgh. mwTss cj Lfi s mqNf fhz ha; (ej nkhoFS;14:7)

rkhj hd j ; j Ak; tyyi ki aAk; nfhz ;Lt UK; thHj ; j fi s  
fwWfnfhs S qfs;

Nfhgkhd thHj ; j fi s tpl rkhj hd thHj ; j fs;tyyi kAssj hapUffpdwJ.

elz l nghWi kapthy; guGi tAk; rkkj f;fggz z yhk; , dpa ehT vYki gAk; nehWf;Fk;  
(ej nkhoFS;25:15)

c qfs ;ehT XH MAj k;vd gi j mi l ahs k;fhZ qfs;

vj thpi a Nj hwfbff c qfs; ehi t gadgLj ;J qfs> mJNt ntwwfnfhsS k; MAj khf  
, Uf;fwJ.

MI LfFl bapd; , uj j j j pthYk; j qfs; rhl rppd; trdj j pthYk; mti d (rhj j hi d)  
n[ aj j hhfs;... (ntsoggLj j y;12:11)

c qfS i l a ehT fl Lgggl ;Li d; , Uej hy> mJ c qfi s nghaaha;  
FwwggLj ;J fwtHfi s ntl fggLj ;J k;

fwpj ;J TfNfww c qfs;eyy el fi fi aj ;J } \ f;fwthfs;c qfi s mff;pkf;fhunudW  
c qfS fF tNuhj khar; nrhy;Yfw tpa aj j y; ntl fggLkgbf;F eykdr;  
rhl rAi l athfshapUqfs; (1 NgJ U 3:16)

c qfs ;ehi t fl LggLj ;J qfs;

Nj tdpd; cj tAl d; c qfs; ehi t fl LggLj j KbaK; c qfs; ehi t fl LggLj j ebqfNs  
el tbfj f vLff Ntz ;Lk; gpd;tUK; Ntj trdqfi s ebqfs; vLff Ntz ba  
el tbfj ffi s fhz gpf;fwJ.





thapd; j hWkhWfi s c di d t i l fwwp c j Lfsd; khWghl i l c df;Fj ; J }uggLj J .  
(e} j nkhofs; 4:24)

c d; ehi tg; nghyyhgGf;Fk> c d; c j Lfi sf; fgl ;LtrdggGf;Fk; tyff;f;  
fhj J fnfhs;. (rq;f} k; 34:13)

vd; ehtpdhy; ghtQnraahj gbf;F ehd; vd; tofi sf; fhj J > J dkhhf;fd; vdf;F  
Kdghf , Uf;Fkl ;Lk;vd; thi af;fbthsj j hy;ml f;fij tgNgd;vdNwd;. (rq;f} k; 39:1)

] Nj hj j μ gypLfwtd; vdi d kfi kggLj J fwhd;. j d; toj ar; nrti tg;  
gLj J fwtDf;F Nj tDi l a , ul rpi g ntsggLj J Ntd; vdW nrhy;Yfwhh;. (rq;f} k;  
50:23)

c d; Nj tdhfa fhj j Ui l a ehkj i j t z Ny toq;fhj jggahf. fhj j h; j kKi l a  
ehkj i j t z Ny toq;Ffwti dj ; j z bahky; t i hh;. (ahj j pwhfkk; 20:7)

gpwDf;F tNuhj khfg;nghar;rh l rpnrhyyhj jggahf. (ahj j pwhfkk; 20:16)

c q;fs; c i uahl Y f;F , NaRt pd; khj thp

, NaR f iUi gAss thHj i j fi s NgrpdhH:

vyyhUk; mtUf;F ewrhl r p nfhLj J > mtUi l a thapUe;J Gwgg l i f iUi gAss  
thh j i j fi sf; Fwj J Mrrhagg l ;L: , td; NahNrggd; Fkhud; myyth vdwhh;fs;. (Y}f;fh 4:22)

Nj tDi l a mj pfhuj i j nfhz ;L NgrpdhH:

mth; Ntj ghufi ug;Nghyg; Nghj pahky> mj pfhuKi l atuha; mth;fS f;Fg;  
Nghj j j gbapdhy> mtUi l a Nghj fj i j f;Fwj J [ dq;fs; Mrrhagg l i hh;fs;. (khw;F  
1:22)

mtUi l a thap; tQrfk; , Ufftyi y:

mth; ghtQnraatyi y> mtUi l a thapNy tQri d fhz ggl Tk yi y. mth;  
i taggLkNghJ gj y; i tahkYk> ghLgLkNghJ gaKWj j hkYk> ephakhaj ;  
j hgGrnrafwtUf;Fj ; j ki k xgGtj j hh;. (1 NgJ U 2:22-23)

eyyi t fS f;fhf ehi t c gNahf ggLj J q;fs;

QhdKk> , uffKk; c ss thHj i j i a NgRq;fs;

j d; thi a Qhdk; tpsq;fj ; j pff;fwhs; ; j i aAss Nghj fk; mts; ehtpdNky; , Uf;f iJ .  
(e} j nkhofs; 31:26)

vd; tha; Qhdj; i j g; NgRk; vd;, Uj ak; c z hi tj; j pãhd; Fk; (rq;fj k; 49:3)

Nj ti dggw; NgRq;fs;

c k; Ki l a r; wej k; fi kg; g; uj hg; i j Ak; c k; Ki l a m; j r; akhd; f; hi a; fi s; Aq; Fw; j; J; g; NgR; Ntd; (rq;fj k; 145:5)

vd; tha; ehs; Nj h; Wk; c k; J e; j; i a; Ak; c k; J , ul; r; gi g; Ak; nr; hy; Yk; mi t; f; s; p; nj hi fi a; ehd; m; w; Ntd; (rq;fj k; 71:15)

vd; f; F; g; ng; hy; y; h; gi g; j; Nj L; f; w; th; f; s; n; t; l; f; p; yri rai l e; j; g; bahy; ehs; Nj h; Wk; vd; eh; T c k; J e; j; i a; f; n; fhz; j; h; Lk; (rq;fj k; 71:24)

Nj tDi l a trd; q; fi s; NgRq;fs;

c k; J f; w; gi d; f; ns; y; y; h; k; e; j; A; s; si t; f; s; M; j; y; hy; vd; eh; T c k; Ki l a trd; j; i j t; p; th; j; J; r; nr; hy; Yk; (119:172)

c k; Ki l a th; f; f; p; d; e; p; ah; aj; j; h; g; G; fi s; n; ay; y; h; k; vd; c; j; L; f; sh; y; t; p; th; j; j; p; f; f; N; wd; (rq;fj k; 119:13)

ehd; c k; Ki l a r; h; l; r; fi s; f; F; w; j; J; > u; h; [ h; f; f; S; f; F; K; d; gh; f; T; k; n; t; l; f; g; g; l; h; k; y; NgR; Ntd; (rq;fj k; 119:46)

Nj t d; p; d; M; W; j; y; th; H; j; i j fi s; NgRq;fs;

Mi f; ah; y; , e; j; th; h; j; i j f; s; p; d; h; Ny e; b; q; f; s; x; U; ti u; nah; U; th; Nj w; W; q; f; s; (1 nj r; Ny; h; d; p; f; N; f; ah; 4:18)

Nj t, u; h; [ : [ p; aj; i j g; g; w; w; NgRq;fs;

k; D; G; j; j; p; U; f; F; c k; J t; y; i k; A; s; n; r; ai f; fi s; A; K; c k; J u; h; [ a; j; j; p; d; r; wej k; fi k; g; g; u; j; hg; i j Ak; nj h; p; t; f; F; k; g; b; f; F; ..... (rq;fj k; 145:11)

c q; f; s; c; j; L; f; s; Nj ti d; J; j; p; f; F; k; J; j; p; ah; y; e; p; i; w; al; L; k;

vd; tha; fh; j; j; h; p; d; J; j; i; ar; nr; hy; t; j; h; f; kh; k; r; Nj f; K; s; s; ah; T; k; m; t; U; i l a gh; R; j; j; eh; k; j; i j v; g; n; gh; O; J; k; v; d; n; w; d; i; w; f; F; k; ] Nj h; j; j; p; f; f; f; l; t; J; (rq;fj k; 145:21)

m; th; f; s; th; ay; fh; j; j; i; u; c; ah; j; J; k; J; j; A; k; m; th; f; s; i; f; ay; , U; G; w; K; k; f; U; f; F; s; s; gl; j; a; K; k; , U; f; F; k; (rq;fj k; 149:8)

fh; j; j; h; p; d; f; p; i; g; fi s; v; d; n; w; d; i; w; f; F; k; gh; L; Ntd; c k; J c; z; i; ki; aj; j; i; y; Ki; w; j; i; y; Ki; w; ah; f; v; d; th; a; p; hy; m; w; t; p; g; N; g; d; (rq;fj k; 89:1)

fhj j i u ehd; vd; thapdhy; kF Tk; J j j J > mNefh; eL tNy mti ug; Gf ONtd;. (rq;fj k; 109:30)

c k; Ki l a gpkhz q; fi s eh; vdf; Fg; Nghj f; Fk NghJ > vd; c j Lfs; c kJ J j i ag; gU] j hggg Lj J k;. (rq;fj k; 119:171)

[ Pt i dgghh; f; f; Yk; c kJ f; U i g eyyJ . vd; c j Lfs; c ki kj ; J j f; Fk;. (63:3)

vd; tha; Mdej f; f; s; g; Ss c j Lfshy; c ki kg; NghwWk;. (rq;fj k; 63:5)

mti u Nehf; f; p; vd; thapdhy; \$gg; NI d > vd; eht; p; dhy; mth; Gfogg; l; hh;. (rq;fj k; 66:17)

vd; tha; c kJ J j p; d; h; Yk > ehs; Nj hWk; c kJ kfj ; J tj j p; d; h; Yk; e; i wej p; g; g; hf;. (rq;fj k; 71:8)

ehd; ghLk NghJ vd; c j LfS k > eh; kl ; Lf nfhz ; l vd; Mj ; J khTk; nfkghj ; J kf; Ok;. (rq;fj k; 71:23)

fhj j i u ehd; vf; f; hy; j j ; Yk; ] Nj hj j h; g; Ngd;. mth; J j p; v; g; NghJ k; vd; thap; U; f; Fk;. (rq;fj k; 34:1)

NgRt j wF K d d H , f N f s ; t p i s N f S q ; f s ;

1. ehd; NgRtJ Nj ti d kf; i kggLj ; J kh?  
thhj ; j a; p; d; h; y; t; J f; h; i a; a; p; d; h; y; t; J > e; q; f; s; ; v; i ; j ; r; ; n; r; a; j ; h; Yk > m; i ; j ; n; a; y; y; h; k;  
fhj ; j u; h; f; a , N; a; R; t; d; ; e; h; k; j ; j p; d; h; N; y n; r; a; J > m; t; h; ; K; d; d; i ; y; a; h; f; g; ; g; j ; h; t; h; f; a N; j ; t; i ; d  
] N; j ; h; j ; j p; a; q; f; s;. (n; f; h; N; y; h; n; r; a; h 3:17)
2. c z i kahdj h?
3. e; p; a; h; a; k; h; d; j ; h?
4. e; d; i ; k; f; s; ; V; w; g; L; k; h?
5. k; w; w; t; H; f; i ; s ; m; W; j ; y; g; L; j ; J ; k; h?
6. e; q; f; s; ; k; w; n; w; h; U e; g; i ; u; g; g; w; w; p NgRtj h; a; p; U; e; j ; h; y; ; m; t; U; f; ; F m; i ; j ; g; g; w; w; p  
n; r; h; y; y; t; p; l B; H; f; s; h?
7. e; q; f; s; ; n; r; h; y; ; t; J c; z ; i ; k ; v; d ; m; w; p; e; ; J ; s; s; H; f; s; h m; y; y; J k; w; w; t; H; f; s; ; \$; w; p; d  
t; h; h; j ; j ; f; i ; s ; N; f; i ; L \$; W; f; d; w; H; f; s; h?
8. c ; q; f; S ; i ; l ; a r; N; f; h; j ; u > r; N; f; h; j ; h; p; f; S ; f; F v; j ; p; u; h; d; j ; h; f , U; e; j ; h; y > k; w; w; t; H; f; s; p; l ; k;  
m; i ; j ; f; ; \$; W; k; ; K; d; d; H > m; t; H; f; S ; l ; d; ; r; k; u; r; k; ; n; r; a; a ; K; a; w; r; p; n; r; a; j ; H; f; s; h?
9. , i ; j ; e; q; f; s; ; \$; W; t; J m; t; r; a; k; ; j ; h; d; h?

, t ; t ; r ; d ; q ; f ; i ; s ; Q ; h ; g ; f ; j ; j ; y ; i ; t ; j ; J ; f ; n ; f ; h ; s ; S ; q ; f ; s ;

vd; eht; y; n; r; h; y; ; g; w; t; h; j ; j ; w; F; K; d; N; d > , N; j ; h > f; h; j ; j ; h; N; t > m; i ; j ; n; a; y; y; h; k; ; e; h; ; m; w; p; e; j ; U; f; ; f; w; h;. (rq;fj k; 139:4)

c j Lfspd; kJuk; fyt; ti ag; ngUfggz ;Z k; (ej nkhorfsm 16:21)

Qhdapd; , Uj ak; mtd; thaf;F mwj t A;lLk; mtd; c j LfSf;F mJ NkdNKYk;  
fyt; ti afnfhLf;Fk; (ej nkhorfs;16:23)

kD\ Df;Fj ; j d; thankoapdhy; kfpr; rAz ;l hFk;@ Vwwfhyj j y; nrhd; d thhj ; i j  
vt; tsTeyyJ! (ej nkhorfs;15:23)

, ggb , i tfnsyyhk; moe; J Nghfwj ha; Uf; f; wgbahy; eb; q; fs; vggbggl; d ghRj j  
el fi fAk; Nj tgfj ; Ak; c ssthfsha; Uf; f; Ntz ;Lk! (2 NgJ U 3:11)

kuz j ; J f; F xg; g; f; f; g; gl ; l th; i sAk> nfhi yAz ;z g; Nghfwth; fi sAk;  
t; l; t; f; f; f; \$Lkhdy; t; l; t; p (ej nkhorfs;25:11)

j d; thi aAk; j d; ehi tAk; fhf; f; wtd; j d; Mj ; J khi t , Lfz ; fSf;F tyf; f; f;  
fhf; f; whd; (ej nkhorfs;21:23)

j d; thi af; fhf; f; wtd; j d; guhz i df; fhf; f; whd; j d; c j Lfi s t; h; thaj ;  
j ; w; f; f; w; t; Ndh fyf; f; ki l thd; (ej nkhorfs;13:3)

t hf; Fj j j j j i j gwwf; nfhs S q; f; s ;

NfS q; f; s> Nkkghl hd fhpaq; fi sg; NgRNtd; vd; c j Lfs; c j j k fhpaq; fi s  
trd; f; Fk;

vd; tha; rj j ; aj ; i j t; s; k; Gk> Mfhk; pak; vd; c j LfSf;F mUtUgghdJ . vd; thapd;  
thf; Ffnsyyhk; ej ; ahdi tfs; mi tfsy; GulLk; t; gh; j ; Kk; , yi y. (ej nkhorfs; 8:6-  
8)

, ej n[ gj i j nraAq; f; s ;

fhj j hNt> vd; thaf; Ff; f; hty; i tAk; vd; c j Lfspd; thri yf; fhj ; J fnfhs; S k;  
(rq; f; j ; k; 141:3)

vd; fdki yAk; vd; kl ; gUkhf; pa fhj j hNt> vd; thapd; thhj ; i j fS k> vd; , Uj aj j ; pd;  
j ; ahdKk> c kJ rKfj j ; y; gh; j ; ah; a; Uggj hf. (rq; f; j ; k; 19:14)

, ej Nehf; f; j ; i j fl ; bnaOgGq; f; s ;

eh; vd; , Uj aj ; i j g; gh; Nrhj j ; J> , uhf; f; hyj j ; y; mi j t; rhhj ; J> vdi dg;  
Gl k; l ; Lgghj ; J k; xd; Wk; fhz hj ; Uf; f; w; h; vd; tha; k; Whj ; gb; f; Fj ; j ; hkhdkgz z ; Ndd;  
(rq; f; j ; k; 17:3)

Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i k; nj hl Hghd fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhy; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;

---

---

2. , ej mj pfhuj j py; rkgh\ pf;fggl i Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j pd; tpa k; vdd?

---

3. rhj j hd; c qfsJ ehi t gadgLj j p Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl i j j py; c qfi s Nj hy;tpai l arnraAk; topfi s fz i wpaTk;

---

---

---

---

4. Mt pf;Fhpa vj iHj hf;Fj ypy; ehtpd; kj hd ntwwpi a ngWk; tpa f qfi s RUf;fkhf j uTk;

---

---

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS f;fhd gj py; fshdJ j ugg l LssJ)

NghH rhHej FwpgGfs ;

rq;f] k> ej jnkho;fs; Mfpa Ntj hfk Gj j fq;fs;py; ehi tggwwp mj pfkhf nrhyyggLfpuJ .

1. ej jnkho;fs; Gj j fj j py; gl bayil ggl ;Lss trdq;fi s ftd;pf;fTk; juthpi ray; xggLfi s vOj Tk; gpdgww Ntz ba c j huz k; j uggL ;LssJ .

ej jnkho;fs;Yss trdk;

eyy ehT

j ba ehT

10:6

MrHthj q;fs;

tz ;Ki wfs;

10:11

10:14

10:20

10:21

10:31

10:32

11:9

11:11

11:13

12:6

12:13

12:17

12:18

12:19

12:22

13:3

14:3

14:5

14:25

15:2

15:4

15:7

15:14

15:28

17:9

19:1

2. ej jnkho;fs; 6:16-19ti uAss trdq;fs;py; Nj td; ntWf;fpdw t;Nrl khd 7 fhhaq;fS z ;L. mj py; ehthy; nraaggLk; 3 fhhaq;fs; vi t?

3. ej jnkho;fs;> rq;f] Gj j fq;fi s gpd;t UkhW gb;f;fTk;

m. eh;f;fpd; j twhd gadghl i l gl bayil Tk; gpd;t UkhW gl bai y j ahhp;f;fTk;

trdq;fs;

eh;f;fpd; j twhd gadghL

rq;f] k; 5:9

Kf] ;Jj p

rq;f] k; 10:7

rgj j Yk> fgl Kk;

(gl bai y nj hl uTk)

M. ehtp;d; rhpahd gadghl i l gl baypl L fhli Tk; gpd;tUkhW gl bai y j ahhpffTk;

trdqfs;  
rqfj k; 19:14  
rqfj k; 34:1  
(gl bai y nj hl uTk)

ehtp;d; rhpahd gadghL  
Vwfj j ff thHj i j fs;  
MrHthj Kk> Nj ti d Jj ij j Yk;

4. 'mghz ikhd nrhyi y VwWfnfhsshahf" ahjj pufkk; 23:1> , t;trdj j j y;  
VwfNtz ikh; vdw nrhy; j uggLfWJ. ehqfs; j twhd mwffi ffi s Nfl fNth>  
guggNth \$lHJ. gpyggpAH 4:8 ehk; edi kahdtwi w rpej ij j f; nfhz bUff  
Ntz ik; vdf; FwggpLfWJ. j la mwffi ffi s nfhz LtUK; xUti u mi lahsk;  
fhz rpy topfs; c ssd.

j la mwffi fahd J :-

- fwpj j t p w Fs; , Uffp d w kww rNfhj u> rNfhj hpfspd; el tbfj ffs; myyJ  
Nehffqfi s Nfs;tp Nfl f J}z ik;
- Mtpf;Fhpa ji yi kj j tj j j ekgfj j di kawwj hf;Fk;
- fyfj j j Ak> ghptpi di aAk; cz ikhf;Fk; ehk; ekf;Fs; rz i l apl Lf;  
nfhz bUej hy> cz i kahd vj hpahd rhj j hDI d; Nghuhl KbahJ.
- vgNghJk; vj hki wahdtwi wNa ft d p f;Fk;

j la mwffi ffs; gpd;t Uk; Nehffqfs j y; , UeJ vOfpd wJ :-

- ngUi k; j di d c ahj j p k w w ti u j hoj j i t f f p d w J.
- nghwhi kAk; Nguhi rAk; xUth> , d;DK; xU eghpd; fhhpaqfi s ufrpakhf  
tpkHrj j j nfhz bUff;Fk; Mi rfs;
- FwwTz HT: xU egh kwwtUff FwwTz Hi t ghpkhwyhk; mtH j dJ  
nrhej ghtqfi sf; Fwj j k> Nj hytpi af;Fwj j k; FwwTz HT nfhsS k;  
NghJ kwwtHfi s mj wF RI bf;fhl Lf p d whH.
- fyfk; fyfqfsj; Mtp ji yi kj j tj j j , yf;fhf nfhz bUff;Fk;  
Ntjhfkj j j Yss mgrNyhkpd; fi ji a thrpffTk; (2 rhKNty; 15)  
gpi oahd mwffi ff;F fhuz k; fyfk; gz Z k; Nehffk; vdgi j mgrNyhkpd;  
\$wpyUeJ mi lahsk; fhz f;\$baj hf c ssJ. 'vdi dj; Nj rj j j Ny  
epahaj j j pahf i tj j hy;....."
- frgG: xU egh kdNtji dgl L t p l hy> mtH mtuJ thHj i j fspd; %yk;  
kwwtHfi sAk; fhaggLj j p t p L thH.

j la mwffi fi a mi lahsk; fhz gJ vggb?

- egh Kj ypy; c qfi s Nrhj ij j wpt hH. '..... Fwj j vdd  
cz UffpdwHfs? vdW Nfl ghH. mggg c qfsJ cz HTfi s Nrhj ij j wpej  
gpd d Nu j la mwffi ffi s rkHggpghH.

- MHTjij c qfsy; c UthfFthH. 'ehd; ..... gwwp \$Wtij ekgkhlBHfsh? myyJ rkbj jpy; ebqfs; VjhtJ ..... gwwp Nfs;tglBHfsh?" vdf; Nfl:L c qfsJ MHTjij J}z b ebqfs; mwpe:JssHfsh? vdgij mwpa KwgLtH.
- mtHfs; cz i k fi ji a myyJ , ufrpa jftyfi s nrhyy KwgLtH. ebqfs; ngUi kgl Ki wapLtH. mtHfsJ FOtpy; ebqfSk; xUtuhf , Uggi j Nj Henj LgghHfs;
- MNyhri d Nfl,fgNghtj hf khWNT\ k; NghLthHfs; ', f;fhpa j j f;Fwj J c qfsJ mgggpuhak; vdd vdgij mwpa tUkGfNwd;" vdW Mukggj J j la mwprfi fi a c qfNshL gfHeJ nfhs;thHfs> VNj h Mtpf;Fhpa MNyhri d ngw tej i j gNghdW ebgghHfs;
- n[ g tpe z ggj i j g; NghdW \$I j ll mwprfi fi a rkhggpf;f KbAk; 'ehk; ..... vdgTUf;fhf n[ gpf;f Ntz ;Lk; Vnddwhy; ..... " cz i kaNyNa mtHfs;Gwq;\$Wj i yNa i ffnfhs;fpdwdH.
- j la mwprfi fahdJ Gwj ;Nj hw,wj ;i j ftdpf;fpdwtHfs;pdhNy nfhl;fggLfpdwJ. 'ehd; Mokhf ftdj ;J ghHj j j py; ..... fti yggLfpdNwd;" vdW Mukggj J gpi oahd jftyfi s \$WthHfs; , ggb mwprfi fi a nj hl HthHfs;

j la mwprfi ffs;vt;t hW epWj ;J t J ....

j la mwprfi fi a nfhz ;L tUk;eghpl k;gpd;tUk;Nfs;tprfi s Nfl;fTk;

- , i j Vd;vddpl k; \$WfpdwHfs?
- vqf;UeJ , j jftyfi s ngwwHfs? (j la mwprfi ffi s nfhz ;L tUfpdwtH %y Mj huj i j nrhyy khli hH).
- kj Nj A 18:15-17ti uAss nfhs; i ffs f;F Vwg mthpl k; nrdW fi j j j Hfsh?
- cz i ki a MuhaeJ ghHj j Hfsh? myyJ fi ji a kb ;Lk; \$WfpdwHfsh?
- , j d; cz i ki a mwpa ehd; Kawrpgz z l ;Lkh?
- gpyggpaH 4:8dgb , j w;F mtjhdk; nrYjj vkf;F j Fj p cz ;L vd epi df;fpdwHfsh? myyJ rhj huz khf nrhyyp t;Lqfs;
- 'cz i kapy; , i j fNfl;f vdf;F t;Uggkpyi y."



mj pfhuk; gj pNdO

ghJ fhgG muZ f;F Nkyhd Nghuhl ; k;

FwffNfhs f s ;

, ej mj pfhuj ; j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j pWTNfhs; trdj ; j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- 'Mtpf;Fhpa kj pyfs;" vdgj d; mHj j j j j tpsffTk;
- Mtpf;Fhpa kj pyfs; Vd; mozej vdgj j tpsffTk;
- Mtpf;Fhpa kj pyfi s j fhf;f rhj j hd; c gNahf;Fk; El gqfi s tpsqf; nfhssTk;
- Mtpf;Fhpa vj p;H hf;Fj ypd; c j j pfi s fz ; l wpe;J ntwwpi a c Wj p;ra;J nfhssTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj p;yp;Ue;J j pWTNfhs ; t rd k;

mj w;F ehd; kWnkhophf; guNyh;fj j pd; Nj tdhdth; vq;fS f;Ff; fhhpaj ; j f; i f\$btuggz ;Z thh; mtUi la Co;pf;fhuuh;fa ehqfs; vOe;J fl ;LNthk; c q;fS f;Nfhntdwhy; vUrNykn;Ny gq;Fk;yi y ghj j p;Kk;yi y. c q;fs; Ngh; tpsq;f x;dwk; , yi ynad;W mth;fS l Nd nrhd;Ndd; (neNfk;ph 2:20)

mwp;K f k;

rj ;J Ut;pdhy; mo;pf;fggl ; l vUrNykp;d; kj py;fi s kb; fl ;Lk; Ngh;J Vwgl ; l Nghuhl ; l j j pd; fi j gi oa Vwghl ;L neNfk;paht;pd; Gj j fj j p;Yss;J. gi oa , ] uNt;yp;d; efuq;f;sp;d; ghJ fhgG;f;F kj py;f;Ns Kf;f;pa gqi f t;fj j d. vj p;h;sp;pd; j hf;Fj y;py; , Ue;J mi t;f;Ns ghJ fhj j d. vUrNykp;d; kj py;fs> vk;J Mtpf;Fhpa kj py;f;S f;F mi l ahskhf , Uf;f;pdwd;

c d; kj py;fi s , ul r;ng;gdWk> c d; thry;fi sj ; J j p;ad;Wk; nrhy;Y tha; (Vrhah 60:18)

neNfk;ph %dwhk; mj pfhuj j py; Fwgg;pl ggl ;Lss thry;fs; c q;fs;J Mtpf;Fhpa kj py;f;S f;F mi l ahskha;Uf;f;pw;J :

Ml ;L thry; c q;fs; [ Pt;aj j py; r;py; i tap;d; fhpi ai a g;uj p;ej ;j ;J tgg;Lj ;J f;pw;J > Mtpf;Fhpa fl bl j j pd; mj j p;ghuj ; j fhz ;f;Nwhk; 3:1@Naht;hd; 10:11

kbl; thry; f;pw;] j t rhl r;pi a g;uj p;ej ;j ;J tgg;Lj ;J f;pw;J : 3:3@kj Nj A 4:19

gi oa thry; gi oa Rghtk> Gj p;aj hf khwwgg;ll i j g;uj p;ej ;j ;J tgg;Lj ;J f;pd;w;J . 3:6@Nuhk;H 6:1-23

gssj j hf;f;pd; thry; J augg;Lti j Ak> Nrhj p;f;fgg;Lti j Ak; gwwp NgRf;pd;w;J . 3:13> 2nfhh;ej p;ah 1:3-5

Fgi g Nkl;L thry; khkrj j pd; fthpi ai aAk; mi j t pl nl hojgi j Ak; gupj j j J tggLj J fpwJ. 3:14@fyhj j pah 5:16-21

CUz p thry; ghRj j Mtjahdthpd; fthpi ai a gupj j j J tggLj J fpdwJ. 3:15@ Nahthd; 7:37-39

j z z H thry; Nj tDi l a trdj i j gupj j j J tggLj J fpwJ. 3:26@Nahthd; 4:10-14

Fj j u thry; tRthrpfs pd; Nghuhl l j j j gupj j j J tggLj J fpwJ: 3:38@vNgrpah 6:10-17

fpf;F thry; , NaRtpd; tUi fapd; NghJ tRthrpFS fF , Uf;fpdw ekgrfi fi a gwwp NgRfpwJ: 3:29@vNrf;fpNay; 43:1-2

kgf;hj ; thry; Ra ghNrhj i dgwwpAk> , NaRtpd; epahardj i j ggwwpAk; NgRfpdwJ: 3:31@1 nfhhej pah 3:9-15> 2 nfhhej pah 5:10

c qfs; Mtpf;Fhpa kj pyfsy; c ssl ffggl Lssi t:

- , ul rpggd; kj pyfS k> Jj pd; thry;fS k;
- c qfs; thot;pyss rpyi tapd; fthpi a
- fwp] j t rhl rp
- gi oa Rghtk> Gj pa Rghtkhf khwwki l j y;
- ghLFS k> Nrhj i dFS k;
- khkrj j pd; fthpi ai a t pl nl hoj j y;
- ghRj j Mtjahdthpd; fthpi afs;
- Nj tDi l a trdk;
- Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl l k;
- fwp] J tpd; tUi fapYss ekgrfi f
- Ra ghNrhj i d

, i tfNs c qfs; thot;pyss Mtpf;Fhpa kj pyfs> , i j mojj JgNghLtNj rhj j hdpd; Fwphf , Uf;fpwJ. c qfSi l a Jj pi aAk> fwp] j t rhl rpi aAk; mofff tUkGfwdhd; c qfs; thot;py> rpyi tapd; fthpi aAk; ghLfi sAk> ghRj j Mtjahdthpd; nrai yAk; mtd; mojj JgNghl tUkGfwdhd; Ntj trdj i j gbggi j Ak> mj d; rj j paj j pdgb fthpi a nrati j Ak; c qfs;pyUeJ J)ukhff mtd; tUkGfwdhd; c qfs; Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl l k; Nj hy;tai l ti j Ak> Ra ghNrhj i d nraahj Uf;fTk> gi oa Rghtj j wfhhd khkr , ri rapy; rpf i tffTk; tUkGfwdhd; , NaR fwp] J j Ukg tUj ypd; ekgrfi fi aAk; mofff tUkGfwdhd; , i tfs; c qfSi l a Mtpf;Fhpa kj pyfshapUf;fpdwd> rhj j hd; , i tfi s j ej pu j Nj hL j hf;fpaopf tUkGfwdhd> vUrNykp d; kj pyfi s Nghuhl l j j py; mojj j i j gNghdW. , ej mj pfhuj j py> c qfs; Mtpf;Fhpa thofi fapd; Nghuhl l kj pyfi s mtj hdj J fwNghk;

vUrNykp d; # oeji y

, gghl j i j fwf KddH Kj yhk; mj pfhuk; Kj y; 7:3 ti uAk; thrpAqfs; neNfkpah

Gjj fj j py; Kj yhk> , uz l hk; mj pfhuqfs; vUrNykp d; Rww kj py d; epi yi a  
tghpf f pdwd. mi tfs; rj ;J Ut pd; Nghuhl ;j j pdhy; mopeJ> t pOeJ fl f f pdwd> mj d;  
thryfs; m f f pdpahy; Rl nl hpf fgg l Lssd. kj py fS k> thry fS k; , yyhj efuk>  
rj ;J Uf fs; Nghuhl c sNs t Ut j wF , l ksp fFk; c qfs; Mt p fF hpa kj py fS k;  
mo p f fgg l bUggj hy; vj p h s p j h f F t j wF mJ , l k sggj h f , U f Fk;

gurri d f fhd fhuz k;

kj py fs; mo p f fgg l i k f Fk> efuk; j wNghJ ss epyi k f F fhuz k; ghtNk vdW  
neNfkpah mi lahs k; fz ;L nfhz ;hd; (neNfkpah 1:5-7) c qfS i la Mt p fF hpa  
kj py fs; t pOeJ Ng ht j wFk; ghtNk fhuz khFk; k f f s p d; ghJ fhgi g f F wj ;k>  
vUrNykp d; Rthfi s k b ;Lk; fl ;L ti j Ak; Fw j j hd ghuk> neNfkpaht p wF Nj t d p l k p UeJ  
tej J. mtuW Maj j j j j f F wj ;k> j p l j j j j f F wj ;k; Kj y; , uz ;L mj pfhuKk;  
tghpf f wJ. 'vOeJ fl ;L Nthk' vdgj py; mtDk> mtdJ Co p a f fhuHfS k;  
c Wj p a h a p Ue j h f s; (neNfkpah 2:18).

rhj j hD i l a NghH j ej p q f s; kj py fS f F Nkyhd NghH

vUrNyi krRwwpYk; kj py f i s k b ;Lk; fl ;L Ntz ;Lk; vd neNfkpah j Hkhd g j NghJ  
vj p h f s p dhy; gykhd vj p hgi g mtd; rej p j j hd; ebqfS k; Mt p fF hpa kj pi y k b ;Lk; fl ;L  
Mukg p f f pdw NghJ vj p h s p ahd rhj j h d p l k p UeJ , Nj t j khd vj p hgg p wF Kf q;  
nfhLggHfs; neNfkpaht pd; vj p h f s p d; c j j p f s> rhj j h d p d; c j j p f S f F x j j j h f Nt  
, U f f p d w J> rhj j hd; Mt p fF hpa ci l j ;J mtdJ c j j p f i s gadg L j ;J f p d w h d; , ej  
vj p hgi g , uz ;L ti fgg L j j yhk; nts p g Gw vj p h G k w w a J c s s h d vj p h G.

nt s p g Gw j h f F j y f s;

f p w j ;J t p d; rh l j j p d; m q f j j t H f s; myy h j t H f S f F C l h f T k; vj p h a h d t d;  
j h f F j y f i s N k w n f h s f p d w h d; g p d t U k; j h f F j y f S k; c s s l q F k;

1. Neubahd t p k H r d k; neNfkpah 2:19

'e p n r a t i j f; F w j ;J v d d e p i d f f p w h a ?' Nghd w t p k H r d k; vj p h p f s h y; t U f p w J. k b ;  
fl ;L k h d k; e i l n g W t i j vj p h f F k> g y t o p f s p Y k; e p W j j v z ;J g t H f s h y; , J V w g l ;J .

2. VsdKk; epej j Ak; neNfkpah 4:1-3

'ehTf s p d; , y f f h f' neNfkpah khw p t p l ;hd; VsdKk; epej j Ak; nra j h t J m t i d  
Nj h y t p a i l a r n r a a vj p h p f s; K w g l ;d H. c d i d Nj h y t p a i l a r; n r a a T k>  
mi j h p a g g L j j T k; rhj j hd; k w w t H f i s g h t p g g h d;

3. j t w h d F w w r r h l ;L f f s; neNfkpah 6:5-7

vj p h p neNfkpahi t j d g g l ;l Ki w a y; g p i o a h f F w w Q r h l b j h f f p d H. Gul r p f u k h d

FwwQrhlLjyfi s mtdy; njhLjj dH. 'rNfhjui d FwwQrhlLfwtd' vd rhjjhd; mi offggLfdwhd; kwwthfi s ghtjJ FwwQrhlLjyfi s cd; rpej j fFs; Nghl mtd; KwgLfdwhd;

4. jpi rjUgGj y; neNfkpah 6:2

vjhpfs; jkKi la \$ljjwFs; neNfkpahi t NrHjJfnfhss KadwdH. kjpyfiLk; Ntiyi a iftpLtpLkgbfF NflLfnfhss jejpukhf neNfkpah mi offgglhd; NjtDila Ntiyfi s nratjpyUeJk; jpir jUgGtJ rhjjhd; kpfngghpa jplqfsy;xdwhf, dWk;, UffpwJ.

5. kffspd;nrythfF; neNfkpah 6:2

kffspd; nrythfi f fhz ggjJ neNfkpahtpk; vjhpfs; 'ehk;' fzL NgRNthk; thUk; vd mi ojj dH. neNfkpah XH fyfffhud> mtdhy; kjpi y kbfll KbahJ vdNw nghJ thd mgggguhak; \$Wk; nghJ thd nrythfi fAk; cyfpd; nfhsi ffi sAk; tRthrfi s VwWfnfhss nratJ rhjjhd; Kffpakhd jejpukhf, UffpdwJ. nghaahd jHffjhrpi a NjtdplkpUeJ tejti dg; NghdW fhz ggjJ neNfkpahi t vjhp jhffjtjwF Kadwhd; (neNfkpah 6:10-13). nghJ thd kffspd; nrythfF 'NjtDila jHffjhrpi' nrhy;Ytiji ftdp vdf;\$Wk; NjtdplkpUeJ vki k jpirjUkGk; fss jHffjhrpifi sf; Fwjj ehk; vrrhrpi fAl d;, UffntzLk;

6. rkur, zffk; neNfkpah 5:14-19

rkur, zffjij neNfkpah Gwffzjjhd; mti dr; RwwpYkpUeNjhhpd; gpi oahd thofi f Kiwfi sAk> nfhsi ffi sAk; mtd; VwWfnfhssstyiy. 'NjtDfF gaeji kahy; mggbr; nraatyiy" vdgJ mtdJ Nfhlghlhf, UejJ. (neNfkpah 5:15). rhjjhd; gy tjkhdrkur jHtfi s Kd; itgghd; kwwthfSk; nrafpdwhHfs; jhNd ehKk; nrajhy; vdd? mi tfs; jtwhd fhhakyy vdgi j Nghdw fhhpaqfi s tRthrfspk; itff Kawrpnrafpdwhd;

7. gaKWj j yfs; neNfkpah 6:5-9

neNfkpahtpwFk; NtiyffhuHfS fFk; vjphf> vjhpfs; gaKWj j yfi s NkwnfhzldH. gakhJ KlkhffptLk; vdgi j rhjjhd; mwpeJsshd; vdpDk; tRthrfspd; NjtDfFhf tRthrk; ijhpajij nfhzL tUfpdwJ. vjhpaplkpUeJ jggjJfnfhstjwF gaKWj j yfi sAk> gajijAk; neNfkpah GwkNgjssptldhd; (neNfkpah 6:10-13). , yFthd topi aAk; mtd; gpdgwwtyiy. vjHgGfisi; fzL tRthrfis; Xbtplhy; NtzLk; vdW rhjjhd; Kawrpf;fpdwhd; ebfs; MtpfFhpa epi yapyUeJ Xbtplhy; cqfshy; ntwwp ngw KbahJ. ebfs; tRthrjJld; vjHgGfshfpa jhffjyfi s KwabjJ KdNdhffpelTqfs;

8. rzilgzZjYk>jilgzZjYk; neNfkpah 4:8

rzilgzZjYk> jilgzZjYk; ntspaufkhf ghtpf;fggLk; cjjpfshFk;

vj thpshpshdtd; vgnghJk; j ej mukhf j hfFj yfi s Nkwnfhs;tj pyi y. nry Nti sfsy;  
rz i l>j i l Nghdwtwi w nfhz ;L ntsjauqfkhf j hfFthd;

9. rj pahNyhri d: neNfkpah 4:8@6:2

vj thpshy> neNfkpah twF vj puhf rj pahNyhri dfs; nraaggl d. vj thp c qfs;  
thofi ffF vj puhfTk; rj pahNyhri d gz z yhk;

j pui d; j pui Tk; nfhyyTk; mopffTk; tUfjvhwNdadwp Ntnwhd;Wf;Fk; tuhd;. (Nahthd;  
10:10)

10. j hf;fpmopffk;Nti sfs; neNfkpah 4:6

ghj pkj py; fl l ggl ;L> KbAk; j Uthapy; , Uf;Fk; vj thpshy; j ej mukhf j hfFj y; el j j ggLk;  
Nti sahff , Uf;fjwJ. vj thp j hf;fj mopffNt KwgLthd; (ntsjauqfkhfNt j hf;fj  
mopffk;Nti yi ar;nrat;hd).

- j Hf;fj hppahfpa Nahdh> nghij hd vOgGj i y fz ;l gpd;dH NrhHe;J Nghdhd;  
(Nahdh 3-4)
- kpfngnghij hd ntwvpi a ngWk; Neujj py; jhtU ghtjj py; tpejhd;  
, uhZ tk;Nj hy;tjai lej i j Ak;mwahj pejhd;
- ngyp] j pahpd; i fayppej , ] uNtypd; kl guhf , Uej Nti safy; rpkNrhhd;  
ghtjj py; tpejhd;

vgnghJ eqfs; Nj tDffhf gaDss fhhpaj i j nraa KwgLthFNsh> mgNghJ mi j  
j hf;fj aopf rhj jhd; KwgLthd; Mtff;Fhpa cyfy; gmfhrnggtHfi sfFwj ;J rhj jhd;  
mtjhdKsstha; , Uf;fjwhd;

c s s hd j hf;Fj yfs;

fjw] ;J tpd; rhlj j wFsspej k; rhj jhd; j hf;Fj yfi s Nkwnfhs;fjdwhd; mi t fshdt:-

1. mi j hpak; neNfkpah 4:10-11

Nti yahl;fs; mi j hpaki l t jpd; gyd;

- ngyi d , oeJ tpeLthHfs;
- 'mstpwfj pfkhd mgj j khd Ngrrhy;" j hpdj i j , oeJ tpeLthHfs;
- ekgfj j di ki a , oeJ tpeLthHfs;

2. rrruTfs; neNfkpah 5

Nj tDi la kffspi l Na , Uej rrruTfS lNdNa neNfkpah 5k; mj pfhuk;  
MukgkhfjdwJ. rhj jhd; fjw] ;J tpd; rhlj j py; ghrtpi dfi s VwgLj j p vki k  
gadwvthfshf;fj tpeLfd;whd; fl Lt i j gghHf;fjYk; xUtUfnfhUtH rz i l apL t j py;

RWRWgghapUgNghk; j twhd vz z qfNs rrruTfS fF gpdGykhaUf;fwJ. neNfkpah 5k; mj pfhuj j pYk; gpi oahd Nehf;fkhf Nguhi rNa , Uf;fpdwJ.

3. ngytBkhd tRthrfS; neNfkpah 4:12

ngytBkhd Nti yahl;fi sNa rhj j hd; j pl l qfs; Nj hy;tAw ghtpf;fpdwhd; (fwp] :J tpd; rhlj j pYss ngytBkhd tRthrfS fF mi l ahsK)

Mt pf;Fhpa vj Hj hf;Fj yfs; kj py; nt wwp

vUrNykd; kj py;fi s kls fl Ltj wF> neNfkpah gpd;tUk; c j j pfi s ghtj j hd; eb;fS k> c qfS i la Mt pf;Fhpa kj py;fs py; nt wwp i a fhz gpf;f , Nj tj khd c j j pfi s ghtpf;fyhk;

kj py;fi s ghNrhj j j hd;

ngsjf cyfy; neNfkpah nraj J Nghy c qfs; Mt pf;Fhpa thofi fapd; kj py;fi s Nrhj j :J ghUqfs; (neNfkpah 2). rj :J Uthdtd; c qfS i la j dgg l thofi f> FLkgk> ri g l f;fak> t pahghuk; vdgdtwi w mo pf;fpdwhdh?

vej kD\ Dk; j di dj j hNd Nrhj j j wpeJ ..... (1 nfhhpej pah 11:28)

eb;fS; tRthrKssth;fNshntdW c qfi s eb;fNs Nrhj j :J mwAqfs; c qfi s eb;fNs gh l rj :J g;ghUqfs; (2 nfhhpej pah 13:5)

Ra ghNrhj i d nra;Jfnfhs;tJ> Mt pf;Fhpa cyfpYss kj py;fspd; thry;fS fF mi l ahskhf , Uf;fpdwJ vdgi j Qhg f j j py; i tj :JfnfhsS qfs; RaghtNrhj i d nrati j rhj j hd; j Lf;f Kawr;ggghd> Vnddwhy; mJ xgGuthFj ypd; gyi d nfhz L tUk> mtDfF mDkj pnfhlj :J t pl l hy; mtd; c qfs; kj py;fi s mo j j t pl thd;

c qfs J ghtj j j mw pfi f nra;Aqfs;

ghtj j pd; fhuz khfNt kj py;fs; mopej J vdgi j neNfkpah mwpeJ nfhz l hd; mth nra j i j g; NghdNw eb;fS k; ghtj j j mw pfi fap l kdd;gg NfS qfs;

ekf;Fg; ghtkpyi ynadNghkhdhy> eki k ehNk tQrpf;fwthfshaUgNghk> rj j pak; ekf;Fs; , uhJ. ekKi la ghtqfi s ehk; mw pfi fap l l hy> ghtqfi s ekf;F kdd; j :J vyyh mepahaj i j Ak; eif;fp eki kr; Rj j pfhgj wF mth; cz i kAk; ej Ak; c sstuhapUf;fwhh; (1 Nahthd;1:8-9)

c qfs hy; j d pahf fl l KbahJ vdgi j mwpeJ nfhsS qfs;

'kj py;fi s vkkhy; fl l KbahJ" vdW neNfkpahtpd; Nti yahl;fs; \$wpdhHfs; , J cz i kahd \$wNwahFk; mthfshy; mi j nraa KbahJ j hd; fhhaj i j nraa

Nj tDi l a tyyi k mtHfS fF mtrpakhf , Uej J. mgbahapd; c qfS fF!

vOeJ fl;Lqfs;

vOeJ c qfs;MtprFhpa kj pyfi s fl;Lqfs;vdW neNfkpah mwptWj ;J fpdwhd;

mj wF ehd; kWnkhophf: guNyh fj j pd; Nj tdhdth; vqfS fFf; fhhaj i j f;  
i f\$btuggz ;Z thh; mtUi la Coaf;fhuuhfa ehqfs; vOeJ fl;LNthk;  
c qfS fNfhntdwhy; vUrNykNy gqFkyi y ghj j pKkyi y. c qfs; Ngh; tpsqf  
xdWk; , yi ynadW mthfS l Nd nrhdNdd; (neNfkpah 2:20)

Maj j khaUqfs;..... vj thpad; vj thGgfF ebqfs; K fqnfhLf;f Ntz ;Lk;

j pi rkhw Ntz ;l hk;

rj ;Uthy; j pi r khWti j neNfkpah Vwf kWj j hd; (neNfkpah 6:2-3). c qfs; MtprFhpa  
kj pyfi s fl;LkNghJ vj thpadtd; c di d j pi rj ;Ugg mDkj pff Ntz ;l hk;

'nghJ thd vz z qfs pdhy;" j Lkhw Ntz ;l hk;

nghJ thd vz z qfi s neNfkpah vj thj j hd; (neNfkpah 2:19). nghJ thd  
mgggpuhaqfS fF nrtfnhLjj ;Uej hy; kj pi y kS fl; KbahJ NghajUfFk;  
(neNfkpah 4:3). nghJ thd fUj ;Jffshy; neNfkpah epi y j Lkhwt;yi y vdgj wF  
neNfkpah rweJ c j huz khf , Uff;whd; 'Nj tDfF gaej gbahy; mggbr; nraat;yi y"  
vdW mtd; \$wpdhd; (neNfkpah 5:14-19) MtprFhpa Nghuhl ;jj ;wF mtd; rwej  
c j huz k; ntwwprhj j pak;yi y vdWk; \$l ;jj ;pdUl d; xdW Nru Ntz ;l hk;

vj p;hs pi aAk; mtdJ NghH j ej ;uqfi s Ak; mi l ahs k; fhZ qfs ;

neNfkpah vj p;hs pi aAk> mtdJ cjj ;pfi sAk; mi l ahs k; fz ;hd; Mrrhpakhd  
j hfFj i y eljj vj thp j pl ;l kpl ;Lssi j fz ;Lgpbj j hd; (neNfkpah 4:8-11). ebqfs; c qfsJ  
MtprFhpa vj thpi aAk> mtdJ cjj ;pfi sAk; fz ;Lggpbf;f MtprFhpa NghH j ;wd;  
Ntz ;Lk; , JNt j hfFj ypy; jggpff;f Majjj j j nfhLfFk; c qfi s nfhy;Tk>  
j ;pUl Tk> mopff;fTk; vj p;hs p rj p nrafpdwNghJ k; Nj td;pd; tyyi k [ ;ti d nfhLfFk;  
vdgi j mi l ahs k; fhZ qfs; (Nahtd; 10:10).

MtprFhpa vj thj hf;Fj yfi s mgpt ;UeJ nraaTk;

vj thpfs; j hfFj yfi s eljj j ;pl ;l kpl ;f;pdwdH vdgi j neNfkpah mwpej NghJ  
vj thj hf;Fj Yf;F Maj j khdhH. vj thpfs; fz fhz pff fhtyhs;pi s epakj j hH. xtntH  
nj hopyhsUk; kj pi y fl ba NghJ k> NghUf;F Maj j khf gl ;aj i j Ak; i ffs;py;  
gpbj j ;Uej dH (neNfkpah 4:13-18). rk;Qi r nraaTk; xOqF nraaggl ;J (vf;fhsk;  
Cj ggLk) Nghuhl j ahuhfTk; VwghL nraaggl ;J. vj p;hs ;pad; gi l naLggpd; cjj ;pfi s  
mwpej ;Uej gbahy; vj thj ; Nghhpl ;Tk; j ahuhf , Uej dH. vj thp;fS l d; Nghhpl ;l hYk> j kf;fhf  
Nj td; Nghhpl ;t hH vdgi j Ak; mwpej ;Uej dH;

ekKi l a Nj td; ekf;fhf Aj j kgz ;Z thh;.... (neNfkpāh 4:20)

ebq;fs; rhpahdgb Mt;pf;Fhpa vj ;Hj hf;Fj Yf;F Maj j khdh; c q;fs; thof;fay; vj ;hp;pd; gi l naLgi g j Lf;f KbAk; vj ;hp Nghhpl tUf;pd;whd; vdgi j mw;wAkNghJ c df;fhf Nj td; Nghhpl thH.

vj ;h;sf;F KfqnfhLq;fs;

vj ;hp;f;F mi l f;fyk; tof;f neNfkpāh kWj ;J t;pl ;hH. vdi dgNghy xU kd;g d; Ntz ;Lk; vdwhH. (neNfkpāh 6:11). Nj tDi l a ty;yi kahy; neNfkpāh vj ;hp;f;F KfqnfhLj j hH. Mt;pf;Fhpa kj ;y;fs; ghJ fhgghdj hf , yi yahap; vj ;h;sp c q;fi s mrRWj ;J kNghJ > Xbt;pl Ntz ;l hk; Rygkhf j gg;pf;fyhk; vdW vz z Ntz ;l hk; c sshd Nfhgq;f;S k; C f;fk;pd; kAk; ngyt;bl;Kk; t;Rthr;f;S f;F;S; vOej hy; vj ;h;sp; a j hf;f KbahJ Nghat;pl;Lk; MdhYk; neNfkpāh j hf;Fj y;fi s j t;Hj ;J f;nf;hs;st;yi y. mth vj ;h;nf;hz ;L ntww;wAk; ngwwhH.

eypt i l Ak; Neuj j ;p;Y k; c q;fs; kj ;p; y ghJ fhj ;J f;nf;hs;S q;fs;

kj ;y;pd; Nti y;fs; ghj ;p Kbti l e; j Nti sa;py; vj ;hp;f;sp;pd; j hf;Fj y; tej i j neNfkpāht;pd; fi j a;py; fhz ;f;Nwhk; Mt;pf;Fhpa c yi f fl ;bnaOgg ebq;fs; KwgLkNghJ > Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;l j j ;pw;Fk; Maj j khFq;fs; , J xU eypt i l Ak; NeukhFk; rhj j hdp;pd; j hf;Fj Yf;F , y;f;fh;th;fs;

kj ;p; y fl ;Lq;fs;

neNfkpāh kj ;p; y fl ;LkNghJ t;pkHrdq;fs; > Vsdq;fs; > e;pe; j fs; > gi oahd Fwrrhl ;L;f;fs; > gaKWj j y;fs; > gak; vdg;twi w rej ;j j hd;

, ggbNa ehq;fs; Nti ynraJ nf;hz bUeNj hk; mth;f;S;Ny ghj ;gNgh; f;pf;F ntS f;Fk; NeuKj y;el rj j ;p;q;fs; fhZ kl ;Lk; <l bfi sg;g;bj j ;p;e; j hh;fs;. (neNfkpāh 4:21)

neNfkpāh c Wj ;pah;Uej hd; fl ;Lkhd gz ;p; a e;Wj j t;yi y.

m;ggbNa myq;fkhdJ l kgj j ;p;uz ;L ehi s;f;F;S;Ns fl ;l ggl ;L > vY;}; khj k; , Ugj ; j e; j heNj j ;p;Ny Kbej J. (neNfkpāh 6:15)

c q;f;sp;pd; thot;py; c q;fi sr; Rww;wYk; kj ;y;fs; t;Oej ;p;Uf;fyhk; ek;g;pf;f , yi y vdW vj ;hp \$wyhk; Mdh; Mz ;l th;pd; c j t;Al d; kj ;y;f;fi s k;L;Lk; fl ;Lq;fs; mth;pd; ngyj Nj hL ebq;fs; Nti y nraAk; NghJ e;L; l fhyk; Nj i tgg;lhJ.

vdi dg; ngyggLj ;J f;pw f;pw; ;J t;pd;hNy vyyhtwi wAQnraa vdf;Fg; ngyDz ;L. (gy;gg;g;h 4:13)

vj ;hpahdtd; Mt;pf;Fhpa k;Si kgG gz ;p; a j hf;f;pdhy; mi kj ;pah;pf;f Ntz ;l hk; Mt;pf;Fhpa kj ;p; y fl ;L KwgLq;fs;



fhty; i tAqfs;

neNfkpah> vUrNykd; kjy;fi s flb Kbjj gpdH efujjpd; kjy;fi sAk>  
thry;fi sAk; fhty; fhff fhtyHfi s eWjjpdhd; (neNfkpah 7:1-3) c qfs; Mt;f;Fhpa  
kj; yrRwwAk; fhty; i tAqfs; vj;hp;d;j hf;Fj i y rkhs;f;f Majj kha;Uqfs;

Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhs; trdj i j kddkhd vOj Tk;

---

---

2. Mt pf;Fhpa kj py;fs; vdgj pd; mHj j k; vdd?

---

---

3. vUrNykp d; kj py;fs; mo pf;fggl i j pd; fhuz k; vdd? (, Nj fhuz qfNs Mt pf;Fhpa kj py;fs; mo pf;fggl Tk; fhuz khfyhk)

---

---

4. Mt pf;Fhpa kj py;fS fF Nkyhd Nghuhl i j j py; rhj j hd; ght pf;Fk; c j j pfi s gl bayl Tk;

---

---

5. kj py;fi s ntwwpfhss vt;tg khd Mt pf;Fhpa vj p j hf;Fj y;fi s Nkwnfhss Ntz iLk; vdgi j gl bayl Tk;

---

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS f;fhd gj py;fshdJ j uggl iLssJ)

NghH rhHej FwpgGfs;

1. c qfsJ Mtrf;Fhpa kj yfS; vj hpadhy; mopf;fggl Lt pl ;lj h? Mtrf;Fhpa kj yf;fi s ghNrhj ij ;J ghUqfs;.....
  - , ul rgggd; kj yfS k; Jj pad; thry;fS k;
  - c qfs; thot;ty; rYi tay; fhpi a
  - fwp] j t rhl rp
  - gi oa Rght k> Gj pa Rght khf khwwki l j y;
  - Ntj i dggLj Yk; Nrhj pf;fggl j Yk;
  - khkrj j pd; fhpi afi s t pl nl hogj j y;
  - ghRj j MtrahdtUi la fhpi afs;
  - Nj tDi la trdk;
  - Mtrf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;k;
  - fwp] ;J t pd; tUi fi agwwpa ekgpfi f
  - RaghNrhj i d
  
2. trRthrfS; Ki wahd Mtrf;Fhpa Majj j i j nfhz buh j gbahy; Mtrf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;j j y; Nj hy;tpai l f pd;whHfs; kj pi y kS fl ;Lk; KddH neNfkpah vt;t hW j di d Maj j kgz z pdhd; vdgi j ftdpAqfs;
  - eyi kfs; mtj hdij j hd; mj pfhuk; 1-2
  - %y gurri dahf ghtj i j mi l ahsk; fz ;L> mwpi fa pl ;l hd; neNfkpah 1:5-7
  - c gthrij ;J> mOJ> Gykgn [ ggj j hd; neNfkpah 1:4
  - vj juhsp;F K fqnfhLf;f Kddj hfTk; Maj j ggl ;l hd; mj pfhuk; 1> 2
  - kS fl ;L t j w;fhd c j j pi s nfhz bUej hd; mj pfhuk; 3
  
3. c qfs; Mtrf;Fhpa kj pi yf;fl ;l Maj j kh? , gghl j i j kSha;T nraJ c j j pi s thot;ty; gpaNahfpAqfs;

mj pfhuk; gj pdl L

### NghHt pA+f gµNj rj j µwF vj µhd Nghuhl i k;

FwµNfhs f s ;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j µwTNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- rhlj j µwF vj µhd rhj j hdpd; c j j pfi s mi l ahs k; fhz Tk;
- rhlj j pd; ntwwµf;fhf Mtµf;Fhµ vj µHtµA+f q;fi s RUf;fkhf vOJ f.
- tµRthµfS fF vj µhf kdij Msj j Jtj i j rhj j hd; gadgLj Jk; tµafq;fi s tµghµf;fTk;
- tµRthµfS fF vj µhf kdij Msj j Jtj i j vj µ c j j pfi s gadgLj j p ntwwµ ngWti j RUf;fkhf vOj Tk;
- FLkgS fnfj µhf rhj j hdpd; c j j pfi s fz l wµaTk;
- Mtµf;Fhµ vj µc j j pfi s FLkgq;fsµ; ntwwµf;fhf ghtµggi j RUf;fkhf tµsf;fTk;
- ej µ kwWk; c yf nghUl f s µ; rhj j hd; gadgLj Jk; c j j pfi s fz l wµaTk;
- ej µ kwWk; c yf nghUl f s µ; rhj j hdpd; c j j pfi s vj µHj J ntwwµngw Mtµf;Fhµ c j j pfi s RUf;fkhf j uTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwµµa gFj µµµeJ j µwTNfhs; t rd k;

j µl d; j µl Tk; nfhyyTk; moµf;fTk; tUfµhNdadµp NtnwhdWf;Fk; tuhd; ehNdh mi t fS fF [ µd; c z l haµµf;fTk> mJ ghµµz ggl Tk; teNj d;. (Nahthd;10:10)

mµK f k;

Kdi da mj pfhuq;fsµ; kdk> ehT> c qf s; Mtµf;Fhµ kj µy;fs> c yfk> khkµrk; vdgdtwµµ; rj J Utµd; Kfµµa j hfFj y;fi s mtj hdpd; Nj hk; , ej mj pfhuj j µ; vj µhµpd; tµNµ\ , yf;Ffyhd rhµk> FLkgk> ej µ kdij MS i k vdgdtwi wµ;Fwµj J mtj hdpd;Nghk;

rhj j hdpd; t µA+f q;f s ; kdij rhlj i j j hf;Fj y;

c qfS i l a rhµk; ghµRj j Myak;

ebq;fs; Nj tDi l a Myakhaµµf;fµh;fnsd;Wk> Nj tDi l a Mtµ c qf s µ; thrkhaµµf;fµhµnd;Wk; mµahj µµf;fµh;fsh?

xUtd; Nj tDi l a Myaj i j f; nµLj j hy> mti dj; Nj td; nµLgggh;. Nj tDi l a Myak; ghµRj j khaµµf;fµJ . ebq;fNs mej Myak;. (1 nfhhµej µH 3:16-17)

c qfS i l a rhµk; Nj tDi l a Mtµpd; Myakhf , Uf;fµdwi kahy; rhj j hd; gµd;Utµdtwµhy; rhlj i j j hf;Fthd;

t p̄h̄j p̄f̄s ;

Mj hk; Vthsp̄d; ghtj j p̄d; fhuz khfNt c yf̄p̄y; t̄p̄h̄j p̄c s̄s̄J. rfy t̄p̄h̄j p̄f̄S k; ghtj j p̄d; fhuz khfNt , Uf;f̄p̄d̄w̄J vd̄wh̄Yk; mi dtUK; j kJ nrhej ghtj j p̄d̄hy; t̄p̄h̄j p̄ah̄y; Ntj i dai l f̄p̄d̄wh̄Hf̄s; vd̄Wk; mHj j k̄p̄y i y.

Ntj hfkk; t̄p̄h̄j p̄f̄S f̄F gy fhuz q̄fi s nts̄p̄ḡLj j̄f̄p̄d̄w̄J. Kj yhtj hf t̄p̄h̄j p̄fi s rhj j hd; VwgLj j̄f̄p̄d̄wh̄d; mtd; Mj j̄khi t̄Ak> Mt̄p̄i aAk; Ntj i dggLj j̄t̄i j̄g; NghdNw> rh̄l̄j i j̄Ak; Ntj i dggLj j̄ Kawr̄p̄f̄f̄p̄d̄wh̄d; c q̄f̄s; c l̄ȳp̄d̄w̄ mtdJ j hf;Fj i y vj p̄h̄f̄Fk; rfj p̄ap̄y i y> Mdhy; mtd; mi j̄h̄p̄aj i j̄Ak> Nr̄h̄i t̄Ak; c q̄f̄s; Mt̄p̄ap̄y; VwgLj j̄thd; ghtj j i j̄p̄Uj j̄k; f̄h̄h̄p̄akhf t̄p̄h̄j p̄f̄s; ght̄p̄f̄f̄ḡgl̄ yhk; c j̄huz khf vz z hfkk; 12k; mj p̄fhuj j̄p̄y; k̄h̄p̄akh̄p̄d; fi j i a ghHf;fTK;

, NaR f̄p̄w̄] j̄ , t;Tyf Copaj j̄ p̄d̄NghJ Fz khf;f̄p̄d̄h̄. mgḡb Fz ki l̄ej th̄l̄k; mth \$w̄p̄aj htJ:

mj w;Fgḡp̄d̄G , NaR mti dj; Nj thyaj j̄ Ny fz :L; , Nj h> ēl̄ nrh̄] j̄ kh̄d̄ha> mj p̄ Nf̄l̄ hd̄nj hd̄Wk; c d̄f̄F tuhj gb , dg;ghtQnraahNj vd̄wh̄h; (Naht̄d;5:14)

, kkd̄j d̄p̄d; Rfāl̄k; ghtj j p̄d; t̄p̄i s̄t̄p̄d̄hy; Vwgl̄ l̄J. , d;DnkhU rej Hggj j̄p̄y; ghtj j p̄d; fhuz j j̄ p̄d̄hy; t̄p̄h̄j p̄ tuhky; Nj t̄ k̄f̄i k̄f̄;f̄h̄f̄Nt tej J vd̄W nj s̄p̄th̄f , NaR \$w̄p̄d̄h̄:

mth;mgGwk;Ngh i f̄ap̄y;ḡw̄t̄f̄;FUI dh̄f̄p̄ xU kD\ i d̄f̄;fz :l̄ hh;

mgnḡhOJ mtUi l̄ a r̄A h̄f̄s; mti u Nehf;f̄p̄ uḡb , td; FUI dh̄ag; ḡw̄ej J ahh; nraj ghtk> , td;nraj ghtNkh> , ti dg;ngw̄wth̄f̄s;nraj ghtNkh vd̄W Nf̄l̄ l̄ h̄h̄f̄s;

, NaR ḡp̄j̄ p̄j̄ ukhf: mJ , td; nraj ghtKkyy> , ti dg; ngw̄wth̄f̄s; nraj ghtKkyy> Nj t̄Di l̄ a f̄h̄i afs; , t̄d̄l̄ j̄ j̄p̄y; nts̄p̄ḡLk; nghU l̄ L , ḡḡbg; ḡw̄ej hd; (Naht̄d;9:1-3)

rhj j hd; %yk; t̄p̄h̄j p̄Nawgl̄ l̄ h̄Yk; mi j̄ Nj t̄ ehk k̄f̄i k̄f̄;f̄h̄f̄ Nj t̄d; ght̄p̄f̄;f̄p̄wh̄H kl̄Lk̄p̄d̄w̄p̄ n[ ḡj̄ j̄ p̄d̄h̄Yk; Rfk; f̄p̄i l̄ f̄;f̄p̄d̄w̄J. , t;t̄j̄ kh̄d t̄p̄h̄j p̄f̄s; rhj j h̄d̄p̄d; Neub j̄ hf;Fj yhfNt , Uf;f̄p̄d̄w̄J. ntw̄w̄p̄f̄;f̄h̄f̄ vj̄ p̄Cj j̄ p̄fi s ght̄p̄f̄;f̄p̄d̄w̄NghJ> , r;rh̄l̄ t̄p̄h̄j p̄ Nj t̄ ehk k̄f̄i ki a n̄f̄hz :L t̄Uf̄p̄d̄w̄J.

mi dj̄ j̄ t̄p̄h̄j p̄f̄S k; ghtk> rhj j hd; myyJ r̄Hj j̄ p̄Uj j̄ Yf̄f̄h̄f̄ t̄Ut̄j̄p̄y i y. , awi f̄ t̄j̄ p̄fi s k̄W̄t̄j̄p̄d; gadhfTK; t̄p̄h̄j p̄ Vwgl̄ yhk; c j̄huz khf> ēb̄f̄s; nj di dkuj j̄ p̄d; c r̄r̄p̄ap̄ȳUe;J Fj̄j̄ j̄ i kahy; f̄hy; c i l̄e;J t̄p̄h̄j p̄gl̄ b̄Uf̄;f̄yhk; , awi f̄ t̄j̄ p̄fi s k̄W̄t̄j̄p̄y; rhj j h̄d̄p̄d; ki w̄Kf̄ j̄ hf;Fj y; , Uf;f̄p̄d̄w̄J. czi t̄ j̄ tw̄hf̄ gadgLj j̄ Tk; rh̄l̄j i j̄ f̄t̄d̄p̄f̄h̄ky; , Uf;f̄p̄d̄w̄NghJ vt̄t̄j̄ kh̄d j̄ hf;f̄k; Vwgl̄Lk; vd̄gi j̄ mtd; nj h̄p̄e;J i t̄j̄ j̄ s̄shd; kl̄Lk̄p̄d̄w̄p̄ Nj t̄Df̄Fk; c q̄f̄S f̄Fk; , i l̄ap̄y; j̄ i l̄i a Vwgl̄j̄ j̄ , i j̄ ght̄p̄f̄;f̄p̄d̄wh̄d;

NrhHT:

fbdkhd> mj pfkhd Nti yfshy; VwgLk; NrhHi t j dfF rhj fkhf rhj j hd; gadgLj j p  
c qfs; rhlj j j j hf:Ffpdwhd; ebqfs; fi sgGsstHfsha; , Uf:fpdwNghJ rhj j hd;  
Mtpf:Fhpa j hf:Fj y;fi s nj hLf:fpwhd; , NaR 40 ehlf:s; c gthrj j j Kbj :Jfnfhz :l  
NghJ gprhrhdtd; mthpl k; tej hd; (kj Nj A 4:2) vypah nghj hd Mtpf:Fhpa fhhpaj j j r;  
nraa gpdhd kuz ki la t pUkGk; mstp:F kdrNrhHT nfhz :ltdhf khw:pdhd; (1  
, uh[ hf:fs; 19:4)

kuz k;

, NaRf:wp] J j pUkgtUK; ti uAk; rhlkuz k; Vwgl Nt nraAk> vdpDk; rhj j hd; mfhy  
kuz qfi s Nj hwWt:pf:f Kawr:pf:fpdwhd; j wnfhi y nra:Jnfhs:s kffi s  
Nrhj pf:fpdwhd; Rfablj j j f; Fwj J gaggl Tk> tggj :Jffshy; kuz k; VwgLk; vdw  
gaj j j Ak; nfhLf:fpdwhd;

J \ gmuNahfk;

j kJ rhlj j j > Nghi j gnghUl fi s myyJ t p\ khd kUe:J f:fi s ghtj j J \ gmuNahfk;  
nra:J nfhs:tj w:F kffi s Nrhj pf:fpdwhd; , i tNghdw kUe:J f:fs; t:phj p fS k>  
kdepi y ghj ggG:fS k> kuz Kk; Vwgl ti j mtd; mwpe:J sshd;

Mt pf:Fhpa j hf:Fj ypd; c j j pfs;  
rhlu j hf:Fj ypy; , Ue:J nt wwp

ebqfs; t:phj ggLkNghJ mj wfhd fhuz j j j fz :l wpa Nj ti d Nj Lqfs; , awi f  
tj pfi s klwpa kahyh t:phj p tej J? vdW MuhAqfs; c j huz khf j twhd cz T  
goff:tof:fKz :lh? Nkhrkhd el u gUf:fpwHfsh? Nghi j kUe:J j nrYj j pfnfhs:tj pd;  
%yk> Gi f gpbggj pd; %yk; c qfs; rhlj j py; J \ gmuNahfk; nra:J i kahy; tej j h vdW  
ftd:Aqfs;

ebqfs; , awi f tj pfi s klwpaUggpDk; Nj td; Fz khf:FfpwtuhfNt , Uf:fpwhH. vdpDk;  
vj p fhyj j py; Qhdkha; ebqfs; el ff Ntz :Lk; c qfs; rhlk; Nj tdpd; ghRj j Mtp:pd;  
Myak; vdgi j Ohgfj j py; i tj :Jfnfhs:S qfs; c qfs; cli y edwhf ftd:ggj wfhf  
, awi f tj pfi s kWti j epWj :Jqfs; , i t fi s epi dtj; i tj :Jfnfhs:tJ rwe:J J.  
Nti yggS tpdhy; epi wej pUe:J j dJ rli u XantLf:Fkgb , NaR mi oj j hH (khw:F6:31)

vyp rh NrhHTI Dk> fi sgGl Dk; xU kuj j bary; , Ue:J NghJ Nj td; xU Nj tJ j j i d  
cz TI d; mDggpi t j j hH. Nj tDi la Gj j hd nj hLj Yk> rhlu ngYDk; ngWtj wfhf  
fhj j pUe:J hd> kl :Lk:pdwp C opaj j pd; Gj pa rthy:fS fF KfqnfhLggj wfhf GJggj j Yk;  
mtrpakhf , Ue:J J. 1 , uh[ hf:fs; 19:4-8

t:phj p Kbtahapuhky; rHj pUj j Yf:Fkhf mi kfpdwNghJ mJ rhj j hdhy; VwgLk;  
xdwhapuhky> gprhrpd; tyyi ki a fl b t pLkNghJ vj :phay; xdWk; nraa KbahJ.  
Nj tdp j j py; j pUkGj Yk> kde:J pUkGj Yk; t pLj i yi a nfhz :L tUK;

fhj j h j j y; j j kGNthk; thUqfs; eki kg; ghpdh> mtNu eki kf; Fz khf;Fthh; eki k mbj j hh> mtNu ek;Ki l a fhaqfi sf;fl Lthh; (Xrph 6:1)

ehd;c df;F MNuhf;fak; tuggz z p c d; fhaqfi s MwWNtd;... (vNukph 30:17)

el c d; Nj tdhfpa fhj j hpd; rj j j i j f; ftdkhaf; Nfl L> mth; ghhi tf;Fr; nrki kahdi tfi sr; nraJ> mth; fl;i sfSf;Fr; nrtpfhLj J> mtUi l a epakqfs; ahi tAk; i ffnfhz lhy> ehd; vfgj paUf;F tuggz z pd taphj fSy; xdi wAk; c df;F tuggz Nz d; ehNd c d; ghfhhphfpa fhj j h; vdwhh; (ahj j phfkk; 15:26)

mth; c d; mf;fukqfi snayyhk; kd;dij J> c d; Nehafi snayyhk; Fz khf;fp. (rq;fj k;103:3)

rhj j hd; rhlu j hf;Fj yfi sf; nfhz L tUf;pdwNghJ tRthrfshfpa eqfs; Kffpakhd fhhpankhd; w epi dtpy; i tj J ffnfhs;tJ edW> mnj ddntdpy; c qfS i l a thofi f Nj tDi l a fl;Lgghl Lf;FsNsNa , Uff;pdwJ. Nj td; mwphaky> rhj j hdhy; c qfs; rhlj j j njhlNth myyJ c a p i u vLffNth mtdhy; KbahJ. , rrj j paj j j mwpe;Jnfhss NahG Gj j fj j pd; Kj yuz L mj pfhuj j j Ak; thrpf;fTk; rhj j hi dg; ghHf;fYk; Nj tdJ tyi k nghpJ. Nj td; kdij rhlj j j rpU\bj j hh> mrrrhuk; RfkhFk; tyi ki a nfhz LssJ. rhj j hdhy; rhlu j hf;Fj yfi s mDgt;f;f;pdwNghJ gpd;tUk; thf;Fj j j j qfi s c hpi kahf;f;fnfhsS qfs;

MdhYk; vd; ehkj J f;Fg; gaej j f;f;w c qfsNky; e j p ad; #had; c j f;Fk; mj pd; nri i l fsp;f;f;MNUhf;fak; , Uf;Fk;.... (ky;fph 4:2)

ehk; ghtqfSf;Fr; nrj J> e j f;Fg; gi oj j j f;Fk;gbf;F> mthj hNk j kJ rhlj j Ny ek;Ki l a ghtqfi sr; rpi ta;pdNky;Rkej hh; mtUi l a j OKGfshy;Fz khdf;fs; (1 NgJ U 2:24)

ek;Ki l a kWj yf;sp;kj j k; mth; fhaggl L> ek;Ki l a mf;fukqf;sp;kj j k; mth; nehWf;fggl;l hh; ekf;Fr; rkjh dj j j cz Lgz Z k; Mf;fi d mthNky; tej J. mtUi l a j OKGfshy;Fz khf;Nwhk; (Vrhah 53:5)

ghpakhdtd> c d; Mj J kh thof;wJ Nghy el vyyhtwpyk; thoe;J Rfkha;Uf;Fk;gb Ntz Lf;Nwd; (3 Nahthd;1:2)

rhj j hd; c qfs; rhlj j j j hf;F;pdw NghJ> n[ gj j w;fhf kww tRthrfi s mi oAqfs> %ggHfi sAk> Mtp;f;Fhpa Fz khf;Fk; tuKss;thfi sAk; mi oAqfs;

NtnwhUtDf;F mej Mtp;f;FhNyNa Fz khf;Fk; tuqfSk;.... (1 nfhh;ej pAH 12:9)

Nj tdhdth;ri ganNy..... Fz khf;Fk; tuqfi sAk;... (1 nfhh;ej pAH 12:28)





ntsiggghLfs; myy. , i j ggwwp 1 , uh[ hf;fs; 13k; mj pfhuj j py; gbffTK; rhj j hd; j hf;Fj y;fs; ekgfkhhd ez gHfS f;\$I hfTK> vj phfS f;\$I hfTK; myyJ mtRthrfS f;\$I hfTK; tuyhk;

vdi d eej j j td; rj JU myy> mggbaUej hy; rfgNgd;@ vdf;F tNuhj khag; ngUi kghuhl bdt d;vd;gi fQd;myy> mggbaUej hy;mtDf;F ki wej UGNgd;

vdf;Fr;rkhd kD\ Dk> vd; tofhl bAk> vd;Nj hoDkhfpa eNa mtd; ehk; xUkj J> , dgkhd MNyhri dgz z p \$I j Nj hNI Nj thyaj J f;Fg; NghNdhk;. (rq;fj k; 55:12-14)

Nj tDi la kfj ki a c qfS f;fhf;f;f; nfhsS k; Nrhj i dfs; rhj j hdhy; ghtpf;fggLfdw Ml;fspdhy; tuf;\$Lk;

mgngghOJ [dq;fs; , J kD\ rj j kyy> , J Nj trj j k;vdW Mhgghj j hh;fs;

mtd; Nj tDf;F kfj ki arnrYj j hj gbapdhy; c l Nd fhj j Ui la J j d; mti d mbj j hd; mtd;GOgGOj J , wej hd; (mgNgh] j yH 12:22-23)

rhj j hdpdhy; ghtpf;fggLfdw kdj Hfs; c qfs; thofi fffhd Nj tj pl j j j rHFi yj J t pl thHfs; , ttj khf , NaR Nj tj pl k; nraahkypUff rhj j hd; NgJUi t ghtj j j thrij J ghUq;fs; (khw;F 8:31-32). Nj ti dtpl kwwtHfi s ghHf;f rhj j hd; Kawrprathd; Nahthi df;Fwgj J , Uej Nj tj pl j j j j pi rj pl Ugg NgJU j pl kpl j j ft d pf;fTK; (Nahthd; 21:20-23)

rhj j hd; kwwtHfs;pd; khj thpi s fhz ggj J khkrj j pd; fthpi afshy; Nrhj pf;f KwgLthd; (fyhj j pah 5:19-21). kwwtHfs;pd; khj thpi s gpdgwWtJ Nghy Nghyphf ebf;fTK> rkkhd tHfshf fhll TK> kpi fggLj j pfhz gpf;fTK> Kk;Kukhd Kawrpf; s NkwnfhssTK; Ntz b tUk; , i j eb;fs; j ptukhf nraAkNghJ eb;fs; c qfs; thofi fap;Nj t d pd; C opa khj thpi a gpdgwwkhl BHfs;

c qfi s Vkhww rhj j hd; kwwtHfi s ghtggghd; NahRthTf;F elej i j thrpAq;fs; (NahRth 9). kf;fs; i ftpl L t pl thHfs; (2 j Nkhj Nj A 4:16-17@ mgNgh] j yH 15:37-38@ Nahthd; 6:66). Mdkf thofi fapYk; kwwtHfS l dh d c wtYk; rhj j hd; , i laWfi s nfhz L tu Kawrpgghd; (1 nj rNyhd;fNfaH 2:18)> Foggj i j Ak> Kuz ghLfi sAk; (1 nfhhpej pah 14:33@ ahfNfhG 3:16) nfhz LtUthd; c qfs; thofi fapd; #oej yfs;py; kwwtHfi s rhj j hd; gadgLj j j hf;f;f;f; s nfhz LtUthd; Mj pahfkk; 37> 39k; mj pfhuq;fs;py; NahNrgGf;F elej i j thrpAq;fs;

Mt pf;Fhpa j hf;Fj y; c j j pfs;  
kdj Msj j J tj j pw;F Nky; nt wwp

gpd;tUk; mj pfhuj j py; Mt pfs; khwwggLtpdhy; ftdkhf ez ghfi sAk> t pahghu gq;fhs;f;f; sAk; Nj Henj Lf;f Ntz Lk; vdW fwNghk; kwwtHfs; %yk; rhj j hd; nfhz L

tUk; , ej j hf:Fj yfs; , UeJ ntwwp ngw kpf Kffpakhd vj p c j j pfs; , Uffpdwd. gqfhs; fi s Nj Henj Lf;fwNghJ ftdkha;Uff;f Ntz ;Lk; , thfs; %ykhfNt VkhwWj y> i ftLj y> fUj ; NtWghL> gpi oahd MNyhri dfs; Vwgl ;L Mt;pf;Fhpa KdNdwwj j ;w;F j i l fs; VwgLk; MdhYk; Kffpakhd vj p c j j pfs; , uz ;L cz ;L> mi tfs; kdj; Msj j ; J t j j ;w;F Nky;ntwwp a nfhz ;L tUffpdwd.

Kj yhtj hf: kdj; Uffyy Nj tDf;F fbggbAqfs;

mj w;Fg;NgJ UTk;kww mgNgh] j yUk: kD\ Uff;Ff;fbggbti j gghhf;f;Yk;Nj tDf;Ff; fbggbf;w;Nj mtrpakha;Uff;f;w;J . (mgNgh] j yH 5:29)

, uz ;L htj hf: Nj ti d gpdgwWgtHfi s khj j ;uk;gpdgwWqfs;

ehd; f;w;] ; J i tg; gpdgwWf;w;J Nghy> eb;fs; vdi dg; gpdgwWf;w;th;f;sha;Uqfs; (1 nfhhe; j p;H 11:1)

Mj yhy>eb;fs;Nj ti dg;gpdgwWf;w;th;f;sh;f;.... (vNgrp;H 5:1)

Nj tDi la vOj ggl ;L thHj i j m;f;f;h;f;f;h; MNyhri dfi sAk> j Hf;f;h;h;rdq;fi sAk; ahhl; k;Ue;Jk; VwWfnfhss Ntz ;Lhk; Nj tDi la thHj i j i a gpdgwWhj j i ythfi sAk> j i yi kj ; J t j i j Ak; VwWfnfhss Ntz ;Lhk; eb;fs; c qfs; thof; f;f; ; ntwwp ngw Nj t j ;L j i j khj j ;uNk gpdgw Ntz ;Lk; vdgi j cz Uqfs; eb;fs; kwwthfi sg; Nghyh;f;Ntz ;Lk; vdnwz z ;dhy; ntwwp ngw KbahJ. c qfi sr; RwwpAssi tfshy; khw;f;\$l hJ. eb;fs; ntsggLj j ;atww; ; j q;f;f;Uff; Ntz ;Lk> Nghy;ahdtww; ; j q;f;f;Uff; \$l hJ.

c qfi sr; RwwpYk> c qfi sg; ghj ;f;f;pdw #oe; i yfs; , Uff;pdwNghJk> mi tfs; Nj tDj ; fl ;Lgg;h;by; , Uff;f;w;J vdgi j Qhg;f; j ; ;y; i t j ; J f;nfhs;STk; NahNrgG kdj; MSi kahy; j hf;Fj y;fi s mDgt; j j NghJk> mi tfi s Nj td; edi kahfNt khww;pdhH;

Mj yhy;eb;fs;myy>Nj tNd vdi d , t;t; j ; J f;F mDggp.... (Mj p;hfkk; 45:8)

eb;fs;vdf;Fj ; j ; knraa e; j dj j ;h;fs; Nj tNd; , gnghOJ el e;J tUff;w;gbNa> ntF [dq;fi s caNuhNI fh;f;Fk;gb;f;F> mi j edi kahf Kbaggz z ;dhh; . (Mj p;hfkk; 50:20)

rhj j hd ;d ; Aj j j e; j ;uq;fs; FLkgq;fi s j hf;Fj y;

c yi f Mz ;L th r;U\ b; j j NghJ> mj htJ Kj y; kdj; i d c Uthf;f;pa NghJ> Nj tdhy; rKj hak; c Uthf;f;ggLkNghNj FLkg l f;f;paNk mbj j skhf , Uej J. Nj td; vgNghJk; FLkgj i j t;ypAWj ; J ;f;pdwhd; mth Mg;u;f;hk; vdw kdj; i d mtd; FLkgj j ; ;y;Ue;J Nj Henj Lj ; xU [hj ;ahf khww;pdhH. mth xU kdj; i dAk> mtd; ki dt; i aAk; Nj Henj Lj ; f;w;] ; J T;f;Fk; mtuJ ri g;f;Fk; css Mt;pf;Fhpa l f;f;aj i j t;gh;f;f; khj ;h;ahf i t j j hH. Ntj trdq;fi s ghH;f;f;pdwNghJ FLkgj i j f;Fw; j ; J mtuJ j ; ;l j j ;d;





, gngghWgi gf:Fwji J mwptpf:fWJ:

gpsi sahdd; el f:fNtz ba topNy mti d el j:J. mtd; Kj h; taj pYk; mi j  
tj hj pUgghd; (ej pnkhopfs;22:6)

guki gf;i fahl hj td;j d kfi dg;gi ff:fwhd; mtdNky; mdghaUf:fwtNdh mti d  
VwfdNt j z bff:whd;. (ej pnkhopfs;13:24)

rhj j hd pd ; c j j pfs ; nghUs hj huj i j j hf:Fj y;

tRthrpfsd; ej p kwWk; c i l i kfi s j hf:FtJ rhj j hdpd; , yf;fhf , Uf:fWJ. mtdJ  
j hf:Fj y;fs; , uz L Kf:fakhd gFj pfs;M; Mukgkhf:pdWJ:

xdW: tRthrpfsd; j tW , yyhky; ej p , of;fggLj y; , J tRthrpfsd; ej p c l i kfs;  
kU rhj j hdpd; Neub j hf:Fj yhf , Uf:f:pdWJ.

, uz L: Ntj trdqfsd; topfhl i i y kwpaj hy; Vwgl i ej p c l i kapgGffs;

Kj y;ti fahd , ogGfs; NahGt:pd; Gj j fk; 1k> 2k; mj pfhuq;fs;v; vLj J f;fhf i hf  
fhz gff;fggLfWJ. rhj j hd; NahGt:Di la nghUshj huj i j kei j i aAk; (tjahghuk)  
mtDi la tli i l Ak; j hf:f:pdhd; tli bd; \$i u , beJ t:Oej J. NahG ej p khd; vd  
Ntj hfkk; tHz pf:fWJ. Ntj hfkj j pd; nfhs; i ffs:pdgb mtdpl k; kWj y;fs; , yi ynad  
ehk; mwpe;J sNshk;

, uz i htJ ti fahd j hf:Fj y;v; Ntj hfk topfhl i y;fs; kwwgl LssJ. tRthrpfs;  
Ntj hfk nfhs; i ffi s kWkgbahf rhj j hd; topel j J f:whd> , j dhy; mthfs;  
nghUshj huk; Mr:htj pf;fggLtj y; i y. mthfs; nghUshYk> ej pahYk; c yf [ hj pfs:pl k;  
Rt:Nr\ k; gut c j t khf i hHfs;

gpd;tUk; Ntj trdqfi s thrp:fTk; vkJ nghUshj huj i j rhj j hd; vt;thW  
j hf:Ff:pdwhd;vdgi j fz L gbaq;fs;

- mtRthrpfs l d; xOqFKi waww tz pfj j y; gq:Fj huhaUj j y; 2 nfhhpej pah  
6:14-18 (, t;trdk; ngUkghYk; j pUkz j j w;fhf ght pf;fggLf:pdwNghJ k>  
, rrj j pakhdJ mtRthrp:fK; tRthrp:fK; c ss vej c wTf:Fk; ght pf;fggl yhk).
- fl d; NuhkH 13:8
- kwwtHfsd; fl Df;fhf gpi z epwvy; ej pnkhopfs; 6:1-2
- ez i ehl ; fl dc j t pfs> ej p c j t pfs; c l dbahf fpi l j j y; ej pnkhopfs; 3:27-28
- ez i ehl fS fF j rkghfk> fhz pfi ffi s i tj j Uj j Uj j y; kyf:pah 3:1-12@  
ej pnkhopfs; 11:24
- NeHi kapdi k; ej pnkhopfs; 16:18@ mgNgh] j yH 5:3-4
- Nkhrb; ahf:NfhG 5:3-4
- Ki waww Cj pak; vNukpah 22:13
- Nguhi r; ej pnkhopfs; 28:22

- j d d l f f k p d i k : e j p n k h o p f s ; 23:21
- g z k ; r k g e j k h f m u r h q f f l i i s f i s k w j y ; N u h k H 13:6-7
- N r h k N g w j j d j j h y ; V w g l i t w i k : e j p n k h o p f s ; 20:13
- ' j p B H g z f f h u u h F K ' j p l i q f s ; e j p n k h o p f s ; 20:21 @ 28:22
- g z M i r : 1 j N k h j N j A 6:10
- t p a h g h u K k > e j p e y i k A k ; c U t h f F k ; g S : 2 j N k h j N j A 2:4
- j d i g g l i y h g j j p w f h f v y i y k l v a e j p f i s n g W j y ; 1 r h K N t y ; 2:29

M t p f F h p a N g h u h l i c j j p f s ; n g h U s h j h u j j p y ; n t w w p

t p R t h r p f s p d ; n r h e j j t w p d h y p d w p A k > r h j j h d ; m t H f s J e j p i a A k > n g h U i s A k ; j h f f K b A k ; N a h G t p y ; , t ; T j h u z j i j f w w H f s ; N j t D i l a m D k j p a p d w p A k ; N a h G t p d ; e j p k w W k ; n g h U i s r h j j h d ; n j h l t p y i y v d g i j A k ; Q h g f j j p y ; i t j J f n f h s S q f s ; N a h G t p d ; t p R t h r j i j N r h j p f F k ; t z z k h f N t , j j h f F j i y N j t d ; m D k j j i j h H . N a h G c z i k A s s t d h f , U e j i k a h y > M u k g j j p y ; , U e j i j g g h f f p Y k ; g d k l q f h f m t i d M r H t j j j h H .

c q f s ; n r h e j j t W , y y h j N g h J e j p n e U f f b f i s m D g t p g g H f s ; v d w h y ; m J v j p a p d ; j h f F j y ; v d W c W j p a h f \$ w K b A k ; N j t d p Y s s t p R t h r j i j g u h k h p g g H f s ; v d w h y > e j p t p t f h u q f s p y ; N t j h f k N f h l g h L f S f F , z q f > m t H M S i k n r a a m D k j p f f p w H f s ; N j t D i l a M r H t h j k ; , j j w f h y p f N r h j i d i a N k w n f h s s c j T k ;

f h j j h ; N a h g p d ; K d d i y i k i a g ; g h h f f p Y k ; m t d ; g p d d i y i k i a M r H t j j j h h ;  
(NahG 42:12)

N t j h f k n f h s i f f i s k l v p a i k a h y ; , e j e j p n e U f f b f s ; t e j p U f F n k d w h y ; k d e j p U k g p k W j y f i s r h p n r a A q f s ; m t p R t h r p f S l d ; g q F j h u u h f N t z i h k ; (2 n f h h e j p a H 6:14-18). N e H i k a p d i k i a r H n r a a N t z L k ; (e j p n k h o p f s ; 16:8 > m g N g h ] j y H 5:3-4) m u r h q f r l i q f i s k W t i j A k ; r h p n r a a N t z L k ; (N u h k H 13:6-7). r h j j h d p d ; N k h r b f s p y p U e J k ; (a h f N f h G 5:13-14) > e p a h a k w w C j p a j j p y p U e J k ; (v N u k p a h 22:13) > N g u h i r a p y p U e J k ; (e j p n k h o p f s ; 28:22) > j d d l f f k p d i k i a A k ; (e j p n k h o p f s ; 23:21) > N r h k N g w j j d j i j A k ; (e j p n k h o p f s ; 20:13) t p l L t p L q f s ;

e y y M t p f F h p a N g h H t l u h f , U g g i j j L f f p d w # o r r p a h y ; t z p f > e j p e l t b f i f f i s c q f s p y p U e J e f f p t p L q f s ; (2 j N k h j N j A 2:4). ' t p i u t h f g z k ; f i l f F k ' j p l i q f i s G w e j s S q f s ; (e j p n k h o p f s ; 20:21 @ 28:22) , i t f s p d ; , y f F g z M i r N a M F k ; (1 j N k h j N j A 6:10). e b q f s ; n r y t j i j t p l N j t i d N a t p R t h r p f f N t z L k ; (c g h f k k ; 8:18-19 > r q f j k ; 49:6). k w w t H f s p d ; f l D f F g p i z e p d W i f n a O j j p l N t z i h k ; (e j p n k h o p f s ; 6:1-2) c q f s f f h f T k ; f l d ; t h q f N t z i h k ; (N u h k H 13:8 @ e j p n k h o p f s ; 3:27-28).

j r k g h f j i j A k ; f h z p f i f f i s A k ; n f h L f f h j p U e j h y ; m i j A k ; r h p n r a J n f h s S q f s ; (e j p n k h o p f s ; 11:24 @ k y f p a h 3:1-12). e b q f s ; , U f f p d w e y i k a p y ; f h z p f i f f i s n g W t H f s ; v d w h Y k ; m i j j d i g g l i M j h a j j p w f h f T k ; (1 r h K N t y ; 2:29) g a d g L j j N t z i h k ; e b q f s ; j r k g h f j i j A k ; f h z p f i f f i s A k ; N j t D f F n f h L f f p d w N g h J ;

- tUggj ;I d; ahj j puhfkk; 35:5@1 ehshfkk; 29:9
- J}a , Uj aj Nj hL: 1 ehshfkk; 29:9
- Rahj bkhhf: kj Nj A 6:38
- , ufrpakhf: kj Nj A 6:3
- nj hl HeJ: 1 nfhhpej pãH 16:2
- j huhskhf: 2 nfhhpej pãH 9:7
- vspi kAl d; NuhkH 12:8
- c kJ tUkhdj j pNfwgwb: kj Nj A 5:42
- c qfs; j puhz pfFj ffgb: v] wh 2:69
- tUkhdj j pd; tpfj hrhuj j pdgb: Mj pahfkk; 14:20@ 28:22@ Nytpauhfk; 27:30@ 2 ehshfkk; 31:5@kyfãh 3:10

Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhs; trdj i j kddkhd vOj Tk;

---

---

2. rhlj j wF vj phd rhj j hdpd; c j j pfi s gl bayl Tk;

---

---

---

3. rhli Nghuhl i j i j Nkwnfhss , Uffpw Mt pf Fhpa vj p H c j j pfi s RUffkhf j Uf.

---

---

---

4. kdj Msj j J tj i j rhj j hd; vt; tj khf t pRthrp fS fF vj phf ght pf f pd whd?

---

---

---

5. kdj Msj j J tj j wF vj phd Mt pf Fhpa vj p H Nghuhl i c j j pfi s gl bayl Tk;

---

---



6. FLkgqfS fF vj µhf rhj j hd; gadgLj ;Jk; c j j pfs; vdd?

---

---

7. FLkgj j µwF ntwwpffhd Mt pf;Fhpa vj µH c j j pfi s gl baypLf.

---

---

8. ejj p nghUI fs; rkgej khf rhj j hdpd; c j j pfs; ahi t?

---

---

9. ejj p nghUI fs; rkgej khf ntwwp ngw Mt pf;Fhpa vj µH c j j pfi s  
gl bayp Tk;

---

---

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghpNrhj i dfS f;fhhd gj py;fshdJ j uggl LssJ)

NghH rhHej FwpgGfs;

1. NahGtPd; Gj j f j i j thrpffTk; NahG cly> nghUs> FLkgk; ahtwmpYk; j hf;fggl l hH. kdij Msj j ;J t j j Pd; %yKk; j hf;fggl l hH. , ej #oeji yfsPd; gpd;dz papYk; Mtprf;Fhpa fhhpqfs; , Uej J. NahG 1:6-12> 2:1-6@42:5. Ohgfj j pWf: ebqfs; thofi fapy; KfqnfhLf;fpdw gurri d f S f;Fk> #oeji yf;Fk;gpd;dhy;Mtprf;Fhpa fhhpak; , UffpwJ.
2. rhlu t p a h j p f s > Fz khf;Fj y; gwwp rHtNj r mWti l Neu epWtdj j Pd; 'rhlu j j Pd; Nghuhl l k" vdw ghl k; Nkyj p f k h f t p s f f j i j j Uk; , gghl j j py; t p a h j p f S k > nj a t f R f K k; c s s l f f g g l L s s J. mi t f s; , gghl j j py; c s s l f f g g l t y i y. , i j f;Fw j ; Nkyj p f k h f f w W f n f h s ; t J m t r p a k > V n d d y; r h j j h d p d; j h f;Fj y f s; r h l u j j p y; V w g L t J r j ; J U t p d; j e j p u q f s p y; x d w h f c s s J.
3. ebqfs; rhlu j j py; myyJ nghUshj huj j py; j hf;fggl L s s H f s h ? c q f s; m Z F K i w i a A k > e i l K i w i a A k; v t ; t j k h f , U f f N t z l k; v d g i j , g g h l k; f w g p f ; p w J . e b q f s ; n f h L f f N t z b a J :
  - t p U g g j ; J l d; a h j j p u h f k k; 35:5@1 e h s h f k k; 29:9
  - g h p G u z , U j a j ; J l d; 1 e h s h f k k; 29:9
  - R j e j p u k h f; k j N j A 6:38
  - , u f r p a k h f; k j N j A 6:3
  - n j h l H e ; J k; 1 n f h h p e j p a H 16:2
  - c j h u j ; J t k h a; 2 n f h h p e j p a H 9:7
  - v s p i k A l d; N u h k H 12:8
  - c q f s; t U k h d j j p d g b; k j N j A 5:42
  - c q f s; j p u h z p f F j f f g g b; v ] w h 2:69
  - t U k h d j j p d; t p f j h r h u j j p d g b; M j p a h f k k; 14:20@28:22@N y t p a u h f k k; 27:30

Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;l k;  
Nkyj pf gapwrp

Nghuhl ;l k; ei l ngWk; gFj pfs ; gwwpa  
Nkyj pf mwpTWjj yfs ;

NghHrkgej khd mbggi l mDgtq;fi sg; ngww gpdH> NghH t&Hfs; nghJthf  
Nkyj pfkhd gapwrpfi sAk> Nghuhl ;l kgwwpa mwpTWjj yfi sAk; ngWthHfs;  
, eepi yi aggwwp , fi fNal by; 'Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ;l k; Nkyj pf gapwrp' vdw j i yggly;  
t thpt hf j uggLfwpJ . (SWAT= Spiritual warfare advanced training)

mj pfhuk; gj nj hdgJ

## Mt pfi s khwWj y;

Fw p f Nfhs f s ;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j p w T N f h s ; t r d j i j k d g g h l k h f v O j T k ;
- 'M t p f i s k h w W j y ; ' g w w p t p h p f f T k ;
- e y y M t p f s ; k h w w g g l i j p w f h d N t j h f k c j h u z j i j j u T k ;
- j l a M t p f s ; k h w w g g l i j p w f h d N t j h f k c j h u z j i j j u T k ;
- j l a M t p f s p d ; k h w w j j p w F v j p h f g h J f h f F k ; c j j p f i s t p s f f T k ; K b A k ;

Aj j k; g w w p a g F j p a y p U e J j p w T N f h s ; t r d k ;

m g n g h O J e h d ; , w q f p t e J > m q N f c d N d h N I N g r p e p x U t d k h j j p u k ; [ d q f s p d ; g h u j i j r ; R k f f h k y > c d N d h N I \$ I m t h f S k ; m i j r ; R k g g j w f h f c d N k y ; , U f f p w M t j a m t h f s N k Y k ; i t g N g d ; ( v z z h f k k ; 11 : 17 )

m w p K f k ;

, t ; t j p f h u j j p y ; e b f s ; r h j j h d ; g a d g L j J k ; k p f r f j p t h a e j k w W k ; n r y t h f F s s c j j p f s ; g w w p f w g H f s ; f l e j f h y q f s p y ; c q f s ; F L k g j j p y ; V w g l i k h w w q f s > e z g H f s > r i g l f f p a q f s ; g w w p V w g l i g y N t W N f s ; t p f S f F g j p i y j ; j U k ; e h k ; f w f g N g h f p d w c j j p f S f F e h k ; ' M t p f s ; k h w w k ; ' v d W n g a h p l L m i o g N g h k ;

t h o f i f a y p U e J r p y c j h u z q f s ;

g h i p y g g j w f h f t h o f i f a y p U e J g p d t U k ; c j h u z q f s ; K j y h t j h f j u g g L f p d w J .

K j y h t J c j h u z k ;

c q f S i l a , i s a F k h u d ; e p l ; F L k g j j h U l d ; r p w e j e l G w i t f l b n a O g g p a p U e j h d ; c q f S i l a M u h j i d f F r % f k s p f f p w t d h f T k ; , U f f p d w h d ; j p B n u d m t D f F F L k g K k ; M y a k ; n r y t J k ; t p U g g k w w j h f k h w p t p l i J . m t d ; N f h g k ; e p i w e j t d h f T k > g p d ; t h q f F p w t d h f T k > K u l i h l i k ; n f h z i t d h f T k > c q f s ; t o p f h l i i y f ; F w j j t h f F t h j k ; g z ; Z f p w t d h f T k > , u t p y ; n t F N e u k ; t i l L f F n t s p a y ; j q f f p w t d h f T k ; k h W f p d w h d ; , e j k h w w j i j c q f s h y ; t p s q f p f ; n f h s s K b a t p y i y . , t ; t j k h d x U g p u r r i d c q f s ; % j j k f d p l k ; f p i l a h J . , u z i L N g i u A k ; x N u t j k h f N t N e r j j t o p e l j j p d w H f s ; , r # o e p i y a p d ; f h u z k ; v d d ?

, u z i h t J c j h u z k ;

x U c j t p g N g h j f h > x U r i g f F n g h j h d M r H t h j k ; e p i w e j t u h f , U e j h h > m t H

Nghj fi u kj pffhj tuhFTk> j pUgj pawwtuhFTk> Fwwq; fhz ffwuhFTk; khwpdhH.  
j df/fhf rpyi u NrHj Jk; nfhz j hH. mtHfs; ahtUK; xNu rpei j AsstHfshf , Uej dH.  
c j tp Nghj fH Kuz ghLfi sAk> ggsTfi sAk> l ffpaj j wFs; tpi j j J f; nfhz bUej hH.

gurri d vdd:

c qfi s kj j J fbggbej Uej c qfs; kfNdhlss gurri di a Muhaej Hfs; vdwhy;  
, kkhwwk; Vwgl> mtuJ thofi fapy; NtnwhUth gmuNtrij j pUggi j fz LgpggHfs;  
mtd; NtW egNuhL neUffkhd cwi t Mukggj j Uej hd; mtd; mtHfsJ ngwNwhH  
nraAkgb mDkj pfpdw fhpaqfi sAk> eljiji aAk> ei l cil ghti dfi sAk;  
Nahrij j pUgghd; myyJ c qfspl k; \$w Ki dej pUgghd;

c qfs; Nghj fhpl k; , Nj tji khd fhpaaji j Na fz LgpggHfs; gy FLkgqfs; nfhz j  
ri gapy; mdGk; nfsutKk; nfhz j xUtuhf Nghj fH , Uff Ntz Lk> Mdhy; mtH  
Kuz ghLfi s tpi jggi j kffs; ftdji J tpi l hHfs; mtuJ Fwwqfhz ffw> Gul rpfu Mtp  
ntF rffpukhfNt ri gapYss kwwtHfS fF gutptLk;

Mt pfs pd; khwwk;

rhj j hdpd; jejuqfi s , itfs; 'Mtpfs pd; khwwk;" vdW mi offggLtNj hL  
, r#oeji y mtdhNyNa Vwgl fpdwJ. 'khwwk;" vdGJ xUthpy; , UeJ kwwtUfF fl eJ  
nry;tj hFk; , gghl j j py; 'Mtp' vdW ehk; \$WtJ 'Fz hj prak> kdgggdi k> fhpi afF  
gpd;dhYss , yfF vdW mhj j j j py; tUf pdwJ> rhj j hi d , yf/fhf ehk; Fwggpl tpyi y.

, yfF xtntHuthpdJk; fhpi afS fFk; 'Mtpfs pd;" Nti yi a fhz gpf ffwJ.  
c j huz khf xU kdji d; nrayfs; %yk; ntspggLj J ffwuhf %Hffj j dj J l d> fyfk;  
nraJ ntspggLj Jgtuhf , UgghH. xU kdji d; MtpfFhpa eyy myyJ j la Mtpfshy;  
MlnfhssggLk; NghJ j di dr; RwwpYkplUgNghUfF j dpegUfF myyJ FOtpd;  
mbggi l apy; mej Mtpi a fl j J ffwuhf , UgghH.

Mt pad; Kffpaj J tk;

Ntjhfk c j huz qfi sAk> Mtpfs pd; ghpkhwwk; gwwpAk; ebqfs; fwwfnfhsS k; KddH  
c qfs; Mtpi a gwwpAk> mi j rhj j hd; j hff fhuz k; vdd vdgi j Ak; tpsqf; nfhs  
Ntz Lk;

, ] unti yf; Fwj J f; fhj j h; nrhd; d thhj i j apd; ghuk;@ thdqfi s thj J> Gkpi a  
m] j ghuggLj j p kD\ Di l a Mtpi a mtdf;Fs; cz l hf;Ffw fhj j h; nrhy;YfwJ  
vddntdwhy;... (rfhph 12:1)

thdqfi sr;np\ bj J> mi tfi s thj J> gkpi aAk> mj Ny cwgj j pahfwi tfi sAk;  
guggpd tUk> mj py; , Ufffw [ dj J fFr; Rthrij j j Ak> mj py; el khLfwthfS fF  
Mtpi aAk; nfHLf;fwUkhd fhj j uhpa Nj td; nrhy;Yfwj htJ .... (Vrhah 42:5)



ehk; Nj tDi l a g; si sfshaUff; Nwhnkdw Mtphdthj hNk ekKi l a MtAl Nd\$! r;  
rhl r; rnfhLf; fwhh;. (NuhkH 8:16)

, d; DnkhU fhuz k; v; d; ntd; y; Nj td; c qfs; Mt; pi a c qfs; thoi t to; el; j; j  
gh; t; p; f; p; d; whH. ngsj f; c y; f; y; nkO; F; t; H; j; j; p; x; s; p; n; f; h; L; j; j; x; U; t; i; d; to; el; j; j; f; p; d; w; J;  
, t; t; j; kh; f; n; t; M; t; p; f; F; h; p; a; c; y; f; p; Y; k; M; t; p; f; h; p; i; a; n; r; a; f; p; d; w; J; .

kD\ Di l a Mt; p; f; h; j; j; h; j; e; j; j; g; k; h; a; U; f; f; w; J; . m; J; c; s; s; j; j; y; c; s; s; i; t; f; i; s; n; a; y; y; h; k;  
M; u; h; a; e; j; g; h; h; f; F; k; . (e; j; p; n; k; h; o; f; s; ; 20:27)

rh; j; j; h; D; k; M; t; p; i; a; j; h; f; f; fhuz k; e; y; y; M; t; p; A; s; s; k; d; i; j; i; d; N; j; t; d; ; j; d; ; , u; h; [ ; [ ; p; a; j; j; w; f; h; f;  
g; h; t; g; g; i; j; r; h; j; j; h; d; ; m; w; p; e; j; s; s; h; d; ;

M; d; h; Y; k; ; r; w; i; k; g; g; l; L; > M; t; p; a; y; ; n; e; h; W; q; F; z; L; > v; d; ; t; r; d; j; j; f; F; e; L; q; F; f; w; t; i; d; N; a;  
N; e; h; f; f; g; g; h; h; g; N; g; d; . (V; r; h; a; h; 66:2)

e; y; y; M; t; p; A; s; s; k; d; i; j; d; y; ; N; j; t; d; ; t; h; r; k; ; n; r; a; t; i; j; A; k; ; r; h; j; j; h; d; ; m; w; p; e; j; s; s; i; k; a; h; y; ;  
j; h; f; F; j; y; f; i; s; N; k; w; n; f; h; s; f; p; d; w; h; d; ;

e; j; j; p; a; t; h; r; A; k; ; g; h; R; j; j; h; ; v; d; f; w; e; h; k; K; s; s; t; U; k; h; f; a; k; f; j; j; t; K; k; ; c; d; d; j; K; k; h; d; t; h; ;  
n; r; h; y; ; Y; f; w; h; h; ; c; d; d; j; j; j; p; Y; k; ; g; h; R; j; j; ] j; y; j; j; p; Y; k; ; t; h; r; k; g; z; ; Z; f; w; e; h; d; > g; z; p; e; j; t; h; f; s; p; d; ;  
M; t; p; i; a; c; a; h; g; g; f; f; w; j; w; F; k; > n; e; h; W; q; f; d; t; h; f; s; p; d; ; , U; j; a; j; i; j; c; a; h; g; g; f; f; w; j; w; F; k; >  
n; e; h; W; q; F; z; L; g; z; p; e; j; M; t; p; A; s; s; t; h; f; s; p; d; j; j; p; Y; k; ; t; h; r; k; g; z; ; Z; f; w; d; . (V; r; h; a; h; 57:15)

rh; j; j; h; d; ; r; i; g; l; f; f; p; a; j; j; w; F; s; ; g; p; i; o; a; h; d; M; t; p; f; i; s; m; D; g; g; p; v; O; g; G; i; y; j; i; l; n; r; a; f; p; d; w; h; d; ;  
r; h; j; j; h; d; ; j; d; j; j; h; f; F; j; y; f; i; s; c; q; f; s; ; M; t; p; a; Y; k; ; e; h; t; p; Y; k; ; e; l; j; j; t; h; d; ; e; l; q; f; s; ; K; d; d; H; f; w; w; J;  
N; g; h; y; e; h; i; t; > r; h; j; j; h; d; ; M; t; p; f; F; s; ; g; p; s; i; t; V; w; g; L; j; j; k; g; b; a; h; f; g; h; t; p; f; f; p; d; w; h; d; ; j; p; e; j;  
, l; q; f; s; y; ; V; w; g; L; f; w; g; p; s; T; r; j; j; U; g; u; N; t; r; p; f; f; , l; k; ; n; f; h; L; f; f; p; d; w; J; ;

M; N; u; h; f; f; a; K; s; s; e; h; T; [ p; t; t; p; l; r; k; . e; h; t; p; d; ; k; h; W; g; h; N; l; h; M; t; p; i; a; n; e; h; W; f; F; k; . (e; j; p; n; k; h; o; f; s; ;  
15:4)

rh; j; j; h; d; ; g; h; t; k; ; n; r; a; a; c; q; f; s; ; e; h; i; t; g; h; t; p; f; f; p; d; w; N; g; h; j; > c; q; f; s; ; M; t; p; a; y; ; g; p; s; i; t;  
V; w; g; L; j; j; f; p; d; w; h; d; ;

M; t; p; f; i; s; k; h; w; W; t; J; M; t; p; f; F; h; p; a; j; h; ?

'N; t; W; M; t; p; f; i; s; " n; g; w; W; f; n; f; h; s; t; j; r; h; j; j; p; a; k; h; d; N; j; . g; T; Y; k; ; 'N; t; W; M; t; p; f; s; " F; w; j; j;  
F; w; g; g; p; L; f; p; d; w; h; H; .

v; g; g; b; n; a; d; y; > c; q; f; s; j; j; j; y; ; t; U; f; w; t; d; ; e; h; q; f; s; ; g; u; r; q; f; p; a; j; N; t; n; w; h; U; , N; a; R; i; t; g;  
g; u; r; q; f; j; j; h; d; h; d; y; > m; y; y; j; e; l; q; f; s; ; n; g; w; w; u; h; j; N; t; n; w; h; U; M; t; p; i; a; A; k; > e; l; q; f; s; ;  
V; w; W; f; n; f; h; s; s; h; j; N; t; n; w; h; U; R; t; p; r; \ j; i; j; A; k; ; n; g; w; w; h; f; s; h; d; y; > e; d; w; h; a; r; ; r; f; j; j; j; U; g; g; h; f; N; s; . (2  
n; f; h; h; e; j; p; a; H; 11:4)





kfh eyy Nj rk;

fhj j h; ekNky; ghpakhaUej hy> mej j ; Nj rj j Ny eki kf; nfhz ;LNgha> ghYk; Nj Dk;  
XLfW mej j ;Nj rj i j ekf;Ff;nfhLgggh; (vz z hfkk;14:6-8)

, qF , uz ;L tjj khd Mtrfs; kffi s flLggLjj Kawrp nrafpdwd. xdW  
mtRthrj j pd; MtpkwwaJ tRthrj j pd; Mtp

mgngghOJ fhNyg; NkhNrf;F Kdghf [dqfi s mkhj j p ehk; c l Nd Ngha; mi j r;  
Rj ej hj ;J fnfhsNthk; ehk;mi j vsj ha;n[aj ;J f;nfhssykh;vdwhd; (vz z hfkk;  
13:30)

vj pki wahd Mtrfi s nfhz bUej gj ;J NgUk; kffi s ghtggi j ghUqfs;

mgngghOJ ri gahh; vyyhUk; \$f;Fuyd ;Lg; Gykgpdhh;fs;. [dqfs; mdW , uhKOJk;  
mOJnfhz bUej hh;fs;.

, ] uNty; Gj j p h; vyyhUk; NkhNrf;Fk; MNuhDf;Fk; tNuhj khf KWKWj j hh;fs; ri gahh;  
vyyhUk; mth;fi s Neh;fp vfg;J Nj rj j Ny nrj ;J gNghNdhhkdh; eykhaUf;Fk; , ej  
tdhej uj j Ny ehq;fs;nrj j hYk;eyk;

ehq;fs; gl ;l aj j hy; kbAk;gbf;Fk> vq;fs; ngz ;[hj pfSk> gpi sfSk;  
nfhs; sahFkgbf;Fk> fhj j h; vq;fi s , ej Nj rj ;J f;Ff; nfhz ;Ltej J vdd?  
vfg;J f;Fj ;j UkggNghfWnj vq;fS f;F c j j kk;myyNth vdwhh;fs;.

gpdG mth;fs; ehk; xU j i yti d VwgLj j fnfhz ;L vfg;J f;Fj ;j UkggNghNthk;  
thUq;fs;vdW xUtNuhl hUth;nrhyyf;nfhz ;l hh;fs;. (vz z hfkk;14:1-4)

kNdhj pl dww> KWKWf;fpdw> fyfj i j Nj hwWt;pf;Fk; Mtrfs; gj ;J NtTfhuHf;spd; %yk;  
Nj tDi la kffs;lk; khwwgg;l;d. juk; Fi wej , uhZ tji j thf;Fggz z ggl ;l  
Nj rj j w;F nts;Na i tjj ;Uff;\$l hJ. j twhd Mtp;pd; fhuz khf mth;fs; nts;Na  
te;J t;pl ;l hH;fs;

Vd; kff;fs; eyy Mtr;Ff;F gj ;pyhf j twhd Mtp;ahy; ghj ;pf;fggLf;pdwdH. mbggi l ay;  
ghtj j pd; , ayGl d; kff;fs; [Pt;pf;fpdwi kahy; j la mw;pf;fi fi a mth;fs; c l dbahfNt  
VwWf;nfhz ;L ekGf;pdwdH. '\$l ;l j j pdi u gpdgwW" vdW Nghf;Fk> ngUkghdi kapdhpd;  
j Hkhdj i j Nj trj j khf VwWf;nfhs;tJk; c yf;py; , Uff;pdwJ. , ] uNty; kff;fs;  
rhj dkhd mw;pf;fi fi a VwWf;nfhz ;L j q;fs; c api uAk; gz ak; i tff;  
t;UkGf;pdwtHfshf , Uej dh. nghpa Mgj i j tpi yf;F thq;f Ki dej dh. vkJ  
kdj j di k vgnghJk; Rygkhd topi a gpdgwWti j Na Nj Henj Lf;Fk;

, di wa ehlf;sp; mNef t;Rthr;fs; Mtr;F;Fhpa Nghuhl ;l j j py> tyyi kAss Mtr;fs;pd;  
ghpkhww c j j pfshy; Nkwnfhs;sggLf;pd;wdH. vj pki wahd> Nehki wahd  
el j i j fS f;Fl gl ;L> , j dhy; j pBH khwwq;fs; VwgLtj w;F vki k RwwpYk; rhl r;fs;

c z l. xNu tllby; tsHffggll , uz l gpsi sfs> xNu tj khd fwp] jt gapwrp  
ngwwtHfs; tjjjphrkhdthfshf fhz ggLfplwdH? mj wF tllbYk> ez gHfspl lAk>  
ri g l ffpajj pYk; c ss gpsTfNs fhuz khf , UffpdwJ. neUqfpa gqfhsUl d;  
myyJ xU eghpd; nry;thffpd; fb; mj htJ c qfspYk; ghHff ngyDss xUthpd;  
nry;thffpd;fb; ebqfs; tUkNghJ> c qfs; nrhej Mtp mthfspy; Mtpahy; khwwki lAk;  
c qfs; Mtp mthfsJ Mtpahy; ghpkhwgg l ghj pgg l fplwJ.

vj Hh hfFj yfs; mRjj Mtpapd; ghpkhwvj i j j Ljj y;

Njtd; mRjj Mtpfspd; ghpkhwvj i j j Lggj wfhf MtpfFhpa vj H cjj pfi s  
nfhlj JsshH:

c qfs; Mtpi a fl LggLj J qfs;

c qfs; Mtpi a fl LggLj J qfs; gpi oahd Mtpi a tsurnraJ kwwtHfS fF  
khwWti j j Lff c Wj pAl d; , Uqfs;

j d; Mtpi a ml ffhj kD\ d; kj pbej ghohd gl l z kNghyUffpwhd;. (ej pnkhopfs;  
25:28)

gythi dg;ghh;f;fpYk; elba rhej Ks;std; cjj kd; gl l z j i j g;  
gpf;fwti dgghh;f;fpYk; j d; kdi j ml f;Ffwtd; cjj kd; (ej pnkhopfs; 16:32)

Mi fahy; ebqfs; J Nuhfkgz z hky; c qfs; Mtpi af;Fwj J vrrhpf; fahaUqfs;  
(ky;fph 2:16)

c qfs; ehi t fhj J fnfhs S qfs;

ebqfs; fwWfnfhz l j pdgb ghptpi di a> Mtpapy; ehNt VwgLj J fplwi kahy> vj Hh  
mi j gadgLj j , l kspff Ntz l hk> NgRti j fFwj J ftdkhapUqfs;

c qfs; c z HTfi s fhj J fnfhs S qfs;

vyyhf; fhyNyhLk; c d; , Uj aj i j f; fhj J fnfhs> mj dl j j plpw [ Pt CwW GwggLk;  
(ej pnkhopfs; 4:23)

c qfs; c z HTfi s fhj J fnfhs S qfs; c qfs; mdi gAk> nfsutj i j Ak;  
xUtUf;Fk; nfhlff Ntz l hk; c z HTGhtkhf mdi gAk> nfsutj i j Ak; fhz gpf;f  
c qfi s VwWfnfhs S fplwHfi s nj hpenj Lqfs;

ft d khf c qfs J gqfhs Hfi s Nj Henj Lqfs;

gpi oahd gqfhsHfi sj; nj Henj Lggj pd; mghaj i j f; Fwj J ej pnkhopfs; kLz lK;  
kLz lK; vrrhpf;fpdwJ. c j huz khf gpd;tUk; trdqfi s thrpAqfs; ej pnkhopfs; 1:10-19>

2:11-22. ehqfs; vrrhpf; f; pdNwhk;

Nfhgf; fhuDf; Fj ; Nj hodhfhNj . c f; f; p; Kss kD\ NdhNI el thNj .

mggbr; nraj hy; e' mtDi l a to' fi sf; fwWfnfhz ; L> c d; Mj ; J khTf; Ff; fz z ; i a  
tUtggaha; (e' j ; nkho' fs; 22:24-25)

J d; khf; f; Ui l a ghi j ay; g; p; Ntr; p; hNj . j NahUi l a to' ay; el thNj . mi j ntWj ; J t; l;>  
mj ; d; to' p; hag; NghfhNj . mi j t; l ; L t; y; f; f; fl e; J Ngh. (e' j ; nkho' fs; 4:14-15)

%l Di l a Kfj ; J f; F t; y; f; g; Ngh. mw' Tss c j Lfi s mqNf fhz ha; (e' j ; nkho' fs; 14:7)

kJ ghddgg; p; i uAk; khkr; gngUej ; d; f; f; hui uAk; NruhNj . (e' j ; nkho' fs; 23:20)

j ; p; l; NdhNI gq; f; l ; Lfnfhs; S f; wtd; j d; Mj ; J khi tg; gi f; f; f; w; hd; (e' j ; nkho' fs; 29:24)

ebqfs; QhdKss kdij HfNshL el gg; HfshdhYk> mtHfsJ Mtp; c qfS f; F khw; wggLk;

Qhd; f; NshNI rQ; r; h; f; f; wtd; Qhdki l thd; . %l Uf; Fj ; Nj hoNdh ehrki l thd;  
(e' j ; nkho' fs; 13:20)

c qfsJ neUq; f; p; a gq; f; h; s; p; fi s ftdkhf Nj Henj Lqfs; ebqfs; ngwNwhHfshf , Ugg; p; d;>  
c qfs; g; p; s; i s f; s; p; d; \$l ; l ; h; s; p; fi sf; Fw; j ; J ftdk; nrYj ; J qfs;

c qfsJ Gyd; fi s fhj ; J fnfhs; S qfs;

ebqfs; khkr; g; w; w; p; fwWf; nfh; s; S k; NghJ Gydf; s; k; p; f; Kff; p; akhdi t vd fwWJ  
Qhg; f; j ; j ; y; , Uf; f; p; d; w; j ; h? t; j ; e; j ; p; f; s;> Fw; w; r; r; h; l ; Lfi s mtdJ kwWk; t; k; Hrdq; fi s  
Nfi ; FkNghJ ftdk; h; a; p; Uqfs; j twhd kdep; i y tsUtj wF , i tfs; ght; p; f; f; g; gl ; yhk;  
td; Ki w> Mghr; f; f; h; l ; r; p; f; s; ; ghHgg; j ; p; y; p; Ue; J k; fz ; fi s fhj ; J fnfhs; S qfs;  
t; g; r; r; h; u; j ; j ; Ak> khkr; , ri rfi s J ; z ; Lk; G; j ; j ; f; q; fi s thr; g; gi ; j ; Ak;  
j t; H; j ; J fnfhs; S qfs;

'i ffi s i t; j ; j ; i yf; Fw; j ; J " vrrh; p; f; i fah; a; p; Uqfs;

vg; p; NuaH 6:1-3y; gT; y; p; dh; y; Ngr; g; gl ; l ; f; w; p; j ; t t; p; Rthr mj ; j ; p; h; u; j ; j ; y; 'i ffi s i t; j ; j ; Yk;"  
\$w; g; gl ; LssJ. , i tfs; k; p; f; Kff; p; akhdi tfshf , Uf; f; p; d; wi kahy; , i j ; f; Fw; j ; J  
rHtNj r mWti l Neu e; p; Wtd; j ; j ; p; d; , d; DnkhU gh; l ; khd 't; p; Rthr; j ; j ; p; d; mj ; j ; p; h; u; q; f; s;" vd; w  
gh; l ; j ; j ; y; ; fw; g; Hf; s;

NkhNrAk; mtuJ 70 %gg; Hf; s; p; d; J k; fi j ay; 'i ffi s i t; j ; j ; y; p; dh; y;" Mtp; fl ; j ; j ; g; gl ; l ; i ; j ;  
mi lah; s; q; f; h; z ; f; \$baj; hf ; c; s; s; J. i ffi s i t; j ; j ; y; p; dh; y; e; y; y Mtp; f; S k; j ; l ; a  
Mtp; f; S k; fl ; j ; j ; g; gl , l ; Kz ; L. i ffi s i t; f; f; ahi u mDk; j ; p; f; f; p; d; w; Hf; s; ; vd; gi ; j ; a; p; l ; Lk;  
ftd; k; h; a; p; Uqfs; Mtp; f; F; h; a; fw; w; Y; f; F , J Kff; p; w; kh; d; J.

Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhs; trdj i j kddkhd vOj Tk;

---

---

---

2. 'Mt p f s p d; khwwk;" vdgj p d; mHj j k; v d d?

---

---

3. eyy Mt p fl j j ggLtj wfhd Ntj hfk c j huz j i j j Uf.

---

4. j b Mt p fl j j ggLtj wfhd Ntj hfk c j huz j i j j Uf.

---

5. j b Mt p f s; fl j j ggLtj wF vj p h d MW c j j p f i s gl bay p Lf.

---

---

---

---

---

---

---

---

---

---

(, fi fNal b d; fi l r p m j p f h u j j p y; , gghNrhj i d f S f f h d g j p y f s h d J j u g g l L s s J)

NghH rhHej FwpgGs ;

1. eyy Mtpfspd; khwwkgwwp nj hl HeJk; fwfTK;
2. jla Mtpfspd; khwwk; gwwpAk; nj hl HeJk; fwfTK; mgNgh] j yH 5:1-11y; FwggpLss mddpah> rggpuhsd; fi ji a thrpAqfs; fz tdhy; ki dtpfF mtdJ Mtpi a khwwk;nraa KbAk;vdgj wF , J rwej cj huz khf , UffpwJ.
3. gpd;Uk;Ntj trdqfi s gbAqfs;

nghwhi kAss Mtp vz z hfkk; 5:14  
kdf;fbdkss Mtp c ghfkk; 2:30  
kdkbTss Mtp ahj j puhfkk; 6:9  
eyy Mtp neNfkpah 9:20  
fglww Mtp rqfj k; 32:2  
epi ytukhd Mtp rqfj k; 51:10  
nehWqFz j Mtp rqfj k; 51:17  
njhaej Mtp rqfj k; 77:3@142:3@143:4  
MuhAk; Mtp rqfj k; 77:6  
nrti tggLj j hj Mtp rqfj k; 78:8  
njhaej Mtp rqfj k; 143:7  
cz i kAss Mtp elj pnkhorfs; 11:13@2 nfhhej pah 4:13  
Gj j pad Mtp elj pnkhorfs; 14:29@gurqfp 7:9  
Nghl bi kAss Mtp elj pnkhorfs; 16:18  
j hoi kahd Mtp elj pnkhorfs; 16:19  
Kwpej Mtp elj pnkhorfs; 18:14  
rQryKss Mtp gurqfp 1:14  
nghWi kAss Mtp gurqfp 7:8  
ngUi kAss Mtp gurqfp 7:8  
Nj Lj ypd; Mtp Vrhah 26:9  
epahaj j pd; Mtp Vrhah 28:6  
tOtq; NghFk; kdk; Vrhah 29:24  
gz pTss nehUqFz j Mtp Vrhah 66:2  
rhej gz Z k; Mtp rfhpah 6:8  
tNr\ j j Mtp j hdNay; 5:12@6:3  
rQryKss Mtp j hdNay; 7:15  
Qhdj j pd; Mtp ahj j puhfkk; 28:3  
ngyDss Mtp Y}f;fh 2:40  
j twhd Mtp 9:55  
Jj pad; Mtp Nahthd; 4:23-24@gpyggp 3:3  
fyffKss Mtp Mj pahfkk; 41:8@j hdNay; 2:3@Nahthd; 13:21@2 nj rNyhdpfNfaH  
2:2  
QhdKss Mtp mgNgh] j yH 6:10  
VTK; Mtp v] wh 1:1@Mfha; 1:14@mgNgh] j yH 7:16  
i tuhffpaKss Mtp mgNgh] j yH 18:5  
mdYss Mtp mgNgh] j yH 18:25@NuhkH 7:11  
flLz j Mtp mgNgh] j yH 20:22  
Nrtpf;Fk; Mtp NuhkH 1:9  
tpUj j Nrj d Mtp NuhkH 2:29  
Gj pa Mtp vNukpah 11:19@ 18:31@36:26@NuhkH 7:6  
mbi kj j d Mtp NuhkH 11:8

rhej Kss Mtp fyhj j pAH 6:1  
 mi kj Yss Mtp 1 NgJ U 3:4  
 n[ g Mtp 1 nfhhrej pAH 14:14  
 xUkdggHl bd; Mtp 1 nfhhrej pAH 6:17  
 Nj ti dkfpi kggLj ;Jk; Mtp 1 nfhhrej pAH 6:20  
 ghLk; Mtp 1 nfhhrej pAH 14:15  
 Gj ji hf;Fk; Mtp 1 nfhhrej pAH 16:18@2 nfhhrej pAH 7:13  
 mi kj ypyhj Mtp 2 nfhhrej pAH 2:13  
 mRrpad; Mtp 2 nfhhrej pAH 7:1  
 kww tRthrfS l dhd l f;faj j pd; Mtp 2 nfhhrej pAH 12:18@gpyggpAH 1:27  
 Fwwkww Mtp 1 nj rNyhd;fNfaH 5:23  
 tRthrfS fF Kdkhj p;ahd Mtp 1 j Nkhj Nj A 4:12  
 gaKss Mtp 2 j Nkhj Nj A 1:7  
 , ri rAss Mtp ahfNfhG 4:5  
 tUggj j pd; Mtp ahj j uhfkk; 35:21@kj Nj A 26:41  
 rWi kapd; Mtp kj Nj A 5:3  
 Gyd; mw;f;pdw Mtp khw;F 2:8  
 Maj j Kss Mtp khw;F 14:38  
 kdf;fNyrKss Mtp 1 rhKNty; 1:15  
 Jffj j pd; Mtp 1 , uh[ hf;fs; 21:5  
 fs;f\$Wk; Mtp Y}ffh 1:47  
 mi l ahsk; Nj Lk; Mtp khw;F 8:12

4. ebq;fs; j la Mtp;pad; gh;pkhw;wj j hy; j hf;fggl L c ss;Hfs; vd cz Uf;pdw;Hfsh?  
 c q;fs; Mtp;f;Fs; j hf;fj i j cz Lgz z pAJ ahH? mej vj ;Hki wahd Mtp;pad;  
 j hf;fj j pd; g;uj ;gyd; ahJ:
- c q;fs; Mtpi a fl;LggLj ;J q;fs;
  - ehi t fhj ;J qnfhs;S q;fs;
  - c q;fs; cz HTfi s fhj ;J fnfhs;S q;fs;
  - gq;fhs;Hfi s ftdkha; NrHj ;J fnfhs;S q;fs;
  - Gyz fi s fhj ;J fnfhs;S q;fs;
  - 'i ffi s i tjji y Fw;ij ;J' ftdkha;Uq;fs;
5. 'Mtp;fi s gFj j wj y;' vdW mi of;fgg;Lk; gh;Rj j Mtp;pad; t;N\ l tuk; xdWz ;L.  
 mej tuj j pd; %yk; tRthrf;fs; eyy kw;Wk; j la Mtp;fi s mi l ahsk; fhz KbAk;  
 rHtNj r mWti l eWtdj j pd; 'gh;Rj j Mtp;pad; tuq;fs;' vdW gh;lj j pd; %ykhf  
 , t;tuq;fi sggw;wp Nkyj ;fkhf c q;fshy; fw;Wfnfhs;S KbAk;

mj pfhuk; , UgJ

## Mt pf;Fhpa j ll kapd; ] j hd qfs;

FwffNfhs fs;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- 'Mtpf;Fhpa j ll kapd; ] j hdk;' Fwggj j tpsffTk;
- , j; ] j hdqfs;py; rhj j hdpd; fl i kgGffi s RUf;fkhf j uTk;
- Mtpf;Fhpa j ll kapd; ] j hdqfs; NkwnfhsSk; Mtpf;Fhpa fl i kgGffi s fz LnfhsTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj papyUeJ j wTNfhs; t rd k;

mJ Mrrrhakyy> rhj j hDk; xspad; J}j Di la Nt\j i j j; j hj Jfnfhs;thNd. Mifahy; mtDi la Copf;fhuUk; ej pad; Copf;fhuUi la Nt\j i j j; j hj Jfnfhs; lhy; mJ Mr;rhakyy;Nt. mth;fs; KbT mth;fs; fhp afS fFj j fj hapf;Fk. (2 nfhhpej pH 11:14-15)

mwKfk;

Mtpf;Fhpa Aj j k; khkrj Nj hLk> , uj j j Nj hLk; myy vd ebqfs; fwwHfs; ebqfs; mej fhu tyyi ki aAk; mtwppd; nravghLfi sAk; fwwHfs; , ej mj j pahakhdJ rhj j hdpd; mej fhu tyyi kapd; Kffpa ghfj j pi d Nehf;FfcdwJ> 'Mtpf;Fhpa j ll k ei lngWk; ] j hdqfs;'. gTy; , t;tyyi ki a Fwj J vrrhj j j htJ:

Vnddy> khkrj Nj hLk; , uj j j Nj hLky> Ji uj j dqfNshLk> mj pfhuqfNshLk> , gguqOrj j pd; mej fhu Nyhfj ggj pfNshLk> thdkz j yqfs;Yss nghyyhj Mtpf;spd; Nri dfNshLk;ekf;Fg;Nghuhl j k; c z L. (vNgrpH 6:12)

c aHej ] j hd qfs;

, JthdJ Nj td; thrQnraAk; kpfTk; caHthd , ljj pi d khdp j di kapd; Clhf tpsqf;nfhs Kawrggj hFk; Kdi da fhyqfspd; gb kdj d; Nj Henj Lj j , l qfs;py; Muhj i d nrajhd> mtd; c z j kahd fl TS fNfh myyJ nghaahd fl TS fNfh myyJ jhd; c Uthffpa rpi yfS fNfh mj i d nratj jhd; gi oa Vwghl L tuyhwW fhyj j py; , j j i fa toghl bl qfs; j ll ki a Nj hwWtggj hfTk> nghaahd fl Ts;fS fF khdp gypnfhLggj wF xgg Muhj i dAi la j hfTk; mi kej Uej d. Nj td; , ] uhNayUf;F nfhlj j thf;FWj papy; mthfs; j qfs; ehl bwFs; gmuNtrj j gpd; mq;Fss toghl bl qfi s mo;pf;fTk> tpf;fufhuj i dfhui u tpu;LkgbAk; fl i sapl j hH:

mj Nj rj J f; Fbfi snayyhk; c qfS f;F Kdghfj ; Juj j ptl L> mthfSi la vyyhr;

ri yfi sAk; thhggrf;fggl; mthfSi la vyyh tff;fufqfi sAk; moj ;J> mthfs;  
Nki l fi snayyhk;eh%ykhf;fp... (vz z hfkk;33:52)

epahahj rj pfs; Gj j fj j y; , ] uNtyH mq;Fss tff;fufhuhj i dffhui u t;ul; KbahJ  
Nghdi j thrpff;fyhk; , j d; tpi sthf mthfS k; tff;fufhuhj i dffhuuha; khw Nehl ;J.  
epahahj rj pfs;pd; fhyj j pd; gpd; tej rpwgghd , ] uNtyhpd; murH rpyH toggl bl qfi s  
ji ukl; khff;pdH. Vi da rpyH toggl bl qfi s mi kj ;J j twhd flTsfis  
toggl; dH. murH kdHnr toggl bl qfi s mi kj j kd; dH MthH. , j dh; j z ;l i d  
ngww kdHnr gpd; kdej ;Ukgr j dJ rpfhrdji j g; GJggj ;J cz i kahd Nj tDfF  
Muhj i d nrYj j nj hl qf;pdhd; toggl bl qf;sy; kffs; gyp; nj hl qf;pdH; Mdhy;  
'naNfhth vDk; xNu Nj tDfNf" mi j nraj dH. (2 ehshfkk; 33).

fj ;Nahd; gyrh;pdhd NghHt;ldhf Nj tdhy; mi off;gg; gpd;dH; gyp; j j j mo;ff;FTk;  
kurrpwgkhd rpi yi a ntl;Tk; Nj tdhy; fl; i s ngwwhd; mj d; gpd; fj ;Nahd;  
Nj tDfF xU gyp; j j j fl;L;f;whd; toggl bl qfs; , bff;gg; gpd; dNu gyp nrYj ;J j y;  
, l kngw KbAk; mgNghJ jhd; t;L; j y ngw KbAk! Nj td; , dWk; mi oj ;J f;  
nfhz bUggJ 'Nkyhd , l qf;sy; Mtp;F;hpa j ; kff" vj ;phf Nghuhl ;k; el j j p  
Nj tDi la tyyi kahd NghHt;ldhfshf khWk;gbf;F MFk;

rhj j hd ;pd; fl ; i kgGf;fs; Mtp;F;hpa j ; kapd; Nkyhd ] j hd qfs;

gTy; 'Mtp;F;hpa Nghuhl ; ] j hdqfs;" Fwj ;J NgRk; NghJ Nghuhl ; Mtp;fs; cyf;Yss  
kj mi kgGf;f;NshL fye;Jssi j Fwgg;L;f;pdwhH. mi t e; j khdf;sp; ri gap; d  
Foggki lar; nraAk; t; j j j y; nrawg;L;f;pdwd. rhj j hd; j dJ mej fhu Nri di a  
Nj tDi la cz i kfi s ri gfF xj j t; j j j y; tbt; kj ;J sshH. rpy rej Hggqf;sy;  
mbggi k ri gahdJ 'rhj j hdp; ri g" myyJ 'mej fhu Nri d" vdgg;L;f;pdwJ. mtd;  
Nkyhd ] j hdqf;sy; Muhj i dnf;hj j mi kgg; nrawg;L;f;pdwhd;

rhj j hdhdtd; JH c gNj r FOf;fi s VwgL; j f;pwtd; 'kha kej ;uk;"vDk; thHj j j  
'ki wj j y; myyJ , ufr;akha; xdi w nraj y;" vd nghUsgLk; JH c gNj r qfs; kha  
kej ;uqf;sp; xU mkrkhFk; , J kj k; vDk; NghHi t;ay; ki we;Jk; , ufr;akha;  
nrawg;L;tdthfTk; mi ke;Jssd. MapDk; mj d;Yk; ghHf;f Mgj ;J vddntd; y;  
rhj j hd; j dJ mi kgg; cz i k ri gfFsshf j ; kff; sf; nfhz ;L 'gf;ftopaha;  
GFj j p" Gul ;L;f;whd; (A; j h 4).

'Mtp;F;hpa j ; kapd; ] j hdqfs;" Clhf rhj j hd; ngUkghyhd kff;S f;F Fwp  
i tff;pdwhd; mtd; JH c gNj r qfi s gadg;L; j j p rhj j hdp; ri gf;Fsshf nrawg;L;  
mj i d f;wp] ;J t;pd; ri gapd; rh; j j ;w;Fs; nrYj j j dJ Fw;f;Nfhi s epi wNtw;W;f;pdwhd;  
, j i d Ntj hfkk; rhj j hdp; ri g mi kgG vd fw;f;f;pdwJ;

rhj j hd; j d f;nf; d j ;Nafj ;J t; j i j nfhz ;Ls shd;

ebq;fs; Mukgj j ;NyNa Nj tDi la j ;Nafj ;J tkhd gj h; Fkhud; , NaR f;wp] ;J> kw;Wk;  
gh;Rj j Mtp;ahdtH gwwp fww;Hfs; rhj j hDk; , t; t; j ;Nafj i j nfhz ;Lssh; mj



rhj j hDk> kUfKk> kwWk; fss j Hf;fj hprAkKhk; fi lrp , uz ;Lk; Fwji J , Wj p  
mj j pahaj j y; fwgHfs; Nahthd; ntsggLj j y; E}yY; , Wj p KbT gwwp \$WfwhH:

NkYk; mthfi s NkhrkNghf;fd grhrhdtd> kUfKk; fssj j Hf;fj hprAkUf;fw  
, lkhfa mf;fdAk; fej fKkhd flyNy j ssggl;hd; mthfs; , uTk; gfYk;  
rj hfhyqfsYk; thj f;fggLthhfs; (ntsggLj j y;20:10)

rhj j hD fnfdW ri g c z ;L:

Nj td; j kfnfdW cz i kahd ri gi a 'fwp] J tpd; rhk;" vd , NaRi t ji yahff;  
nfhz ;L ] j hgj j hH.

eb;fNs fwp] J tpd;rhkAk> j dj j dNa mtatqfshAkUf;fwHfs;.....  
(1 nfhpj pah 12:27)

mdGl d; rj j paj i j f; i ffnfhz ;L> j i yahfa fwp] J Tf;Fs; vyyhtwwNyAk> ehk;  
tsUfwhfshaUf;Fkgbahf mggbr;nraj hh;

mtuhNy rhk; K0tJk> mj wF c j tahaUf;fw rfy fZ f;fspdhYk; , i rthaf; \$I b  
, i z f;fggl ;L> xtntH mtatKk; j dj d; msTf;Fj j ffj haf; fhp anrafwgbNa>  
mJ mdgdhNy j df;Fg; gfj ptUj j p cz ;L hf;Ffwj wNFJ thfr; rhbtshrrj a  
cz ;L hf;FfwJ . (vNgrpah 4:15-16)

rhj j hd; j dfnfdW i tj ;Jss ri g 'rhj j hdpd; \$I ;k;" vdggLfdwJ:

j qfi s aj nudW nrhyyAk; aj uhaupky; rhj j hDi la \$I ;khaUf;fwthfs; nraAk;  
J}\z j i j Ak;mwpej Uf;fNwd; (ntsggLj j y;2:9)

'rhj j hdp \$I ;k;" nts;auqfkhf ght;f;fggl t;yi y vdpDk; , NaR fwp] J tpd; ewnraj p  
mwpt;f;fggl hj , lqfsy; , i t eWtggf; \$Lk;

rhj j hD fnfdW gukhz qfs; c z ;L:

Ntjhfk; Nj tDi la Mtahdth %ykhf ntsggLj j ggl ;L cz i kahd rj j paqfi sf;  
nfhz ;LssJ.

Ntj thf;paqfnsyhyk; Nj t Mtahdhy; mUsngl bUf;fwJ ..... (2j Nkhj Nj A 3:16)

rhj j hdp rj j paqfs; 'grhRfspd; c gNj rqfs;" vdggLk;

Mf;Yk> Mtahdth; ntsggi lahar; nrhy;Yfwgb> gw;fhyqfsNy kdrhl r;ay; #Lz ;L  
nghaaUi la khaj j dhNy r;yh; tOr;fw Mt;S f;Fk; grhRfspd; c gNj rqfs f;Fk;  
nrt;fhLj ;J> tRthrj i j t;L tyfgNghthhfs; (1j Nkhj Nj A 4:1)

gprhRfspd; xU FO 'tQrpfFk; Mtj' vd mi offfggLfjdwJ. mi t kdij Hfspd; c gNj r  
Fi wghLfS f;Fsshfj tQrpf;fjdwJ. 'gprhRfspd; c gNj rkhdJ" fwgpf;Fk; 'c z i k"  
Nghdwn tsppghl by; Nj tDi l a thHj i j f;F xj ;J gNghfhj c gNj rkhFk;

rhj j hd ; j d f n f d k f i k A z l h f ; F k ; m i k g i g n f h z ; L s s h d ;

NuhkH 12:1y> ehk; vki k Nj tDfF c fej [ l t gypahf xgGfnfhLff Ntz ;Lk; vdf;fwJ.  
, J ehk; vyyhtwppYk; Nj tDfF fbggba Ntz ba epi yi af; fhl ;LfdwJ. rhj j hDk;  
kfi ki a Ntz ;Lfdwhd;

mQOhdifs; gyp;Lfiwifis Nj tDfF myy> Ngaf;SfNf gyp;Lfiwhh;fnsdW  
nrhy;Yf;Nwd; eb;fs; Ngaf;NshNI l f;f;pkha;Uf;f vdf;F kdj ;yi y. (1 nfhhpej p;H  
10:20)

rhj j hd; KOi kahd rhlu> Mtj Mj ;Jkhi t mi la t;UkGf;whd; xgGfnfhLff;Fk;  
Muhji d c z i kahfNt rhj j hDfF mHggz ;j j Mz > ngz ; , Ughyhp; %ykh  
nfhz ;L nryyggLfjdwJ. kdij kwWk; k;Uf , uj j gyp;fs; xgGfnfhLj j y; xU epfo;thFk;

rhj j hd ; j d f n f d R a t ; U e ; J M u h j i d i a n f h z ; L s s h d ;

j ;U t ; U e ; j h d J , N a R t h y ; m g g k ; k w W k ; j ; u h l i r u r k ; M f ; a t w w h y ; k d i j g h t j j ; d i k j j k ;  
r ; Y i t a y ; g y p a h d j ; w ; f h f Q h g f H j j k h f e p i d T \$ w g g L t j h F k ; ( 1 n f h h p e j p a H 1 1 : 2 3 - 2 4 ) .  
rhj j hd ; , j w ; F g j ; y h f x d i w j d f ; F n r a f ; d w h d ;

eb;fs; fhj j Ui l a ghj j ;j j ;Yk; Ngaf;Si l a ghj j ;j j ;Yk; ghdkgz z f;\$I hNj .  
eb;fs; fhj j Ui l a Ngh[ dge; j pf;Fk; Ngaf;Si l a Ngh[ dge; j pf;Fk;  
gq;Fssth;fsha;Uf;f;\$I hNj . (1 nfhhpej p;H 10:21)

rhj j hd ; j d f n f d C o p a H f i s n f h z ; L s s h d ;

Nj td; rny t;Rthrfi s Nghj fuhfTk> C o p a u h f T k > j k J r i g a y ; e w n r a j ; i a n f h z ; L  
nryy epakj j hH (1 nfhhpej p;H 12:28). rhj j hDk; mt;tj k; nfhz ;Lssh;d;

mJ Mrrh;akyy> rhj j hDk; xsp;ad; J ;j Di l a Nt \ j ; j j ; j h j ; J f n f h s ; t h N d .  
Mi fahy; mtDi l a C o p a f ; f h u U k ; e j ; p a d ; C o p a f ; f h u U i l a N t \ j ; j j ;  
j h j ; J f ; n f h z ; l h y ; m J M r ; r h p a k y ; y N t . m t h ; f s ; K b T m t h ; f s ;  
f ; h i a f S f F j j f f j h a ; U f ; F k . ( 2 n f h h p e j p a H 1 1 : 1 4 - 1 5 )

rhj j hd ; p d ; C o p a H f s ; m w p t p f ; F k ; m t d J n r a j p

rhj j h d ; p d ; ' n r a j ; i ' , N a R f ; w p ; J t ; p d ; e w n r a j ; p f ; F k h w h d J ;

NtnwhU Rt;Nr \ k ; , y i y N a . r y h ; c q f i s f ; f y f g g L j j ; p f ; w p ; J t ; p d i l a  
Rt;Nr \ j ; j g ; G u l ; l k d j h a ; U f ; f ; w h h ; f N s a y y h k y ; N t w y y .

ehqfs; c qfS fFg; gpurqfj j RtNr\j i j ayyhky> ehqfshtJ> thdj j yUeJ  
tUf w xU J j dhtJ> NtnwhU RtNr\j i j c qfS fFg; gpurqfj j hy> mtd;  
rgf;fggl i tdhaUf;fffl td; (fyhj j pA 1:7-8)

rhj j hD fnfd rpfhrdk; c z ;L:

Nj tDi la rpfhrdk; thdj j yz ;L. rhj j hDfF rpfhrdKz ;L> MapDk; Fwjj  
, l j i j ehk; mwNahk;

ehd; fz ;l kUfk; rWj i j i agNghyUej J @ mj pd; fhy;fs; fubapd;  
fhy;fi sgNghyTk> mj pd; tha; rpfj j pd; thi agNghyTk; , Uej d. tYrhggkhdJ j d;  
gyj i j Ak; j d; rpfhrdj i j Ak; kFfej mj pfhuj i j Ak; mj wFf; nfhLj j J.  
(ntsoggLj j y;13:2)

rhj j hd; toghl i hsHfi s nfhz ;Ls shd;

mNefH c z i kahd Nj ti d togLfpdwdH. rhj j hDk; i tj ;J sshd;

tYrhggj i j tz qf;pdhhfs;. myyhkYk; kUfj j wF xgghdtd; ahh? vdW  
nrhyyp... (ntsoggLj j y;13:4)

ry toghl i hsHfs; , NaRtpd; tRthrfi s VkhwWfpdwdH:

eyk; c yfk; eyy t j j uh[ aj j pd; Gj j p h; fi sfs; nghyyhqfDi la Gj j p h.

mi t fi s t j j f;fw r j ;J U grhR. mWgG c yfj j pd; KbT. mWf;fwthfs; Nj t J j hfs;  
(kj Nj A 13:38-39)

rhj j hd; nfi i 't j j fi s" eyy 't j j fNshL" fyf;fwhd; (tRthrfis).

rhj j hD fF j Hf;fj hrfis; c z ;L:

Nj td; ri gay; j Hf;fj hrfi s epakpf;fwH. mtHfs; mgpN\fk; ngwW Nj t dpl kUeJ  
tNrl nraj pfi s ri gf;F nfhz ;L tUthHfs; (1 nfhhpej pA 12:28). rhj j hdpd; fss  
j Hf;fHfs; fss j Hf;fj hrdk; c i uggH:

mNefq; fss j j Hf;fj hrfS k; vOkgp mNefi u tOrngghfs; (kj Nj A 24:11)

rhj j hD fnfd W MrhpA Hfs; c z ;L:

Nj td; rpyi u MrhpA Hfshf epakj ;J j kJ thHj i j fi s tpsffTk> nfhz ;L nryyTk;  
mgpN\ fj j hH (1 nfhhpej pA 12:28). MdHYk; vyNyhUK; Nj t dpl j j yUej yy. rhj j hd;  
fss j Hf;fj hrdj j w;fhf fss MrhpA Hfi s nfhz ;Lsshhd;

fssj j hfj hpfSk; [dqfSf;FsNs , Uej hhf> mggbNa c qfSf;FsSk;  
fssgNghj fhfs; , Uggghfs;@ mthfs; NfL fNfJ thd Ntj gGul Lfi sj ; j ej pkha;  
Ei oaggz z p j qfi sf; fpa; J fFfnfhz ; Mz ; ti u kWj yj ; > j qfSf;Fj ;  
j t;pkhd mo; t tUtj ; J fnfhsS thhfs;.

mthfSi la nfi ; el fi ffi s mNefh; gpdgwWthhfs; mthfs; ekj j k;  
rj j pakhhf;fk;J } \ fffggLk;

nghUshi rAi lathfsha> j ej pkhd thhj ; j fshy; c qfi sj ; j qfSf;F Mj hakhf  
trggLj j fnfhsS thhfs;..... (2 NgJ U 2:1-3)

rhj j hdpd; Mrhpahfs; nfhz ;tUtJ> gpi oahd kwWk; ghrtpi dahd 't;Ukgj j fhj  
nfhs; ffi s" MFk; nghai a Ngrp c z ; ki aAk; kwWk; gpi oi aAk; xdwahf; fyeJ  
VwWfnfhssj j ffj har; nrath.

mNef gpi oahd Nghj i dfs; fhuz khf JHc gNj r qfs; tsHrrpai leJ tUfpdwd.  
JHc gNj rkhtJ kjj j pd; mi kgG MFk; myyJ Nj tDi la thhj ; j fF KOtJk; xj J  
, i raf; \$baJ myyhj J MFk; mJ 't;Ukgj j fhj ekgrfi f" MFk;

ngaHfs> Nfhl ghLfs> kwWk; JH c gNj r mi kgGf;fs; ehl ;Lf;F ehL NtWgl ; i tahFk;  
mNef JH c gNj r FO f;fs; , Uggj hy; mi dj ; Jk; Fwggpi fbdkhFk; MdhYk; epi dtw;  
nfhsS qfs; Nj tDi la thhj ; j fNahL , i rtyyhj kj mi kgG xU JHc gNj rkhFk;  
(, t;tj j pahaj j pd; 'NghH rhHej FwggGf;fs;" gFj ppy; JHc gNj r FO f;fs; gwwp mwpeJ  
nfhs;tj wfhd topfhl ; y; j uggl LssJ)

rhj j hd ; mgNgh] j yi u nfhz ;Ls shd ;

mgNgh] j yd; vdgtd; ewnraj pi a mwrtj ; J ri gfi s fl ;Lgt dhthd; (1 nfhhpej pah  
12:28). rhj j hDk; mt;tj Nk j dJ Nti yf;F mgNgh] j yi u i tj ;Jsshd; mthfs;  
kffi s c z ; kahd mgNgh] j yi ug; NghdW nrawgl ;L VkhwWfpdwdH;

mggbggl ; thfs; fss mgNgh] j yhf> fgl Kss Nti yahlf;fs> fwp] ; J t;Di la  
mgNgh] j yhp;Nt \ j i j j ; j hj ; J fnfhz ; l thfsha;Uf;fwhhfs;. (1 nfhhpej pah 11:13)

rhj j hdpd; mgNgh] j yH JH c gNj r j j w;F j i yahtJl d; ri gfs;pd; Kffpa ] j hdqfs;py;  
, l k; g;bf;fpdwhH.

rhj j hd ; , NaRi t f s s f; fwp] ; J f;fs; %ykha; fhz g;f;fpd whd ;

fssf; fwp] ; J ffi s nfhz ;L rhj j hd; fwp] ; J i t g;uj pggz z pf; nfhs;fpdwhd; , NaR  
vrrhggJ;

xUtDk; c qfi s tQrphj gbf;F vrrh;fi fahajUq;fs>Vnddy> mNefh; te;J > vd;  
ehkj i j j ; j hj ; J fnfhz ;L: ehNd fwp] ; J vdW nrhyyp mNefi u tQrpggh;fs;  
(kj Nj A 24:25)

rhj j hd ; nj hl HG nfhs S knghUI L i t j j µfFk; mi kgG:

Ntj hfkkhdJ Nj td; vt;tj k; kdj NuhL nj hl HG nfhz ;hH vd fhL LfPdWJ. Nj td; , dwsTk; kdj NuhL nj hl HG nfhsS tµKGFpwhH. (, j i d rHtNj r mWti l Neu eµWtdj j µd; 'Nj trj j j i j mwj y;" E}yPy; mwj ayhk). rhj j hDk; kdj NuhL fi j f;fPdwhd; mtDi l a K j y; thHj i j fshy; kdj d; VNj d; Nj hl l j j Py; ghtj j Py; tµ Ntz b Nehp l J. (Mj µahffk; %dwhk; mj µfhuk).

tRthrfS; Nj tdµk; j qfs; Nj i tfs; Fwj j n[ gpf;fPdwdH> Nj tDk; eµ µkhd;fSµd; n[ gj j µwF gj PySµf;fPdwhH (ahfNfhG 5:16). rhj j hDµ nj hl HghsHfs; j µ Mtµfs; %ykhf nj hl HGnfhz l mtµk; Ntz LfPdwdH. rPy NeuqfsPy; rhj j hd; , awi fff;gghwgl l eµfo;Tfi sAk> rj j qfi sAk> mi rTfi sAk> xypfi sAk; nfhz l gj PySµf;f K bAk;

Nj td; kdj NuhL vOj ggl l thHj i j ahd Ntj hfkj j µd; %yk; nj hl HG nfhs;fPdwhH. rhj j hDµd; nj hl HG nfhsS k; trdqfs; vOj ggl l j µ rQrµi ffs> Gj j fQfs> cz HTµ Lk; gl qfs> , i rgghl yfs; %yk; tyk; tUfPdwd. Nj td; nj hl HG nfhsS k; vOj ggl l thHj i j > NgRk; j Hf;fj hµrdqfs; kdj Di l a tho;µwF ghJ fhggsµf;Fk> fhgghwWk; thHj i j fshFk; rhj j hd; gµi oahd ghJ fhgi g eµi wNtwWk; Ki wfs; fDsssthW MFk;m

rh] j µKk;uhrPyDk; , i t el rj j µqfs; %ykha; eµfor;µf;Fk> ghJ fhggµwFk; ghHggi t

thrgG Nj aµ y , i yfs> ml i l fs> gl qfs> j i yaPy; c ss NkLfs> c ssqi faPyss NkLfs> fz z hb Fkµfs; Nj aµ y , i yfsµd; mi kgG> ml i l fs> kdj fuj j Pyss NfhLfs> fz z hb geJ fs> kwWk; gl qfs; ghJ fhgG j Utj wF gadgLfPdwd.

kha kej µqfs; crrhµGf;fi s ghtj j y> Nghi j > mi rTµ l yfs> khaqfs> Ntbf i ffs> MtµfS l d; NgRj y> vj µfhhy NgrR> rej Hgg #oeµi yfs> kej µ NfhS;fs> j hµrdqfs> ti uj yfs; kwWk; vOj j hffkww Mt dqfs; Nghdwt wwhy; ghJ fhgG Nj Lj y;

rhj j hD f;F Nkkgl l tyyi k cz l:

, NaR j k; rµ HfS fF ghRj j htpi a ngww gµdµH ngydi l tHfs; vd thf;FWj p msµj j hH (mgNgh] j yH 1:8). rhj j hDk; \$l tyyi k kwWk; mj µfhuk; j uf;\$batd; (ntsµggLj j y; 13:2). mt dJ grhRfs; Nkkgl l ngyi dAk> rfj µi aAk; j uf;\$bai t. rhj j hdhy; Nkkgl l tyyi kAi l a mi l ahsqfs; kwWk; mwGj qfs; nraayhk;

mi tfs;mwGj qfi sr;nra;fµ grhRfSµd;Mtµfs;.... (ntsµggLj j y;16:14)

, NaR nrhdµdh:

meehsy; mNefh; vdi d Nehf;fµ fhj j hNt! fhj j hNt!c kJ ehkj j µdhNy j Hf;fj hµrdk; c i uj Nj hk; myyth? c kJ ehkj j µdhNy grhRfi sj ; J uj j µdhk; myyth? c kJ ehkj j µdhNy mNef mwGj qfi sr;nraNj hk;myyth? vdghhfs;

mgngH0J> ehd; xUffhYk; cqfisi mwpatyiy. mffpkr; nralfffhuNu>  
vdi dtl; L mfdWNghqfs; vdW mthfS f;Fr; nrhy; YNtd; (kj Nj A 7:22-23).

Mt p;Fhpa mi kgGf;fs pd; eji y;  
Nkyhd , l q;fs y; Mt p;Fhpa j l kfnfj p;hd Nghuhl i k;

, q;F rpy t;Nrl fil i kgGf;fs; Nkyhd , l q;fs p;Yss Mt p;Fhpa j l kapi d  
Nkwnfhs; tj w;fhf j uggLfpdwd.

rhj j hd; c Ukhwwp;fnfhs gtd; vd mwpaq;fs;

, f;fwypd; , gghl j j p;wF , f;Fwggpy; rhj j hd; c Ukhwwp;fnfhs gtd; vdgJ  
nj spthf;pdwJ. 'c Ukhwwk;' FwggJ gpj;gz z y; myyJ xdw;pdJ efyhf nj hji yhFk;  
Nkyhd ] j h dq;fs y; c ss j l kapi d Nkwnfhs; tj w;F Kj wgbahtJ rhj j hd;  
Nj tDi la rka mi kggpd; xtntH gFj pfi sAK; gpj;gz z p;AssH vdgi j mwpe;J  
nfhsS j yhFk; , t;tj efy; mkrq;fi s fhz Nghk;

gFj j wj i y ght p;f;f;

ghRj j Mt p;hdthpd; t;Nrl tukhdJ 'Mt p;fi s gFj j wj y;' vdgLfpd;wJ. nghJ tyyhj  
j pwi k Nj t dhy; mUsngngwW mj d; %yk; mLj j eghp;Yss Mt p;a c l dbahf  
gFj j wpe;J eyyj h myyJ nfi l j h vd mwpe;J nfhsS j yhFk;

c q;fS f;F , t;tuk; fpi l j j p;Uf;Fkhdhy; mji d Mt p;Fhpa j l kAss ] j h dq;fi s  
fhz ght p;Aq;fs; , t;tuk; , yi yahapd; NtnwJk; top;fs y; fz ;l wpa Nj t d; top;fi s  
j p;wggH. 2 NgJ U 2> kwWk; aj h ep;Ugj j py; nfhL f;Fk; Mt p;fs; c ss kdj d;pd;  
Fz hj praq;fs; gl bayl ggl Lssd. ( , ej mj p;fhuj j p;Yss 'NghH rhHej FwggGf;fs;'  
gFj j py; , i j Fw; j J Nkyj p;fkhf fwWfnfhs c gNahf;ggLj j p;nfhsS q;fs;) vyyh  
t;Rthrp;S k; 'Mt p;fi s Nrhj j j wpa' C f;F t; p;f;ggLfpd;wH (1 Nahthd; 4:1) 'Nrhj j j y;'  
vdgJ Mt p;fi s 'gFj j wj y;' MFk; Mt p;fi s Nrhj j j wj y; %ykhf mtekgp;fi f  
mi l th vd \$w KbahJ. Mt p;fs; Nj tDi la j hap;Uej hy; gFj j wj y; py; mthfs; ntwwp;  
ngWth.

Nj tDi la thHj i j i a fwwy;

rhj j hDi la Mrhp;Hfs> mgNgh] j yH> fss j Hf;fj hrp;fs> Cop;Hfs; Mf;Nahhpd; fss  
Nghj i di a mwptj w;F Nj tDi la thHj i j i a \$Wtj w;F mwpe; p;Uff Ntz ;Lk; gTy;  
j Nkhj Nj At;w;F \$WtJ;

ep;ntl;fggl hj Cop;f;fhudhAk; rj j p; trdj i j ej hdkhag; gFj ;J g; Nghj p;f;fwtdhAk;  
c di dj ;Nj tDf;F Kdghf c j j kdhf ep;Wj ;J kgb [ hf;f;pi j ahaj;U.

Mukg ri gyapy; gTy; kpf;gngUk; Mt p;Fhpa j i ytuhtH. nghp;ah gl ;l d t;Rthrp;fs;  
mtUi la thHj i j fi s Ntj hfkj j py; Nj bdH.

mejg; glizjjhh; kNdththQ; raha; trdjij VwWfnfhz L> fhhpaqfs;  
, ggbaUf;fwj h vdW jjdeNj hWk; Ntj thf;fpaqfi s MuhaeJghjjj pthy>  
nj rNyhd;fNfay; c ssthfi sgghh;f;fYk; ewFz rhyfshaUej hhs;. (mgNgh] j yH  
17:11)

Mt;pf;Fhpa j l kfs;pd; ] jhdqfs;py; tUK; vj HgGf;fi s j tHggj w;fhf vyyhtwi wAk;  
Nj t thHj i j ay; ntspr;rrj j py; fhz Ntz Lk;

t hHj i j ay; fhz hj vyyhtwi wAk; j s s pt pLqfs;

rhj jhd; Nkyhd ] jhdqfs;py; mNef Mt;pf;Fhpa j l kfi s ] jhgpf'Gj pa cz i kapd;  
t;Nrl nts;pgghL" Clhf nrawgLfpwhd; kffs; t;Nrl fdTfi sAk> J)j Hfs;pd;  
fhl;rfi sAk> j h;rdq;fi sAk> rgj q;fi sAk> myyJ khwhd tyi kfi sAk;  
mi l f;pdwdH. gTy; vrrh;ggJ:

rpyh; c q;fi sf; fyfg;gLj j p fwp] J t;Dila Rt;Nr\j;ijg; Gul;l  
kdjha;Uf;fwhh;fNsay;yhky; Ntwy.y. ehq;fs; c q;fSf;Fg; gpurq;fj j  
Rt;Nr\j;ij ayyhky> ehq;fshtJ> thdj j yUe;J tUf;w xU J)j dhtJ> NtnwhU  
Rt;Nr\j;ij c q;fSf;Fg; gpurq;fj j hy> mtd; rgf;f;ggll t dha;Uf;fff;f;td;  
(fyhj j p;H 1:7-8)

vej fwggj j i yAk> NfhlgHLfi sAk> nts;pggLj j y;fi sAk; j s s pt pLqfs; mi t  
Nj tDi la thHj i j fF Kuz hf , Uej hy; t;Rthrj j w;F xj j i rtyyhj  
j Hf;fj h;rdq;fi s VwWfnfhss Ntz l hk; (NuhkH 12:6) epi wNtwhj fhhpaqfi s  
(c ghfkk; 18:22) Nj tdz i l f;Fk; Nj tDi la thHj i j f;Fk; f;pl brNrHf;fhj J}ukhf;Fk;  
j Hf;fj h;rdq;fi s VwWfnfhss Ntz l hk; (c ghfkk; 13:1-5):

t;Nt;fj j ;pd; toj a t; l ;Lj ; j ggp el f;f;w kD\ d; nrj j th;f;sp; \$l ; j j ;y; j hgh;gghd;  
(ej ;nkhof;f;s; 21:16)

Mt;pa;pd; f d p %y kha; fz j j y;

rhj jhd; Nj tDi la tyi ki a j d;f;Fw;pa;ha; c UKhwwp mj;pa nrawghLfi s  
mwGj q;fshYk> mi lahsq;fshYk> Gj i k;fshYk; nra;f;pd;whd; Nj td; Co;aj;ij  
fz ;ggpl t;Nrl Ki wfi s mUsp;AsshH. e;q;fs; mej tyi ki a fz ;ggpl Mt;pa;pd;  
fd;pa;pd; d gadg;Lj j KbAk;

, NaR kd;ji u fd;ji Uk; kuq;fS f;F xggp;L;f;whH. e;q;fs; cz i kahd kwWk;  
Nghy;pahdtHfi s mth;f;S j fd; p %y k; mw;pa KbAk; vd \$W;f;whH;

eyy kuk; nfi;l fd;fi sf; nfhL;f;f;kh;l;l;H. nfi;l kuk; eyy fd;fi sf;  
nfhL;f;f;kh;l;l;H.

Mj yhy> mth;f;S i l a fd;f;sp;dhNy mth;fi s mw;pt;h;f;f;s;. (kj Nj A 7:18>20)

rhj j hDfF Mtjpd; tuqfi sAk> Nj tdpd; tyyi ki aAk; gupj gz z p fhz gpfF KbAk; MapDk; ghRj j Mtjahdth Clhf ghRj j thoi t fdpfs; Clhf fhz gpfF mtdhy; \$I hJ....

Mtjpd; fdNah> mdG> reNj h\ k> rkjh hdk> ebanhWi k> j aT> ewFz k> tRthrK> rhej k> , ri ral ffk; , ggbggl i tfSfF tNuhj khd gpkhz k; xdwkpyi y. (fjhj j pA 5:22-23)

fdpfs; %ykhfNt Copaj i j fz pff Ntz Lk> khwhf , awi fff khwhd tyyi kfshy; myy.

rhj j hdpd; rfy KdNd wwqfi sAk; j i l nra:Aqfs;

Nj td; , ] uNtYfF rhj j hdpd; nrayghLfi s j i l nraa vrrhj JsshH.

mthfSila vyyhr; rpi yfi sAk; thhggrf;fggl i mthfSila vyyh tffpufqfi sAk; mojj J> mthfs; Nki l fi snayyhk; ep%ykhffp.... (vz z hfkk; 33:52)

Nj td; nfhLj j Nkyj pf mwptWj j yfS fF ghHff c ghfkk; 18:9-14. vt;tj j j pyhd rhj j hD nrawghl bwFk; , ] uNty; njhlHG gl KbahJ. ebqfs; i fggwWk; vyyhg; nghUl fspYk; kha kej uqfs; fhz ggLkhapd; mji d mopff Ntz Lk; \$I Nt rhj j hdpd; Nti ygghLfi sAk; \$I> , j py; rpi yfS k; cssl ffk> mj p\ i mi rTfs> Nghi j kaf;qfs> j la rgj qfs> fz z hb geJfs> tpi sahl L> kej u Nfhyfs> , j wnfhj j mi dji j Ak; eFfJy; Ntz Lk; Gj pa Vwghl L fhyj j pYk; kffs; j hk; tRthrpffshdj d; gpdh nraa Ntz bajk; MFk;

khatj i j f;fhuuhaUej thfsy; mNefh; j qfs; G] j fqfi sf; nfhz LteJ> vyyhUfF Kdghfr; Rlnl hj j hhs; mi tfspl; fpaaj i j j; nj hi fghhj J> l kgj pdhapk; ntssffhrhff; fz i hhs; (mgNgh] j yH 19:19)

Nj ti d kfi kggLj j hj j l kahd E}yfi s> , i rfi s mojj JgNghLqfs; j l k thrQnraAk; , l qfs py; c qfs; Neuj i j fopffhj Hfs; Ntj hfk thHj i j ggb Nj td; j k; kfi kahy; epugga tNrl ] j h dqfs; gi oa Vwghl by; Nj thyaKk; kwWk; Gj pa Vwghl by; ngenj nfh] Nj ehspd; NghJ ril Hfs; \$ba Nkyt i L mi wAk; MFk; , Nj tj khf rhj j hDk; j dJ tyyi ki a j l kfnfd mHggz pffgggl i , l qfs py; fhz gpfF KbAk; , ttj , l qfs; j la gl qfs; fhz gpfFggLk; , l qfshfNth> Fbfffpdw fyf RghtKsstH \$Lk; , l qfshfNth> khj Nj hUl d; NgRk; ] j h dqfshfNth> Muhj i di a VwWfnfhsS fpdwj hd rhj j hdpd , l qfshfNth> ghtj j pd; goffKss vt;tj khd , l qfs Nyh , l kngWk; , ttj #oei yfi s j tpUqfs; Vnddy; , ttpl qfs py; rhj j hdpd tyyi k gyKssj hFk; ebqfs; Nj tDi la n[ gji j n[ gji J 'vqfi s Nrhj i dfFs; gupNtrpffggz z hj pUk" vd \$wptpl L c qfi s mttpl qfS fF nfhz L nryyhj pUqfs;



ebq;fs;Nga;fNshNI I f;f;akhaUff vdf;F kdj y; y. (1 nfhh;ej pAH 10:20)

ebq;fs; j twhd j i ytHfS I d> MrhpAHfS I d> j Hf;fj hrpfS I d> C opAHfS I d> kwWK;  
mgNgh] j yUI d; nj hl HG nfhsshj pUq;fs;

nghyyhq;fhaj ;Nj hdWf;w vyyhtwi wAk; t;L t;Fq;fs;. (1 nj rNyhd;fNfaH 5:22)

Nkyhd , I q;fs;Yss j ; ki a t;L nt s ;NaWq;fs;

t;Rthrf;S; , kNkyhd ] jhdq;fs;Yss Mtp;Fhpa j ; ki a j ssp;Uff khI;Hf;S;  
Nghj Hf;Hf;S; Nj tDi la ri gf;F vj puhsp;pd; Kfj; j ggwwp fwgpf;f Ntz ;Lk; (2  
j Nkhj Nj A 4:1-4). gpi oahd fwggj yhd kha kej p;q;fs; kwWK; rhj j hdp; Nfhl ghLf;S;  
mi lahs; k; fhz ggl Ntz ;Lk; 't;Rthrf;S; mej fhuj j ;pd; fdp;aww nrawghl ;L"ff;S;yp;Ue;J  
nts;ptu Ntz ;Lk; mtww;pd; nrawghLf;S;yp; , i lgg; \$I hJ.

t;Lj i yapd ; C op; j j w;fhd gap;wr; nraj y;

Nj tDi la mi kgghdJ cz i k ri gahFk> rhj j hDi lai j t;L gyKss; j hFk;  
ebq;fs; fwWf;nf;hz ;J , NaRnt ri gf;Fj; j i y vdWk; kwWK; t;Rthrf;S; mj d;  
rh;lkhaUff;pd;whHf;S; , j i d kdj w;nf;hz ;L trdj; j thrp;Aq;fs;

vyyhtwi wAk; mtUi la ghj q;fS f;F;f; f;bgglj j ; vyyhtwi wAk; vyyhtwwhYk;  
ep;gGf;w;TUi la epi wthf;pa rh;lkhd ri gf;F mti u vyyhtww;w;Fk; Nkyhd j i yahfj ;  
j ej Us;pd;h;... (vNgr;paH 1:22-23)  
c ddj q;fs;Yss J i uj j dq;fS f;Fk; mj ;fhuq;fS f;Fk; mtUi la meej Qhd;kh;J  
ri gapd;%y;ka; , gng;hOJ nj h;at;Uk; ng;hUl ;l hf;.. (vNgr;paH 3:10)

, NaRnt ri gf;F j i ytuhth. t;Rthrf;S; rh;lkhtH. vyyhtww;w;Yk; (rhj j hdp;Jk;  
mtdJ rka mi kgGk; csslq;fshf) Nkyhf , NaRtpd; fhy;f;S; cz ;L. t;Rthrf;S;  
rh;lkha; , Uggj hy; vyyhk; vq;fs; fhy;f;S; f;F f;bh;fTk; c ssd. 'fhy;f;S; f;F f;bh;f"  
vdgJ vyyh mj ;fhuq;fS k> ty;yi kf;S k; Nj td; vq;fS f;F mUs;pai t;fs; mi t  
vyyhtww;w;w;Fk; NkyhdJ. , NaR \$w;paJ mth j Uk; ty;yi kahdJ 'vyyh rj ;J Ut;pd;  
ty;yi kf;Fk;" NkyhdJ (Y}f;fh 10:19). , i t Mtp;Fhpa j ; kfs;pd; Nkyhd ] j hdq;fi s  
c ssl f;F;pd;wd.

ri gahdJ j dJ ty;yi kahy; ght;f;f;Ntz baJ , t;t; j g;pk;hz q;fS f;Fk> ty;yi kf;Fk;  
vj puhf;Nt! 'Nkyhd ] jhdq;fs;yp; c ss j ; kfi s" eff;f;g;Nghl ;L t;Lj i y  
ngwWf;nf;hssNt ri g. j dJ C op;akh;J gap;wr; ngw Ntz ;Lk; ehk; kdj Hfi s j ;Ugg  
Ntz baJ , Us;yp;Ue;J nts;pr; j j w;Fk; kwWK; rhj j hdp; ty;yi kf;S;yp;Ue;J Nj tDi la  
, uh[ ;[ ;p; j j w;Fk; MFk; (mgNgh] j yH 26:18)

Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl j fl Li uapd; j wTNfhs; trdj i j kddkhd vOj Tk;

---

---

2. gi oa Vwghl by; vt;thW 'Nkyhd ] j hdqfs;" gadgl Lssd?

---

---

3. 'Mtpf;Fhpa j kfspd; Nkyhd ] j hdqfs;" vdwhy; vdd?

---

---

4. RUf;fkhf rhj j hDi l a mi kgGffs; vt;tj k; Nkyhd ] j hdqfs;py; Mtpf;Fhpa j ki a el ggff;pdwd vd epi dtj; c ssi j j Uf.

---

---

5. Nkyhd ] j hdqfs;Yss j kfi s Nkwnfhss vt;tj fl i kgGffi s ehk; mi kff Ntz Lk;

---

---

---

---

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS f;fhd gj py;fshdJ j uggLssJ)

NghH rhHej FwpgGfs;

1. rhjjhd; Fwj; Jk> khakejµ FOFFs; Fwj; Jk; , ] uNtyUfF Njtd; tLjj  
vrrhpfj ffi s fwf. c ghfkk; 18:10-12> Nypauhfk; 17:7@19:31@20:16
2. gprhRfS fF gi l ffggl;l gyp Fwj; J fwf. c ghfkk; 32:17@2 ehshfkk; 11:15@rqfj] k;  
106:37
3. fb;tUtd JH c gNj r FOFFs;pd; nghJ thd mkrqfs;
  - mj pfhuj; Jt j i yi kj; Jtk; JHc gNj r FOFFs;pd; mqfj; Jt j j py; ahUfFk;  
fz fnfhgGt;pf;fhj guz mj pfhuk; nfhz;l tyyi kkpffj i ytd;
  - %l ggl;l J: JHc gNj rkhdJ mfnfhs; i fAs;stHfi s FOthf  
, i z ffwJ. khWgl;l vz z Ki latHfs;pl k;Ue;J ghpffgggl;l FOthf  
j d;aha; mi kffggLfwwJ.
  - rl;l h] pahdJ: JHc gNj rqfs; fl;l ha rl;l qfi sf; nfhz;l J> mi t  
thHj; j apd; mbggi l apy; mi kahJ t;Rthr goff h] pahdJ.
  - vj HggghdJ: JHc gNj r mqfj; j pdH nghJ thf r%fj; j py; ekgggl Tk> kj j i j  
] j hgpffTk; Kay;fpdwdH kwWk; murhq;fk; mthfi s vj HfffwJ.  
, f;fhuz j j hy; , twWf;Fs; vj HgGffs; Nj hdWf;pdwd. kj k> muR kwWk;  
r%f; k;
  - MI;rp Ki w: JH c gNj r mqfj; j pdH j i ythfs;pdhNyNa  
fl;LggLj j ggl Nth> MI rpf;Fl;gLj j Nth nra;th.
  - , ufr;pakhdJ: JH c gNj rk; Fwj; j mNefkhdi t 'ntspahUfF" mwpa  
Kbahj gb , ufr;pakha; i tffggLfwwJ.
  - mj pf nts;pgghLfs; JHc gNj rqfshdJ 'mj pf nts;pgghLfi s" Nj t d;pl k;  
ngWfwwJ. thHj; j fs;pd; gpd; NtW mj pfhu tyyi k mthfS fF cz;l.  
mi t vOj ggl;l i tFNsh myyJ epWtdhpd; NtW eghpd; nts;pgghLfs;  
Mdi t. rpy Nti s epWtdhpd; Ntjhfkj; j Fwj; j j d;gggl;l  
fUj; JffshfNth , Uffyhk; mthfS i la NfhlgHlfs; xU NghJk;  
Ntjhfk Nghj i di a xj j j py; y.
  - ri gfF Kuz; JHc gNj rqfshdJ ri gf i sAk> Copahfi sAk; j dJ  
tyyi kahy; vj HfffwJ.
  - FLkgj j py; Kuz; JHc gNj rqfshdJ FLkgj j pwF vj puhdJ> mj htJ mj pd;  
mqfj; j pdH j kJ FLkgj j pYss JH c gNj rfFOt;py;pyhj tUl d; FLkg  
c wi t Kwj; Jf; nfhssr; nra;fwJ. FLkgj j pd; rhl; h] pahd c wi t ghj; J  
j kJ rll uhff;pf; nfhss;fwJ.
4. cyfpYss mi dj; J JH c gNj rqfi sAk; fz;l wptJ fbdkhdJ Vnddpy; cyfpy;  
mNef JH c gNj rqfS ssJ> MdhYk; cyfpy; Ntfkhd tsHrrpAi l ajhd 'etbl  
fhy , affk;" vd mi offggLtJ Fwj; J ehk; Kff;pakhdj hf Fwpggl;l hy; mJ  
'gprhRf;sp; NfhlgHL" MFk; , gghl j i j vOJ i fa;py; cyfpy; kpy;pad; fz f;fhd  
kffs; , j py; gq;FgwWtNj hL> , j d; tsHrrp NtfKk; mj pfkhFk! l f;fpa  
mnkhp;f;fht;py; c ss mNef Gj j f gj;pgghSHfs; , gNghJ 'etbl fhy gh;Tfs;" vd

GJghpi t mi kffpdwdH Vnddpy; mthfsJ fhhpaqfS fF mj pf Nji t vOeJssJ. etld fhy , affkhdJ Guhd kha kej pjj py; jd; Nthfi s gjj JssJ. mj d; tuyhwW gjpthdJ RNkhp> , ej pa> vfgj pa> fyNj a> ghgNyhdpa kwWk; NgHpa kj mi kgGffS l d; nj hl HghdJ. 'etld fhy" vDk; Gj j kGJ j i ygG MapDk; mj DsNsNa Gj j hdJ xdWkpyi y.

, NaR Nehf;fggLk; tj khtJ mNef 'Nj thfs py;" xUtuhf myyJ 'c z j k" mwptjj ntsggLj j yhdhy; xUtuhfNth Gj j H> KfkKJ> fkAdpa] > nrhuh] j H> fpU\ z h NghyNt fUj ggLfphH. , NaRtpd; Nj tj Jtk; kWj ypf;fggLfWJ. Ntj hfkk; fwgggj htJ ghtj j pdkjj k; kdj d; Nj ti d t pl J J}ukNghdhd; Mdhy; etld fhy , affkhdJ fwgggJ kdj d; eyytdhf gpwehd; vdfpWJ. mthfs; ekGtJ Nj t d pl k; kdj d; Gydfshy; kl LNK ghpe; Jsshd> gpi oahd c z Htpwfhd fhuz kha; mi ktJk; NtWggll mi lahsKk> Nj tNdHL css l ffpaj j c z Htpd; %ykha; ki wj JssJ vdfpdwdH.

, jd; fhuz khf etld fhy , affk; NtWgy Ki wfi s vLj Jfnfhz l c z HTfi s flLggLj j Nahf> j pahdk> fj qfs> , i r ehl baqfs> Nghi j kUeJfs; Nghdwi tfi s gadgLj JfpdwdH. mthfs; \$WtJ , i t , ulrggpwfhdi t vdfpdwdH. , jji fa nrawghLfS k; nrayfS k; kej p qfs> khaqfs> khj Nj hH NgrR Nghdwi tahFk; etld fhy , affk; gprhRfspd; j hffj j wF toj wffk; nrai y nrafpdWJ.

etld fhy , affkhdJ Guhd , eJ NfhghL Ms kWgpwt p kwWk; fhkh Nky; Mj p\$ba ftdj j nrYj JfWJ. mthfs; ntwwpAss kWgpwt p ahy; nfi l 'fhkhffi s" euffyhk; vd ekGtH. kdj dhdt d; j dfnfd 'rhj j hd;" myyJ j df;Fhp , ulrgghfNth khw KbAk; etld , affk; khdp tpay py; fhy; gj j J t pl J. kj ggGfs> goffqfs; khwdJ> ri g kdj Df;FsS k; fyhr rhuj j wFk; mi kagngwWJ. eqfs; c qfS fNfww fhhpaqfi s nrafpwHfs> c qfS fF rhp adTk> eyyJ vdTk; nj hpej twwhy> etld fhy , affkhdJ Nj t thj j j mbggi la py; goffqfi s mwpat pyi y.

Vnddwhy; mthfs; ekGtJ j l k , yi y vdW> MfNt mqf FwwNkh> Fwwths p fNsh , yi y. kuz khdJ xdWkpyyhi k vdTk> khj j egH kWgpwt p vLgghH vdTk; ekGtNj hL> Fwwths p Nah> nfhi yahs p Nah> fUffi ygNgh , yi y vdfpdwdH.

etld fhy , aff Ki wahdJ> ri gf;\$ l hf j ki k ntsggLj J t Nj hL c yfshtpa l ffpaj j j nfhz LssdH. etld fhy mqfj j pdH fi j ggJ tUfpdw 'Rj j pfhgG" Fwj J , J cyfk; KOTi j Ak; Rj j pfhj J 'Fi w tsHrrp Mj J khffs;" mi dj j j Ak; Rj j pfhpFk; ahH j ki k flTs;fshf vz z tpyi y vDk; mbggi la py> cyf epi ya py; css xdwi z fFk; rfj pNahL , i z eJ nraygLfpdwdH> xU mj pfhuj j pdhy; kdj NuhL Nj t dww l ffpak; nfhs;fpdwdH.

gy , affq;fsypUeJ etld fhy , affk; xU gupj hd rfj pahf c yf l ffpaj j pi d  
Nkwnfhss rj j hdhy; gadgLfpdwJ vdyhk; , J kpfTk; c j tf;\$ba rhj j hdpd;  
c yfshtpa MI rpi a VwgLj j \$ba mbj j skhf mi kAk; vdgj py; reNj fkyi y.

5. 2 NgJU 2 kwWk; Aj h epUgq;fi s fw;fTk; mtwwpd; Fz tpayGfi s rhj j hdpd;  
J}J tHfi s ri gapy; , dq;fhz yhk;

gpi oahd Mrhpahfsd; Fz hj irak;  
, uz ;L NgJU , uz ;l hk; mj pfhuk;

c j huz k;

gpi oahd Mrhpahfs; Ntj Gul ;Lfi s Ei oggH. trdk; 1  
Mz ;l ti u kwj yggH. trdk; 1

, d;pnj hl Uqfs;

.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....

'ghRj j kdij hpd;" Fz hj iraqfs;  
ri gapyss kdij d;  
Aj h epUgk;

.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....  
.....

mj pfhuk; , Ugj nj hdW

rhj j hdpa tyyi kNahL , i l ggLj y;

FwffNfhs;fs;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f;fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdj i j kdggH khf vOj Tk;
- rhlj j j y> Mtj pd> Mj j khtpd; c sNs rhj j hdpa j hf;Fj y; ei l ngWk; %dW Kffja fhhpqfi s mi lahsggLj j Tk;
- Mtj fi s gFj j wj y; tuk; Cl hf rhj j hdpa tyyi kNahL , i l gLk; fhhpaj j pd; ngWkj p Fwj j tpsffTk;
- rhj j hdhy; mi yf;foff;fggLj y; vdwhy; vdd vdgi j tpsffTk;
- rhj j hdhy; mi yf;foff;fggl j xU eghpd; Fz hj praqfi s mi lahs; fhz Tk;
- rhj j hdpa tyyi kNahL , i l ggl j , NaRtpd; Coaj i j Fwj j RUffkhf j uTk;
- rhj j hdpa tyyi ki a NkwnfhsS Ntj hfk tophl Lj y;fi s ghtpf;fTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj j ayUeJ j wTNfhs; t rd k;

erNuadhfa , NaRi tj; Nj td; ghRj j Mtj pdhYk; tyyi kapdhYk; mgN\ fkgz z pdhh; Nj td; mtUI Nd\$ l , Uej gbapdhNy mth; edi knra;fwtuhAk; grhrpd; tyyi kay; mfggl j ahti uAk; Fz khf;FfwtuhAk; Rwwj j hpej hh; (mgNgh] j yH 10:38)

mwpKfk;

mNef fhyqfshf grhRfspd; Nti yahdJ mNef kffshy; xJffggL L mwpAk; Nehf;Fl d; fl Ts; ekqfi faww fyhrrhuqfsy; , UeJssJ. , J gurpi dahf , yyhj Nghj pYk> , j d; j hffk; tho;tpYk> tLfs;Yk> ri gfs;Yk> Nj rqf;spYk; c ssJ.

eb;fs; KddH mwpej gb> grhRf;fshdJ tRthrp;S fnfj puhd NghuhLk; j la tyyi kAi la Mtj fspd; \$ l i kggHFK; (vNgrpaH 6:12). grhRfs; Gkpa; rhj j hdpa j pl j j j epi wNtwWk; xUq;fi z gG \$ l j khFK;

fb;tUk; ml j ti d RUffkha; eb;fs; fwWfnfhz j ghl j j j yUeJ grhRfi s Fwj j k; mtw;pd; nrawghl i l Ak; Fwj j ssJ;

nfLf;Fk;Mtj fs;	mRj j Mtj fs;	gytldj j pd;Mtj fs;
Mtj i a ghj pf;fpdwJ	Mj j khi t ghj pf;fpdwJ	rhlj j j ghj pf;fpdwJ
, ej Mtj fshdJ : mbi kggLj j k> Ml nfh;S k> mi yf;foff;FK;		

ebqfs; MtprFhpa Nghuhljjj MukgpfFk; Kd; ebqfs; mwpeJ nfhss Ntz baJ  
vt;tj k; rhjjhdpa tyyi ki a> gytdggLjji y> MSi fi a> gbf:fggLi y rhlj j py>  
Mj:Jkhty; kwWk; Mtpry; njhlHGGLj:JfpdwJ vdgJ Fwjj hFk; ebqfs; mwpej  
kffsy; rpyH kdf:Foggjj py> gurri dffs; kwWk; mj pfhu rfj pjd; grhRfsjd;  
tyyi kahy; fl:lgglLssj py; c sstHfS fF , gghl khJ rwej topfhl b MFTk>  
mej fhuj j py; fl:lggl: tHfS fF Copak; nraaTk; c j TfWJ.

, NaRTk> grhRf:fs k;

, NaRtpd; Nghj i dAk> CopakK; rhjjhdpa Mtprfs; cz i kahd j l kapd; Nri dffs; vd  
vLj:Jffhlbd. , NaR grhRfs; Fwjj:J fwgjj i t> vt;thW mi tfSld; nrawgl:lh>  
rhjjhdpd; fl:li kgGk; vdgJ Fwjj:J ngWkj pahd j fty:fsjd; msTk; vdd?

, NaR VwWfnfhz :l cz i kahdJ> rhjjhd; grhrpd; Nri di a topel j:Jgtd; vdgj hFk;  
mth grhrpd; cz i kj:Jtj i j Ak> tyyi ki aAk; mwpej uej hH. Nj t , uh[:[ paj j py;  
tUi fahdJ rhjjhdpd; tyyi k nts:NawwggLtpd; mi lahskhf mi kfWJ vd  
, NaR \$wpdhH. thrpff kj Nj A 12:22-30> khwF 3:22-27> Y}ffh 11:14-23. , NaRthdH  
grhRfi s Fwjj:J \$wpatwpy; RUffk; j uggLfpdwJ.

, NaRtpd; Copaj j pd; kpfngUk; gqF grhRf:fsldhd j HtpDs; mi kej uej J. , J  
, NaRtpd; kwWk; mtuJ ehkj j pd; NkYss mj pfhuj j pd; c j huz khFk> , i t grhrpd;  
tyyi kfi s j Hff Ntj Mj huqfi s j UfpdwJ. , NaR rhjjhdpa fl:Lf:fnshL  
tej uej vyyh kffS fFk; Copak; nraj hH. NgJU , NaRtpwF \$wpaJ:

erNuadhfa , NaRi tj; Nj td; ghRj j MtprdhYk; tyyi kapdhYk;  
mgN\ fkgz z pdhh; Nj td; mtUI Nd\$ I , Uej gbapdhNy mth; edi knra:fpwtuhAk;  
grhrpd; tyyi kay; mfggl: ahti uAk; Fz khf:FfpwtuhAk; Rwwj j hpej hh;  
(mgNgh] j yH 10:38)

, NaR grhrpd; tyyi kfS fF vj puhf nraj fhpaqfi s ghjj j pd; gpd:dhYss 'Nkyj pf  
gbggpy;' ebqfs; Nkyj pfkhf fwf KbAk;

vt;t hW grhRf:fs; el j j ggLfpd wd

ebqfs; fwWfnfhz :l gb> grhRf:fs; rhjjhdhy; Nj tDf:F vj puhf gadgLj j ggLfpdwd  
kwWk; Nj t j pl:qfs> Nehffqfs; Nj t kffS fF vj puhfTk; cssd. mi t  
mtprthrpS fF vj puhfTk; Nghuhb cz i kahd rjj paj i j tplL tpyffp j kNkhL  
, i z ffpdwd. grhRf:fs; tNri ] j yqfi s fl:LggLj:JfpdwJ (mj gg pfi s) j hdNay;  
10:12-13y; tUk; NgHrpa murd; FwggLfpdwhH> grhRf:fs; j dgggl: tHfNshL> Mz fs;  
ngz fNshL nrawgl: L> c yfpy; rhjjhdpd; nrawghLfi s epi wNtwWfpdwd. Nj tDi la  
rjj j j wF khwhftpUggJ rhjjhdpd; gupj hd NehffkhFk; 'rhjjhd;' vDk; gj k; FwggJ  
'vj hpi' vdgj hFk; rhjjhd; gupj hdkhf Nj tdpd; vj hpahthd; (NahG 1:6> kj Nj A 13:39).  
, uz :l htj hf mtd; kdij Hfsjd; vj hpahthd; (rfhpah 3:1@1 NgJU 5:8).  
ebqfs; fwwtj khf> grhRfS fF tjj j parkhd Rghtqfs; cz :L. xU grhR mi lahsk;

fhz ggl;l J 1 , uh[hf;fs; 22:23y; 'ngha; \$Wk; Mtj'. kj Nj A 9:25y; 'Ci kAk; nrtpLkhd"  
Mtp fhz ggLfjwJ. NtWgg;l Rghtqnfhz;l gprhrpd; Mtpfs; nrawgLk; tj khtJ  
gytLj j yhd Mtjahf> nfLfFk; j b Mtpshf> mRj j Mtpshf c ssJ. rhj j hd;  
mi tfi s kdj Ufnfj j hf rhj j j y> Mj j khtj y> Mtpj y; gadgLj j fwhd;

gyt bl ggLj j k; Mtpfs;

, ttj Mtpfs; rhj j j y; Ntj i d VwgLj j fjdwd> tRthrfi sgNghy mtRthrfi sAk;  
j hfFfjwd. Y}f;fh 13:10-17> mej ngz ; gytbl Mtjahy; Ntj i dgg;l hs; mts; rgj ;  
Muhji day; fyeJ nfhz bUej Nj hL , NaR mti s 'Mgpfhkpd; Fkhuj j p' vdwhH.  
, ttj fhuz j j pd; %ykhf mts; Nj ti d gpdgwWfjdwtsahUej hs; mtSi la rhik;  
gj jnd;l tUl kha; rhj j hdhy; fl;l ggl bUej J. NtW rj rhj j hdpa tyyi k rhj j j y;  
nrawgLti j fb;tUk; trdqfsj y; fhz f. kj Nj A 12:22@ 17:15-18@ mgNgh] j yH 10:38@ 2  
nfhhj j j h 12:7.

nfLfFk; Mtpfs;

, ttj Mtpfs; kdj dJ Mtpi a j hfFfjwd. gpi oahd Nfhl ghLfi s VwFk gb nfLj j  
ej j pa Mf;fpi df;Fs; j sS fjdwd. , ttj MtpshdJ gpi oahd Nfhl ghL> JH  
c gNj r> mej p fwp] j ffs;pd> gpi oahd MrthpHfs;pd; MtpshFk;

Mf;Yk> Mtjahdth; ntsggi l ahar; nrhy; Yfjwgb> gw;fhyqfsNy kdrhl rj y; #Lz l  
nghaaUi la khaj j dhNy rj y; tQrffjw MtpS fFk; gprRfs;pd; c gNj r qfS fFk;  
nrtpfhLj j> tRthrj i j t;l t yf;gNghthh;fs;. (1 j Nkhj Nj A 4:1)

, ttj khd gpi oahd Nghj i dapd; MtpshdJ tQrff;f;\$bai t. mi tfs; j hqfs;  
Nj td; vdW fhz gpfFk; tj khf mwGj qfi s nraAk; MtpshFk;

mi tfs; mwGj qfi sr; nrafjw gprRfs;pd; Mtpfs;. mi tfs; gNyhfnkq;FKss  
uh[hffi sr; rhttyyi kAss Nj tDi la kfhehsy; el fFk; Aj j j j w;Ff; \$l br;  
Nrhf;Fk gb f;Fg; Gwgg;l G; NghfjwJ. (ntsoggLj j y; 16:14)

mtDfF gpd> ahH rhj j hdpd; Nti yf;fhf mtdJ rfy tyyi kNahLk>  
mi l ahsqfNshLk; kha mj praqfNshLk; tUtJ.

nfl;LgNghfjwthfS fFsNs mej j pdhy; c z;l hFk; rfytj tQrfj Nj hLk; , UfFk;  
, ul rff;gg;l j j fj har; rj j j j pdNkYss mdi g mthfs; mqf;fhahkwNghdbahy;  
mggb el fFk; (2 nj rNyhd fNfaH 2:9-10)

nfLfFk; Mtpfs; 'Fwprhy;Yk; Mtpfi s" c ssi fFk; , J mgNgh] j yhy;

ehqfs; n[ gkgz ;Z fjw , l j j f;Fg; Nghj fay; Fwprhyy VTfjw Mtpi afnfhz bUej>  
Fwprhy;Yfjw j dh; j d; v[ khdfS fF kFej Mj haj i j c z;l hf;fj xU ngz ;  
vqfS fF vj jgg;l hs;. (mgNgh] j yH 16:16)



, t;tj Mt pfs; Fwprhyi y myyJ 'goffggll Mt pfs;" , nraYfF c jTf pdwd. rh] j juk; ghHgNghH> khaqfs> t j i j fs> fz z hb c Uz i l fs> kwWk; , i y thrgghsHfs> vOj ggl hj Ki wfs; %yk; , fFwp nrhy;Yk; Mt pfs; vj p fhyj i j \$Wf pdwd. , awi fayyhj mwpi t fhz gpf;f pdwd. , ggoffggll Mt pfs fF Nt j hfkj j py; vrrhpf i f t pL f fggL f pdwJ Nt y p a u h f k k; 19:31@ 20:6@ c ghf k k; 20:27> 1 rhKNty; 28:3

nfL f Fk; Mt pfs; kdrhl rpi a #LggLj ;J f pdwd. nfL f f> , r r p f f> ghll r p f f> ftHej pOf f> Mht f Nf hshuhf f> Nguhi r f F> t p a g g w F> t p a g Gz H t l l> ftH r r p f f> j t w h d g h i j f F n f h z L n r y f p d w J . n f L f F k ; M t p f s ; ' N k y h d ] j h d j l l k f S f F " c a p N u h l i k ; m s p f f p d w d . m i t J H c g N j r , l q f s p Y k > j t w h d N f h l g h l L c s s , l q f s p Y k ; , U e J n r a w g L f p d w d . r h j j h d ; M u h j i d i a t p U k G f p w h d ; v d g i j e p i d t p w ; n f h s S q f s ; M f N t v t ; t j j j y h a p D k ; m i j g ; n g w f \$ b a t o p t i f f i s V w g L j ; J t h d ; n f L f f p d w M t p f s ; M z f i s A k > n g z f i s A k ; r p i y e k ] f h u j j p w F k > r h j j h i d M u h j p f f T k ; V w g h L n r a f p d w d . , i t F w j ; J ' M t p f ; F h p a j l l k a p d ; ] j h d q f s ; " v d D k ; 20k; g h l j j p y ; m w p t H f s ;

mRj j Mt pfs ;

, t ; M t p f s p d ; t y y i k k d j j M j ; J k h t p i d g h j p f f p w J . , i t f s ; m e j p a h d n r a y f S f F > j l a r e j i d f S f F > N r h j i d f F k w W k ; M z f i s A k > n g z f i s A k ; f l b i t j ; J s s f h h p a q f S f F n g h W g g h f c s s d . r h j j h d ; j d g g l l t H f i s m R j j M t p f s h y ; f l L g g L j ; J k ; N g h J m t d h y ; m t H f i s t L f s p Y k > r i g a p Y k > K O N j r j j p Y k ; c s s , t ; t j k h d j d g g l l t H f i s x d w p i d j ; J n r a w g l K b f p w J . , J v e j s t p w F r h j j h d ; r % f j j p D s ; c s s m i k g G f f s p D } L n r a w g L t j p d ; f h h p a j i j f h l L f p d w J . c j h u z k h f m R j j M t p f s p d ; f h p i a i a k j N j A 10:1@12:43@khwF 1:23-26y; fhz yhk;

mbi k j j d k > g y t b k > M l n f h s s y ;

j l a M t p f s ; k f f i s g b f f p d w d . g b f f g g l y ; v d g J N k w n f h s S j y > v j p u a ; t U j y > m y y J n t s p a y p U e J f l L j y ; v d g ; n g h U s g L f p d w J . , t ; t j m b i k j j d k h J > j l a M t p f s p y ; g y t o p K i w f s p y ; k d j i d m b i k g g L j j p f ; n f h s f p d w d . m i t e k g p f i f , o f f r ; n r a f p d w d . g p i o a h d r l q F f i s c U t h f F f p d w k w W k ; k d j p w F s N s g p i o a h d v z z q f i s c U t h f F f p d w d . j w n f h i y v z z k > m e j p a h d v z z k > e k g p f i f a p d i k > g a k ; N g h d w d . g r h R f f s ; r h j j h d p a f h p i a f i s c U t h f F t N j h L > k d j D f F g h t j j p y ; t p O k g b N r h j i d i a V w g L j ; J f p d w d .

erNuadhfa , NaRi tj ; Nj td; ghRj j Mt p a p d h Y k ; t y y i k a p d h Y k ; m g N \ f k g z z p d h h ; @ N j t d ; m t U I N d \$ I , U e j g b a p d h N y m t h ; e d i k n r a f p w t u h A k ; g r h r p d ; t y y i k a y ; m f g g l l a h t i u A k ; F z k h f ; F f p w t u h A k ; R w w j j p e j h h ; (m g N g h ] j y H 10:38)

g r h R f f s ; k d j i u M l n f h s S f p d w d . g r h R f s ; e p e j i d A l d ; \$ b a t j j j p y ; x d N w h m y y J g y N t h ( g r h R f s ) k d j D i l a r h l j i j m i y f f o p f f n r a f p d w N j h L j k ;

nj j j j w f h d F w w t h s p a h f m t i d K O i k a h f f l L g g L j J f p d w d . n j y H ' g r h R g b j j y ' v D k ; t h H j j i a M l n f h s S t j w f h f g a d g L j J f p d w d H . M a p Y k ; g u N a h f k ; h j p a h d t h H j i j g g b > m i y f ; f o p f ; f g g L k ; k d j d ; g r h R f s p d ; j q ; F k p l k h f p d w h d ; ' M l n f h s s g g L t j h d J ' v d W F w g g J m t D i l a g h t j j p d h y ; m y y . m t d J n g h W g G , f f h h p a q f N s h L , i z e J r j j j j w F V w g e l j j g g l y h F k ;

m b i k g g L j j y h d J r j j j j p d g b e i l n g W f p d w J . x U e g H M t p a p d ; t y y i k i a f ; n f h z L k h j j t U l d ; N g r p F w p N f l f > r h g q f i s c r r h p f f > k e j p u t h j p a h t j w F > m y y J N t W t y y i k f i s M z L n f h s s K a w r p f f y h k ; m J N g h y m b i k g g L j j y h d J x U t h p d ; r j j k p y y h k Y k ; e i l n g W k ; j d g g l l e g H m b i k g g L j j p f n f h s s N f l f h t p D k > m t h p d ; g h t v z z q f s > n r a w g h L f s > k e j p u t j i j f f h u N u h L n j h l H G M f p a t w w h y ; c z l h F k ; t j s T m b i k g g l y h F k ;

r h j j h d p a t y y i k f s ; n g w N w h i u M z L n f h s S t N j h L n g w N w h h p d ; g h t q f s ; f h u z k h f m L j j j i y K i w i a g h j p f f p d w J . ( g h H f f v z z h f k k ; 20:5@ 34:7 > c g h f k k ; 5:9 . ) , t t j r h j j h d p a M l n f h s s m y y J m b i k g g l y ; k h w F 7:24-30 k w W k ; 9:17-21 y ; c s s J .

, q F r h j j h d p a g y t b K s s h f f y ; v D k ; g F j p A k ; c z L . , J e g e j i d A i l a J k > x U t d ; j d J R a t p U g g y ; m y y J g r h R f f S l d ; V y N t n j h l H G g l j j p d h y ; V w g L f p d w J . , J k e j p j j h y ; V w g L j J k ; m t r p a k w w N j i t a h F k ; g r h R f f s ; k w W k ; r h j j h d ; t p U g g q f i s m i k g g N j h L > n j H e n j L f F k ; t j j j j y ; M l n f h s f w J . g r h R f f s p d ; t y y i k i a M s g g L t J m i t f s h y ; g y t b g g l V j t h F k ;

g r h R f s ; t p R t h r p f i s j h f F k h ?

c z i k a h d t p R t h r p g r h r h y ; M l n f h s s g g l K b a h J V n d d y ; g h R j j M t p a h d t H j k J M y a j i j j b M t p a h y ; e p u g g t p l k h l h H :

c q f s ; r h k h d J e b q f s ; N j t d h N y n g w W k ; c q f s y ; j q f A k ; , U f f w g h R j j M t p a D i l a M y a k h a p U f f p n j d W k > e b q f s ; c q f S i l a t h f s y n t d W k ; m w p a h f s h ?

f p a j J f F f ; n f h s s g g l B h f N s . M i f a h y ; N j t D f F c i l a i t f s h f a c q f s ; r h j j p d h Y k ; c q f s ; M t p a p h Y k ; N j t i d k f i k g g L j J q f s ; ( 1 n f h h e j p a H 6:19-20 )

e b q f s ; N j t D i l a t h f s h a p U e j h y > g h R j j M t p a h y ; e p u k g p a p U e j h y ; e b q f s ; r h j j h D f F c i l i k a h f N t h m y y J m t d p d ; M t p f s h y ; e p u g g g l N t h k h l B H f s > x N u r k a j j y ; g h R j j M t p a h d t H ' M y a j i j ' r h j j h N d h L , i z j J n f h s s k h l h H .

M a p D k ; t p R t h r p f s ; g r h r p d ; j h f F j y f S f f c s s h f k h l h H f s ; v d g J , j d ; f U j j y y . v k J N g h u h l j j j y ; , i t v k f F v j p a h a ; c s s t y y i k a h F k ; r h j j h d ; g r h r p d ; t y y i k f s h y ; t p R t h r p f i s g b j j y ; % y k h f n t s p a y p U e J j h f F f p d w h d ; , i t e h k ; K d d H F w g g l l i t f s ; M a p D k ; c s s h d n j h o w g h L > ' m b i k g g L j j y ' m y y J f l L j y ; v d g J n t s p a y p U e J f l L g g L j j y h F k ; t p R t h r p f s p d ; n r a w g h L r h j j h d h y ; e l j j g g l l h y ; m t H f s ; g r h R f f s p d ; t y y i k a h y ; m b i k g g L j j g g l L s s h H f s ; , t t j m b i k g g h L

myyJ fl;l grhRffshy; mi kAk; NghJ rhjjhd; mtHfi s j b Nehffqfs;wF  
gadgLj ;J thd;

, f;fhhpak; NgJ Ut;wF elej J > mtd; , NaRtpd; rll d; rhjjhd; fUt;ahf , NaRi t  
kdj Fyj j pd; ghtj j ;w;fhf gl gNghFk; ghLfs;yp;Ue;J j pi r j ;Ugg Kwgl ;l hd; , NaR j kJ  
ghLfs; Fw; j ; \$wpaJ k; NgJU \$wpaJ :

Mz ;l tNu> , J c kf;F Nehj f;\$I hNj > , J c kf;Fr;rkgtpggj ;yi y..... (kj Nj A 16:22)

, NaR NgJ Ut;wF \$w;pdhH:

vdf;Fg; gpd;dhfgNgh> rhj j hNd> e;vdf;F , l wyha;Uf;f;w;ha; Nj tDf;F Vwwi t fi sr;  
r;ej ;ahky;kD\ Uf;F Vwwi t fi sr;r;ej ;f;f;w;ha;... (kj Nj A 16:23)

, NaR NgJUi t cz i kahf rhjjhd; vdt;yi y. mtH meNeuj j ;y; NgJU j di d  
rhj j hDf;F nraygl , l ksj j ;p;Ue; j j mw;ej ;p;Ue; j hH. mtd; rhj j hdhy;  
Ml nfhssgg; bUf;ft;yi y> MapDk; rhj j hdp; Mtp;fs;nrawgl , l ksj j hd;

grhRf;F , l qnfhl hkYk; , Uq;fs; (vNgr;paH 4:27)

xU kdj d; kWgb gw;f;Fk; NghJ mtd; ngaH guNyhfj j ;Yss t;Nri Gj j fkhD [ Pt  
Gj j fj j ;y; vOj ggLf;wJ. [ Pt Gj j fj j ;y; j kJ ngai uf; nfh;LsNshNu guNyhfj j ;y;  
ej j ;akha; tr;pf;F KbAk;

[ PtG] j fj j ;Ny vOj ggl ;l tdhff; fhz ggl hj tndtNdh mtd; mf;f;pd;f;lyNy  
j ssggl ;l hd; (ntsggLj j y;20:15)

[ PtGj j fj j ;y; c q;fs; ngaH vOj ggl KbAk; MapDk; e;q;fs; ghtj j pd; tho;fi fi a  
t;Uk;gp mj w;Fs;j ;p;Uk;gp;dh; mo;pf;fggl Tk; \$Lk;

n[ aq;nfh;S f;w;tndtNdh mtDf;F ntz ;t] j ;uk; j h;g;gp;f;fg;gLk;@  
[ PtG] j fj j ;y;Ue;J mtDi la ehk; j j ehd; f;w;f;fg;Nghl hky> vd; gj h KdghfTk;  
mtUi la J] j h;KdghfTk;mtd;ehk; j j mw;fi fa;Lntd; (ntsggLj j y;3:5)

t;Rthrp;fs;mw;aggl ;l gb> ghtj j j mw;fi fa;pl hi k> , t;t;pl j j ;y; t;Rthrp;f;w;] j td; vDk;  
j Fj pi a , of;f;w;hd; gTy; , t;t;pl j j ;y; j dJ nrhej fUj j hf kwwtHf;F gpurq;f;pf;Fk; ehd;  
'Mfhj tdha; Nghfhj ggb" vdf;pd;whH:

kwwth;f;S f;Fg; gpurq;f;kgz ;Z f;w; ehdj hNd Mfhj tdhag; Nghfhj gb;f;F> vd; rh;lj j j  
xLf;f;f;f;f;bggl j ;j f;Nwd;. (1 nfh;h;ej ;paH 9:27)

gTy; , gghtj j j > t;Nri khf rh;lj j ;y; nj hl Uf;pdw mw;fi fa;pl hj ghtkhdJ> kwwtHf;F  
gpurq;f;pf;Fk; j dJ Mj ;J khi t , oe;J Nghfr;nraAk; vdf;f;w;hH.

nj hl Hej ghtjjjy; [PtggjhdJ kdkhwwki lej epi yi a Kwggj hFk; , J ebfs; , NaR fwp] Jtjd; cz i kahd rll H myy vdfpwJ. ebfs; nj hl HeJ mwpeJk> mwpi fi fa pl hj ghtjjj nfhz bUejhy; vej epi yapy; ebfs; , NaRtjd; rll uha; , Uej Hfs; vdNwh> kLz ;Lk; rhjj hdjd; , uh[ : [ pajj wFs; veepi yapy; mfggl BHfs; vdNwh ahUk; \$w KbahJ. Nj td; meepi yi a mwptH. Mdhy; mJ vgnghJ el ffwNj h mgNghJ ebfs; rhjj hdjd; ngUk; j hfFj YfF c qfi s c l gLj J fjdWHfs; mj Nj hL grhRf;fsjd; MS i ffFsS k; mfggLfdWHfs; , J Vd; KffjakhdJ vdwhy; ebfs; ghtjjj nraj Uejhy; mi j mwpi fi fa pl L mej japyUeJ kLz ;L nfhs;tj wfhFk;

ekKi la ghtqfi s ehk; mwpi fi fa pl jhy> ghtqfi s ekfF kddjJ vyyh mepahj i j Ak;elf;peki kr;Rj j fhggj wF mth; cz i kAk;ej AK; c sstuhajUf;fwjh;

ehk; ghtQnraaty; ynadNghkhdhy> ehk; mti ug; nghaauhF;fwthfshaUgNghk> mtUi la thhj i j ekf;Fs; , uhJ. (1 Nahthd;1:9-10)

, NaRthdtH Ntj hfkj j y; Nj td; vDk; thhj i j ahy; mi of;fggLfdwhH. Nj tDi la thhj i j c qfsy; xsuhtpl j hy; , NaRTk; c qfsy; fhz khll hH.

vt;t hwhd t of s y; grhRf s ; Mf;fwkpf;f jpd wd ?

grhRfsgyt of s y; Mf;fwkpf;f KbfjdwJ:

1. rej j fspj; Cl hf; grhRf s; xU egi u Mlnfhs;Nth> MS i f nraanTh KbAk; vggbnady; mtwJ ngwNwhhd; Nkyhd Mlnfhs;sy> MS i f , Uf;Fk; NghJ. , i t gpi s fspj; Nky; grhRf;fsjd; Mj pf;fj i j fhz gpf;Fk; Ntj gFj pfshFk; (ahj j puhfkk; 20:5@34:7@c ghfkk; 5:9).

2. rej i d %ykhf; rej i dahdJ rhjj hdjd; guj hd nj hopw;\$ljjjy; xdW. rhjj hd; c qfS i la epi dTfi s flLggLj jpdhy; mtd; c qfs; KOi kahd nrawghLfi s flLggLj J fjdwhd; mwpi t flLggLj Jk; Ki w Fi wtjpd; tpi sthf rjjjj i j ghtpf;Fk; Ki w Fi wfwJ. , J ght nray;fS fFk; topel j Jk; ght rej i dfs> nrayfi s nj hl Uj y; Ml rpf;Fk> MS i ffFk; nfhz ;L nry;tNj hL , Wj pahf j ll kapd; , l khf khWfwJ. , J Nuhkhy; tpsf;fggLk; Ki wahtJ:

1. , t;tj kdkhdJ KOtJ khf j b rej i dfshy; flLggLj j ggLfwJ.

grhRf;fs; kdi j nraysty; Fi wfwFk; Nghi j kUeJ c l nfhs;tjpd; %ykhd nrayhy; ntwwpailltNj hL ngUksty; nraygl tyi kai lfwJ. '%i s fOTj y;" myyJ 'rej i d flLgghL" vdgJ fwgggjdJ c sEi oAk; topahFk;

3. ght nrawghL %yk; ght rej jahdJ rffwukha; ght nrayfs; %ykhf epi ntwwggLfdwJ. cj huz khf> tgrhu rej i dahdJ rffwukhf tgrru nrayYl hf epi wT ngWfwJ. ghtkhdJ vj jphFk; vj jhd rej i dfs; kwWk; nrayfs; tpi sthf grhRf;fsjd; fthi afF topj wfwfdwJ.

xU tRthrp ghtjjpd; rpej i d f s p y; myyJ nrayf s p y; nj hl Uthuhapd; mth grhRfF  
' , l k s p f f p w h H " (vNgrpAH 4:27). m j p f M t p f F h p a mi wfs; v j t h p a p d; nrawghl b w F  
m s p f f g g L f p d w d. khakej p u q f s; C l h f g h t j j j n j h l U j Y k > nrawghL f S k >  
v O j j h f f q f S k > k h j N j h h p l k; F w p N f l l Y k; N g h d w d . . . , t t j j f h h p a q f s; t p N r l k h a;  
M g j j h d i t f S k; k w W k; g r h R f f s p d; t y y i k N a h L , i l g L t d T k h F k; x U m t p R t h r p  
g h t j j p y; t h o t j h d J r h j j h d p a t y y i k f s h y; M l r p n r a a g g L t J k l L k y y >  
m b i k g g L j j g g L t J k h F k; e b f s; K d d N k f w w g b M t p f F h p a N g h u h l l j j p y; n g h J t h d  
e p i y , y i y . x d W e b f s; e y y j p d; g f f k; m y y J j l k a p d; g f f k; M f p a x d w p y; j h d;  
, U f f K b A k; e b f s; , t n t h d w p y; k l L k; , U f f y h k; N j t D l d; m y y J r h j j h D l d;  
e b f s; r h j j h D i l a g f f j j p y; , U e J G j p a g w g G m i l a h j g l r j j p y; , N a R t p d; % y k h f >  
e b f s; r h j j h d h y; g h t p f f g g l > m b i k g g L j j g g l > g b f f g g l m t d J r j j j j p w F s s h f  
K b A k;

4. Ra t p U g g p d; % y k; r p y k f f s; Ra t p U g g p y > r h j j h d p l k; g r h R f f s p d; M l n f h s S k;  
t y y i k i a N f l f p d w d H. m t H f s; , j i d N f l g J , a w i f f f g g h y h d t y y i k  
m i l a T k > t y y i k a h d n r a y f i s n r a a T k; M F k;

5. g h o i l e j ' t l l b d ' % y k; g r h R f s; x U e g h p d; r h l j j j j k J t l l h f n f h s f p d w d (k j N j A  
12:44). x U e g H g r h r p d; t y y i k a p y p U e J t p L g l L > j d J M t p a p d; t l l i l G j p a g w g g p d;  
m D g t k h f g h R j j h t p a h y; e p u g g g g l h j t p l j J k l z L k; r h j j h d; G F e J n f h s t h d;

6. m D k j p a p d; % y k; r p y N t i s a p y; N j t d; t p N r l F w p f N f h i s e p i w N t w w r h j j h d p a  
t y y i k f S f F n r a w g l m D k j p j u y h k; , J t p R t h r p f S f F x U g a p w r p N g h d w N a h g p d;  
m D g t k h F k; m J x U e p a h a j j H g g h f T k; m i k a y h k; g h t j j p d; t p i s t h f m u r d; r T Y f F  
V w g l l J N g h y.

g r h R f s p d; t y y i k N a h L , i l g l f \$ b a J a h H ?

g r h R f s p d; t y y i k N a h L n j h l H G k p f g n g U k; C o p a H f s; N j i t a p y i y . , N a R \$ w a j h t J  
v y y h t p R t h r p f S k; r h j j h d p d; t y y i k f s p y p U e J t p L j i y n g w K b A k; v d w h H:

t p R t h r p f f w t h f s h y; e l f F k; m i l a h s q f s h t d; v d; e h k j j p d h N y g r h R f i s j;  
J u j J t h h f s; e t k h d g h i \ f i s g; N g R t h h f s; (k h w F 16:17)

, N a R j k J r l l H f S f F r h j j h d p a t y y i k N a h L , i l g L k; j F j p i a m s j j h H.  
K j d i k a h f r p y t y y i k f i s j k; r l U f F m s j j h H:

m g n g h O J > m t h; j k K i l a g d d p u z l r A h f i s A k; j k k l j j p y; t u t i o j J > m R j j  
M t p f i s j; J u j j T k > r f y t a h j p f i s A k; r f y N e h a f i s A k; e f f T k; m t h f S f F  
m j p f h u q n f h L j j h h; (k j N j A 10:1)

m t h; g d; d p U t i u A k; m i o j J > m R j j M t p f i s j; J u j j m t h; f S f F  
m j p f h u q n f h L j J ... (k h w F 6:7)

mtH , ej tyi ki a rfy tRthrfS fFk; msj j hH:

tRthrf;fwthfshy; el f;Fk; mi lahsqfshtd: vd; ehkjjpdhNy grhRfi sj ;  
Juj ;J thhfs;.... (khw;F 16:17)

tphj pAssth;fi sr; nrh] j khf;Fqfs> F\; Nuhffi sr; Rj j kgz ;Z qfs>  
khj Nj hi u vOgGqfs> grhRfi sj ; Juj ;J qfs; , ytrkhag; ngwwhfs> , ytrkhaf;  
nfhLqfs; (kj Nj A 10:8)

Nj ti d tRthrf;Fk; kdJi latHfS fF , t;T;opajjpd; Kffpaj;Jtk; fhuz khf  
Fwggj;l kffs; FOi t j i l nraaTk; Ntjhfk; mbggi lay; Mj huk; , yi y.  
gpy;gngd;Dk; Nj tdhy; ghtpf;fggl;l kdj d; rkhhpahty; j la Mtpfi s Juj jpdhd;  
(mgNgh] j yH 8). Mdhy; , J tRthrf; j hqfs; Maj j kpyyhky; nrat; j w;FhpaJ myy.  
] Nfthtpd; FkhuH nraj J Nghy (mgNgh] j yH 19).

tRthrf; grhrpd; cz HTss nraypYk; Nkyhdthfs; myy vdgJ KffpakhFk; ehk;  
mi offggj;bUggJ grhRf;fi s Ml rggLj j myy. 'grhRfi s Juj ;Jk" tuk; vdW  
Mtpf;Fhpa tuk; , yi y. Mdhy; ebfs; grhRf;spd; tyi kf;F gaggj Nj i tayi y.  
grhRf;f;spd; j hf;fk; nfhz ;LtuggLk; NghJ ebfs; Nj tdpd; tLj i yad; tyi kapdhy;  
ntsptu KbAk;

grhRf;spd; el khllj j j fz ;l wj y;

rhj jhdpa tyi kfi s Nkwnfhss KffpakhdJ> mi tfs;pd; el khllj j j> jpllj j j  
mwpe;Jnfhs;tjhFk; , j d; epkjjk; xU rpwgghd Mtpf;Fhpa tuk; ghRj jhtpahdtuhy;  
mUsggLf;pdwJ. , t;tukhdJ 'Mtpfi s gFjjwj y;" vd mi offggLf;pdwJ (1  
nfhpej pah 12:10).

gFjjwj y; Fwggj 'fz ;l wj y> fz f;flj y> , i l tjjjphrj j j mwj y;" MFk; , t;tj  
Mtpfi s gFjjw;Ak; tukhdJ tRthrpaw;F Vi datHf;spd; Mtpfi s gFjjw;pa  
cjTf;pdwJ. , t;tukhdJ tRthrpaw;F j la Mtpfi s fz f;fl> mi lahs; fhz  
cjTf;pdwJ.

grhRf;spd; tyi kNahL , i l gLf;pdw NghJ Mtpfi s gFjjw;Ak; tukhdJ  
Kffpaj;Jtk; ngWf;pdwJ. , J c l dbahf c qf;S f;F mw;aj j UtJ v;dn;tdwhy; xU  
egH j la Mtpf;shy; el j j ggLf;pdwhuh myyJ j la Mtpfs; mti u vj ;Hf;f;pdwdth vd  
fz ;lnfhss cj Tk; mJ n;Lf;Fk> ngha; \$Wk; Mtpf;spd; ekgf; j j di ki a j Lf;f;pdwd.  
, t;tuj j j f; nfhz ;l xUtH j l kapd; nray;fi s kwWk; grhRf;f;spd; tyi kahd  
Fw;f;Nfh;f;fi s mw;pe;Jnfhs; KbAk;

cj huz khf Ci kAss> nrt;Lss (Ntjhfk;jjpd; gbahf) nrai ff;F fhuz k;  
MtpahFk; Vi da nrt;L myyJ Ci kf;F fhuz khtJ tgg ;J f;fs; myyJ  
tphj p;shFk; gFjjwj yhdJ fhuz j j j fz ;l w;pa VJ thf;pdwJ. vff;fhuz j j pdhy; vdgJ  
Fw; j c qfs; t;Nrl Copaj j j nghWj j j hFk;

vyyh tRthrpfSk; Mtphi s gFjj wj y; vDk; tuj i j nfhz l thfshf , yi y. xU  
tRthrpak; , tuk; , yyhj NghJk; mqF grrhrpd; el khllk; , UfFk; mi lahsqfi s  
fz Lfnfhs; KbAk; vggbnadpy; fhdhdpa ] j hp xUth , NaRtpk; teJ j dDi la  
kfi s Mlnfhs;S k; grrhrpi d Juj JkgbfF , NaRtpk; 'vd; kfs; grrhrpdhy; nfhba  
Ntj i dggLfwhs;" vd \$wpdhs; (kj Nj A 15:22)

, i j vtthW mts; mwpeJfnfhz l hs? mts; mji d fhuz pfs; %yk; mwpeJ  
nfhz l hs; fz l wptjhtJ rhjhuz khf xU egi u grrhRfspd; Mtp vdd nrafpwJ  
vdgi j mtjhdggj hFk;

grrhRfspd; fhpj afspd; rpy mi lahsqfs; , qF j uggl Lssd.

grrhRf;fspd; gbgG: , J grrhRfS l dhd rhj j hDI d; myyJ kej uqfS l d; fl LggLj j  
Kbahj > Nj i taww Mlnfhs;S k; Nti yahf fhz ggLfpwJ. xU kdij d; kej uqfNshL  
nravgLi fapy; mi t rhj j hDf;Fk> grrhRfS fFk; kBTk; thagG j Ufpdwd.  
ghl j j pD}l hf grrhR> rhj j hd; c i l atwi w fhz Nghk;

grrhRfspd; mbi kj j dji j fDss mi lahsqfshy; tpsqfpi; nfhssyhk;

1. rhlf; flL: 'Mgufhkpd; kfs;" vdgts; , NaRthy; rhlj j py; gytblj j py;  
MtpaypUeJ tLtpf;fggl l tshts; ghHf;f Y}f;fh 13:10-17. \$d; taphj p grrhrpd;  
gytbl Mlnfhs;syhFk; vyyh taphj p fS f;Fk; grrhrpd; tyyi k fhuz kyy. rpy  
taphj p fS fF fhuz k; rll j pl l qfspd; f^uk> rhpahf rhggpl hi k> myyJ mRj j  
ell u c gNahfij j yhFk; rpy taphj p fs; j z l i dahy; VwgLfpdwd. Ntj hfkj j py;  
xU murd; Nj tDf;F kpi k nrYj j hj gbahy; Nj t j z l i dahf mtd; c l dbahf  
GOGOj J nrj j hd;
2. kdf;flL: kdj pyhd JdGWj j yfs; myyJ rpej i d thotpy; Foggqfshy;  
kdf;Foggqfs> reNj fqfs> Qhgfj j pwd; Fi wghL c Uthfpdwd. Xa;T  
epi yapdi k> fhhpaj j pw;Fhpa j pwd; , di k myyJ Vi dNahhpl k; nrtprhaf  
 , ayhi k> mehtrpakww NgrR myyJ Nj i taww ntspf;fhl Lj yfs; vyyh kd  
hjj pahd gurri d fS f;Fk; rhj j hd; fhuz kyy. mi j hpaj j pw;Fsshj y>  
ekgpi faww epi y> kwWk; xj J tuhi k> rpy cz Tfshy; myH[ p Vwgl y> %i s fF  
j twhd Ruggpaj; mj pfhgG. Nj tdhy; kd hjj pahd gurri d fS f;F Rfkspf;f  
KbAk; grrhrpd; %yk; Vwgl l Nehafi sAk> grrhrpd; fhpj aayyhj Nehafi s eff;f  
tLj i y juKbAk; MdhYk; vrrhpi fahapUff Ntz baJ vyyh ti fahd  
Nehafs> kdj; gurri d fS f;F rhj j hdpd; MS i f fhuz kyy. rpy Nti sfsy;  
cz tpy; myyJ thotpy; Vwgl j Jk; rpwpa khwwk; rhll hjj pahf nghpa gurri dahf  
khwyhk;
3. cz Htpay; gurri d fs; cz HTfspy; Vwgl j j ggLk; , i l AWFs> Nj hy;tp  
gpi ofs> frgGfs> c Wj pahd ntWgG> Nfhgk> gak> j dpi k> Ra ghj hgk> ngUi k>  
mi j hpak> J auk> ghJ fhggpdi k> kj ggpd; k Nghdwd.

4. Mtpf;Fhpa gurri dfs; ghtj i j Nkwnfhss ntspggufhukhf vLf;Fk; KawrpfS> ght goffttoffqfi sAk; c sSl f;f;AssJ. gurri dfS ffhd Mtpf;Fhpa j Hi t j ssp;Lj yhFk; vt;tj j j pYkhd Nfhl ghL L gpi ofs; myyJ tQrfk> mj py; nrawghL f;fhd fl ;Lfs; kwWk; JHc gNj r , yf;f;paqfs;
5. rl qfhr;ruqfs; grhRfshy; mbi kggLj j ggLk; gytj rl qfhr;ruqfs; nfhz ;LtuggLf;pdwd. , t;tj rl q;Ffs; xUtj fyffj j j nfhz ;LtUf;pdwd. kwWk; mtwwpy; , yFthf grhrpd; f;hpi ai a mwpayhk; Vnddwhy; Nj td; fyffj j j nfhz ;LtUgtuyy (1 nfhhpej pah 14:33@ahfNfhG 3:16).

rhj j hdp;MS i f fDss mi l ahsqfshy; fz ;l w;aggLf;wJ:

1. mRj j Mtp;pd; nrawghL: mbggi l j b xOffq;fshy; kwWk; mOf;Ffshy; fz ;l w;aggLf;pdwJ. Mi laww nts;pnry;Yk; c sshd Mi rAi l aJkhFk; c j huz j j w;F khw;F 5:2> Y}f;fh 8:27
2. toffj j w;F khwhd rhlu ngyd; xU kdj d; rhj huz nrawghLfs;py; tyyi k fhz gj j y; c j huz khf khw;F 5:3> Y}f;fh 8:29
3. nf^uj j pd; fl ;LgghL: thapd; mi kggpdhy; , f;fl ;LgghL mi kf;wJ. ghHf;f khw;F 3:14-29> Y}f;fh 8:26-39.
4. Mtp;pd; fhhpaq;fS f;F , l ks; j j y; khw;F 6:7 kwWk; 1:21-28d; gb> grhRf;fs; mwpe;J nfhs;S Kd; , NaR c l dbahf \$wpaJ mti d t;L t;pyFk; gbahFk; , NaRt;pd; ehk; j j py; NkyhdJ n[ gk; kwWk; thj i j > Nkyhd gak> Mtp;Fhpa vj ;HTz HT Mf;pad grhRf;sp; MS i f;apd; nts;pgghLf;shFk; vj ;HgG fhl ;l ggLtJ myyJ rhlu nray; khwwqfs; kwWk; goffttoff khwwqfs; Mtp;pd; fhhpaq;f;sp;dy; VwgLf;pdwJ.
5. j dj j di kapYk; myyJ Fuy; khwwk; xU kdj d; ntl;fj j w;Fsshf;Fk; j hf;fj y;fS k> nrawghLfs k; veNeuKk; j hf;fggl ;l epi yi a nts;pf;fhl ;Lk; e; j pahd gof;f;q;fS k> Gj j ;ai kgGk; khWgl y; FuyhdKJ khwwki l j y; ghHf;f khw;F 5:9.
6. rhlu j j py; Jauj j pd; f;hpi a: grhrpd; g;ba;py; c ss rej Hggj j py; , t;tj khd rhlu NehTfs; rhj huz khf kdj st;py> , uj j Xl;l RwWtl;l j j py; fhz ggLk; (ghHf;f kj Nj A 9:33@12:22@khw;F 5:4-5). , tHfs; nghJ thd fl by; mfggl L , Uej dh myyJ rhlu h; j pahf xJ f;fggl ;l dh (ghHf;f khw;F 9:14-29).
7. Rakha; j ki k rhlu ghLFS f;Fl gLj j y; kj Nj A 17:14-21y; xU kdj d; j di dj j hNd neUggw;F; j ssp;L;f;pdwhd; Y}f;fh 8:26-39y; grhR g;bj j ;Uej kdj d; fw;fshy; j di d fhaggLj j ; rhlu j j w;F Ntj i d VwgLj j pdhd;
8. fLuj ; j hf;f;q;f;f; Y}f;fh 8:28y; , kkdj d; mOj j w;F fhuz k; mtdJ j di ki a



, t; c sshd j hffqfs; khWgLj j pai kahFk;

9. rhj huz thotpwFk; Nghj h epyi k: , kkdij d; xU r%fj j pNfh thotpyi y. khwhf gNuj f; fyyi wfsy; j qfpaUej hd; ghHf;f Y}f;fh 8:27.
10. vOj j yyhj Fwffs; %ykhf> vj pfhhy Kddwptgg \$Wk; Ki w myyJ mwpaggl hj xdi w ntspggLj j y; mgNgh] j yH 16:16y; \$wggLk; ngz kz p Ml nfhssggL bUej J Fwprhy; Yk; Mtjpdhy; MFk;

fb;t Uk; gprhrpd; Ml nfhssYf;F mbi kggLj j Yf;F> nfLj j Yf;F c sshff KbAk;

1. mej pahd fhpaqfs; nratj pd; %ykha; VwgLk; ghypay> tigrhuk> j pUkz j j wF Kdduhd c wT> Raj pUgj p Raghy; Gz Hrrp kwWk; Vi da ghypay; ghtqfs> gykhd , ri rapd; Ki waww cz Tfs; %ykhf j wnfhi y> Ra-j z li d> CdKz j hff;fy> nfhi y nraj y;
2. Nghi j f;F> kJ tpwF mbi kahj y; %ykhf.
3. fdT> j hprdk> j pahdk; rhpahd Ki waydWk; myyJ cz i kahd Nj t dpl kUej tuhj i t.
4. cz Hrrp fS fF fl LggL bUj j y; mj j gak> vj pfhhy gak> vj p hff;fk> ntWgG> vhprry> nghwhi k> Fop Nj hz LgtH> ngUi k> j wngUi k> frgG> vj p h di k kwWk; Fwwq;fhz y;

j Hkhd f; fl i i kgG: gprhRf;fS l d; , i l gLj Y f;f h f

gprhRf;fS pd; tyyi kNahL , i l gLk; Nehf;fj j wfhf , qF rpy Ntj hfk fl i i kgGf;fS; j uggLfpdwd:

c qfS fFs; Kj di k j ahHej yggLj j y;

tpr\ g j myyJ 'ntspggLj j ggl l" thHj i j %yk> tprthrkh dJ Nj tDi l a thHj i j i a Nfl gj pdhy; tUk; tprthrj i j c qfS fFs; fl bnaOggL Gj pa Vwghl i l thrp;f;Fk; goff;fj i j VwgLj j qfs;

- , NaR j ki k gpdnj hl UgtUf;F vdd nraar; nrhd;dhNuh> mi j ebq;fS k; nraa Maj j khFqfs;
- vtwi w mth nraNtd; vdW \$wpdhNuh> mi j mth nraAkgbf;F vj p hghUqfs;
- mth c qfS fF rhj j hdpd; fl LfS sNshi u tprLtpggHfs; vdW \$wpaUej hy> mthfs; tprLtp;f;fgg Lt i j vj p hghUqfs;

· mth grhrRfi s Juj ;Kgb \$wpaUejhy> mtUi la ehkjjpdhy; mi jr;  
nra:Aqfs; mi t c qfS fF fbggbti j vj pghUqfs;

kdj Hfshy; ngww fwggj j yfi s kwWk; c qfs; j dpggl i mDgtqfi s xJ ffp tLqfs;  
Gj pa VwghL vji d \$WfcdwNjh mj d; mHj j j j VwWfnfhs:S qfs; ebqfs;  
fwp] ;J tpd; nj hl HghsH (2 nfhhpej pah 5:20). xU gpj pej p j hd; gpj pej p j tk; nraAk; ehL  
Fwj ;J reNj fk; nfhssyhfH.

tLji yaspfFk; Cj paj j wF nry;YKd; c gthrkpUffTk> n[ gpfTk; Nj t dpl kpUej  
tLtpfFk; tyi kAk> mj pfhuKk; fi l fFk; ti u> mtNuhL nj hl HGgl bUqfs! rpy  
grhrRffs; ntsNaWtJ n[ gj j pdhYk; kwWk; c gthrj j pdhYkhFk; Vrhah 58 fwgggJ  
Vi dNahUfF mtrpak; fUj p Copak; nraAk; NehfNfhL \$ba c gthrj j j Nj td;  
tUkGfpdwhH.

Vi d NahHfS fFs; Kj di k j ahHej yggLj j y;

, aYkhd Neuqfsy> tRthrfS; FOthf , i z eJ grhrRfS fF vj puhf Juj j Tk>  
fi j Tk; Ntz ;Lk; , NaR , t;T opaj j wfhf j k; ril Hfi s , UthpUtuhf mDggpdhH.

mth; gd;dUti uAk; mi oj ;J> mRj j Mtpfi sj; Juj j mth;fS fF  
mj pfhuqnfhLj ;J .... (khwF 6:7)

, J ebqfs; j dphf grhrpdhy; gbj j Uej xUtUfF Copak; nrati j j Lfftyi y  
MdhYk; , dndhU tRthrpAl d; \$l l ffpak; , UfFk; NghJ mqF gykpf fhhpak;  
el fFk; MfNt ngydhdJ tUtJ l ffpaj j pd; %ykhFk; c qfNshL , i z eJ  
nfhsgtHfNshL tLji y Copak; nrati j pd; nghUl L XH rwp a n[ gk> c gthrj j j  
Nkwnfhsf.

grhrpd; mbi kjj d myyJ gbj j ypd; (fl ;LggLj j y> rhj j hdhy; tUk; Nehafs; Nghdwd)  
NghJ Fwj j egUfF tLji y ngw jahuhFqfs; mthfs; j qfs; tRthrj j j  
fl ;LknghUl L 'ntsppgLj j ggl i" Nj t thHj j j Nkyhd tLji y Fwj ;J mwptAqfs;  
(grhrpd; Ml nfhssYfF , J nghUej TssJ).

ebqfs; rhpahd j pl i qfspdwp grhrpdhy; gbf;fggl i tUf;fhf n[ gpf c e j ggL t j hd> , J  
, ul rpf;fggl hj xUti u fwp] ;J i t VwWfnfhs:S k; gb \$WtJ mth , NaRi t mwphj  
epi yapy; jsStJ NghyhFk; ghtj j j mwparnatJk> , ul rpggw;fhd mtrpaj j j  
VwgLj ;J tJ khFk; ewnraj pi a gfpUk; rpwgghd Mj ;J k Mj hak; Fwj j j Hkhdj j j  
Nehf;fp rff;fuk; mOj j k; j ukhl i hH. mqF mbggi l Copak; ei l ngWk; rhpahd j pl i qfs;  
j uggL Ntz ;Lk;

tLji yapd; rhpahd CopakK; , t;tj Nk mi kAk; rpyNti sfsy; Nj td;  
mwptWj j yfspdwp tLtpf;f KbAk; MdhY; tLji y Copaj j j y; ebqfs; xtnthU  
Ki wfi sAk; rhpahf gadgLj j p Nj tDi la Ntj thHj j j fF Vwg el j j ggl i j h vd  
mwpa Ntz ;Lk; tRthrkhdJ xU topahf cssJ mJ tLji yf;fhd Nj t dpd;

tyyi ki a Njt thHjijfi s Nflgjw;\$lhf VwgLj;Jk; MfNt mwpTWjjyfs;  
mtrpakhdJ. , NaRthdtH gurqfjggi jAk> fwgggi jAk; xdWgLjjjpaJ RfggLjjy;  
kwWk; tLji y Copajjw;\$lhf kwWk;jk; rllHfS fF mi j nraa \$wphH.

Copak; nra;tj wfhhd ] j hd k;

grhrpdhy; gbf;fggl;tUffhf tLji y Copajij rig Muhjid Nti say; xU  
gFjpay; nraa KbAk; , t;Topak; jdggll;tj kha; nraaNtz bajyy. rigfF  
, t;Topakj pd; ngWkj p mtrpakhdj hFk;

, NaRthdtH rig Muhjidapd; NghJ xU gFj pahf grhrpdhy; gbf;fggl;tUffhf  
Copak; nraj hH (khwF 1:21-25). vt;thwhapDk; grhR gbf;fggl;ti u tLtpff Muhjid  
ti u fhjjpUff Njitaryi y. ehk; mt;Topakij nraAk; NghJ , NaRthdtH  
tLji yi a vgNghJk> vtNti sAk;ju tytH.

Copajjwfhhd Neuk;

ebqfs; tLji y CopajjwF jahuhdhy;.....

1. Muhjid NahLk; Jj NahLk; Mukgf;f:

ehk; mth r%fjjy; gpntrggj (vqNf tLji yAz Nih kwWk; RfKz Nih) mqNf  
Muhjid NahLk> Jj NahLk; tLji yahdJ tUfpdWJ. n[ gjjpd; %ykhf myyhy;  
tUtjwF fhuz k; Njtd; jk; [ dj jpd; Muhjidapi d tUkGtj hFk; ehk; Muhjpf;Fk;  
NghJ> mtuJ r%fkhdJ RfggLj;Jk; tLji y j Uk;

2. tRthrj j pdhy; XH Rwwtl; hujij mi kff:

ebqfs; , f;fhhpajij MukgjjHfs; vggbnady; tLji yapd; thHjijfshy; Copak;  
nraj NghJ> Mdhy; ebqfs; vLff Ntz ba Nkyj pf fhhpqfs; c ssd. mJ tRthrj j pd;  
%ykhd #oi y fl Ltj hFk;

ekgKbahj mj praqfs; ehrNuj; J}H , NaRtpd; Copajjhy; ei lngwwJ. rpy Nti sfsy;  
, NaRjk; Copajjpd; NghJ mtRthrpfi s j ss Neupl; J (khwF 5:35-36). rpy Neuqfsy;  
CH kffshy; Ci utpl; j ssggl; hH (mtRthr #oeji yfspd; NghJ) mtHfS fF  
Copak; nraj NghJ (khwF 8:23). Njtd; elj; Jk; fhhpqfspd; NghJ> ebqfs; j Lkhwwk;  
mi la NehLk; mtRthrj j hy> gajjhy> , d;Dk;..... tyffggLthfs;

3. Kjyy; n[ gAqfs;

Ohdj j wfhfTk> nj sptwfhfTk; Kjyy; n[ gAqfs; tLji y CopajjwF Kd; , twi w  
NfS qfs; n[ gjjy> Njtd; ntsggLj; J thH.....

. mwp;pd; thHjij; t;Nrl fhhpqfs> j ftyfs; xU egH myyJ epi y Fwjj; mwpAk;

NghJ c qfS fF n[ gpf: VJ thFk; xU 'mwptpd; thHj i j ahdJ>" kpf Mokhd mwptpi dAk> myyJ c qfs; Mtjpy; xU j hf:fj i j Ak> rpei j fs> thHj i j fs> cz HTfi s c ssi ffp c ssJ. , t; mwptpd; thHj i j ntspggJj; Jtj hdJ Neha; vJ vdTk; myyJ Vd; , t;tj epi yapy; egH , Uff:pwH vdTk; fhL;Lk;

- XH Ntjhfk trdk; ntspggJj ggl;l thHj i j Fwj j rej Hggj j pwF> Fwj j epi yapd; NghJ> Fwj j egUf:F> FOt:pwF Vwwj hFk;
- XH j hprdk; Fwj j egUf:F Copak; nraAk; NghJ kdj pd; fz fS fF nj dgLk; fhL rfs;
- tRthrj j pdhyhd thHj i j fs; Fwj j j dggl;l tUf:fhf tRthrj i j C fF tpf:fj j ffj hd tNrl thHj i j fs;
- tNrl\j j mgN\fk; tyi kahy; jBnud epukGj y> tOj y> #lLj j di k> mwpaKbahj epi y.
- tRthrj j pd; tNrl fhp i a> Fwj j egH el ggp:Fk; NghJ tLj i y ngWj y;

#### 4. RUff mwpaKfk; ngWj y;

, J mtrpakwwJ. , J nj sptpw:FhaJ kwWk; Nj tdpd; topel j j YfNfwg nraaggJ Ntz;Lk; Nj td; meegH Fwj j tNrl mwptpd; thHj i j fi s ntspggJj j papUggpd; mwpaKfk; Nj i tawwj hFk;

Mdhy; Nj td; vi j Ak; ntspggJj j p , uhj Neu j j py> mwpaKfk; ngWj i y ghtpf:f j i l nraa Nj i tayi y. , NaRthdth , awi ff:\$l hfTk> , awi ff:F Nkyhd tj j j yk; fhp i a nraj hH. rpy Neuqfs:py; ghRj j Mtjpy; kffs:pd; epi yi a mwpej hH. NtW rej Hggqfs:py; kffs:pl k; Nj i t vdd vdf; Nfl;l hH kwWk; vt:tsT fhykha; , ggb el ffpwJ vdTk; Nfl;l hH.

mwpaKfkhdJ j fty; ngwTk> tNrl kha; n[ gpf:f c j Tf:pwJ. mJ Fwj j egH Fwj j Nkyj pf mwptWj j yfi s n[ gggj w:fhf mi l ahsk; fhL;LfpdwJ. , NaR , i j nraj hH. mtH kffs:pl k; tRthrk; rkgej khd Nfs:tp Nfl;l Nj hL mtRthr rpei j fi s mwpeJ Copaj j pwF Kdduhf mtwi w efr; nraj hH. fOss c j huz qfi s fhz f:

- khw:F 5:1-20: , NaR gprhR gbj j t dpl k; Nfs:tp Nfl;l y;
- khw:F 8:22-26: FUI dpl k; Nfs:tp Nfl;l y;
- khw:F 9:14-27: xU rpwtdpl k; fhz ggl;l j ba Mtjfs;
- khw:F 10:46-52: FUI dhhd ghHj j pNkAtpl k; Nfs:tp Nfl;l y;

eghl k; NfS qfs> 'gurri d vdd?" n[ gggj w:fhf XH fhhpak; Nfl;gJ Kff:paKhdJ. , NaR jkkpl k; tej thfs; Nj i ti a mwpeJ tLj i y nraj hH. n[ g t:z z ggkhdJ tRthr nrai y nfhz LssNj hL RfknGWk; fhhpaj i j el ggp:f:pdwJ (ahfNfhG 5:14-15).

tNrl thHj i j fi s NfS qfs; c qfS fF Nji t RUffkhd cz i kfshFk; ebqfs; KOi kahd tuyhNwh> thofi f rhi j Nah mwpa Nji tapyi y.

juggl i fhhpaqfi sf; nfhz L kdjpw; rpeji d nraa Ntz i hk; c qfs; nrawghL tLji yf;fh d CopakhFk; rpy rHej Hggqfs; j dpi ki a Ntz LtdthfTk> gapwrrngww MNyhri dahsuh; MNyhrpf;fggl i Ntz ;baJ khFk; , f;fhhpaj j pw;fhf MNyhri dahshfi s i tjj Uej hd;

eghpl k; NfS qfs; ahUf;fhf n[ gpf;fwNuh mthpl k; 'ebqfs; ekGf;wLh , NaR c qfi s tLtpggH vdW?" mth Mk; vdwhy> ', NaR , gNghJ mi j nra;thH vd ekGf;wLh?" vd Nfl;fTk; , i t mi dj j pw;Fk; ', yi y" vdghuhapd; Nkyj pf mwPTWj j y;fi s ngw Nj tDi la thHj i j mtrpakhFk;

ebqfs; kpfngUK; FOt;wF Copak; nraj hy; ebqfs; j dgggl i thFNshL fi j ff KbahJ. Nj td; kffsy; cssthfs; ghj pf;fggl i tNrl grhrpd; fhhpaqfi s ntsggLj ;J thH myyJ ebqfs; j dgggl i thfS f;fhf tNrl \ ij j n[ gqfi s VnwLggHfs;

ebqfs; \$I i qfS fF tLji y Copak; nra;fay> , d;Dk; mj pfkhNdhi u gapwWt;Aqfs; c qf;NshL NrHej Copak; nra;tj wF.. khwhf> vyyh Copaqfi sAk; ebqfNs nraa Nji tapyi y. , NaRtd; Copaj j py; , tti lahsk; elej J> mti u gpdgwwpa tRthrfshy; 'mth" myy , tNti s rhbj j pdhy; KdndLf;fggl i J. khwhf j dpxdW myyJ , uz L tRthrfshy; myyJ RtNrl \ qfshy; myy.

5. Fwjj gurri di amwf:

NeHfhz ypy; fpi ljj jftyfi sf; nfhz L myyJ c qfS fF mUsggl i Nj t Qhdj i j f;nfhz L gurri dahdJ vt;tj kh dJ vd mwpf.

Mt;pd; mi kgG; gurri dfs; ghtj Nj hL rkgej Ki laJ. , j wF Mt;pf;Fhpa Rfj j pw;fh d Copak; mtrpak; (, ul rpg> kdej pUkGj y> ght mwpi f> kddpgG ngwy)

rhl mi kgG; grhrpd> ngyt;bj j pd; fhuz kha; rhl Neha;fs; cz i hj y;

cz Hrrp mi kggpy; vhrpy> gak> Nfhgk> frgG> fti y> FwwTz HT> reNj fk> j tW> ngUi k> j ddyk> Foggk> Vkhwwk> khkrj j pd; tyyi kapy; ngUkj k> kddpf;fhi k> fl ej #oei yfs; Nghdwtwwhy; Vwgl i gurri dfs;

, i tfs; 'cssf Rfggl j j y;" vdTk; mi of;fggl f;pdwd. Mdhy; , ggj k; khwwggL;LssJ. , J cz i kapi d mwpa kbz Lk; gpdNehf;fp nrdW cz HTfi s ntspf;fhl i mtrpakyi y. , j wfhf thuqfi s> khjqfi s> tUl qfi s cz Hi t rhggLj j Nth> fop;f;Nth mtrpakyi y. ebqfs; , j i d nraj hy> ebqfs; gi oa kdj i d c l d; Rfggl j j > f;wp] J t;wFs; GJ r;U \ bahtj wF c j t; nra;Aqfs;

cz Hrrpf;sp; gurri dfs; fhz ggLtJ r%f mi kgNghL nj hl HGGLf;pd;wJ> mJ

j dgggl; eghpd; thotpy; nj hl HghfjwJ. nj hl HG jhfj jpwF myyJ ji l fF c l gLk; FLkgj jpy> r%f c wTfs py; VwgLfjwJ. tLji yahdJ fz l wptj hYk> kddpgG Nfl gj pdhYk> nj hl HGi l a Vi dNahi u kddpggj hYk; fpi l f f pdwJ.

c z HrrpfS f fhd RfggLjji y nfhz Lj Uk; khngUk; nj hl HghsuhtJ nghJ thf kddpgghFk> MfNt c z Ht pay; RfggLj j yhdJ r%f c wTfs; rHggLjji y c s s l f f AssJ.

ehk; xgGuthsH vDk; Copahfshf mi of fggLfjpdNwhk; (2 nfhhej pah 5:18-21). xgGuthfFj y; c s s l f F t J Nj td; kwWk; kdji d. , j py; c z Hrrpfs> kd c s eyk> myyJ c s s hd RfggLj j y; tUf pdwJ. (vyyh rpwpa j i ygGk; \$Wk; fUj J xdNw).

kddpgGfFhpatUfF ebqfs; msp fFk; Nj i tahd mwptWj j yfspd; NghJ \$l hj J:

- xUth nraj j ti w epahaggLj j y; ('mthfs; mj pf mOj j j j py; c s s dH)
- Kj ypl j j py; ehk; ntWf fggLti j j tHf f Ntz Lk;
- VwWfnfhsS tNj hL c qfS fF el ej twi w tpyff Ntz Lk;
- fhaj j w fhd Fz ggLj j YfF 'Neuk;" tUk; ti u fhj j pUf f Ntz Lk;

c z i kahd kddpgG tUtJ:

- vkf f j twhf , l kngww fhhpaj j j mwpa Ntz Lk> ght c yf pYss ght kdji Nd tpi sthFk;
- fhaqfi s Nj tDfF mwpi fap l nfhej sggghd c z HTfi s khww Nj tDfF , l kspAqfs; (c j huz k; ntWgG> frgG Nghdwi t). ebqfs; el ej fhhpaj j j c z i ki a kwf fhj t l j J.... j twhd c z HTfS k; Vwgl htz z k; RfggLj j i y Nj i tahf f f; nfhsS qfs;
- kwwthfspd; nrayfi s kddp f f Nj t d p k; c j t p NfhUqfs; fwp] J c qfi s kddji j J Nghy ebqfS k; kddpAqfs;

epi dtwfnfhsS qfs; Nj tDi l a kddpgG c qfS fF t h p t h f f g g L t j d; fhuz k; ebqfS k; kwwti u kddp f f Ntz Lk; vdgg w f h F k; 'gpwUi l a j ggij qfi s ehk; kddpgG Nghy vqfS i l a j ggij qfi s vqfS fF kddpAk". Fwjj egH j d f f h f T k; kddpgG ngw Ntz Lk; (j qfs; j t why; nraj FwwqfS fF) mj Nj hL \$l c z Hrrpay; Rf kngw n[ g p f f T k; Ntz Lk;

- ght j j hy; tUk; Fwwqfs; kwWk; ght c z Hrrpfi s fz l w p f > Nj t D f F m w p i f n r a f > k d e j p U k G f . m t h p l j j p y ; g h t j j w f h d k d d p g i g A k > c z H r r p f S f f h f R f g g L j j i y A k ; N f S q f s ;
- Nj td; kddpgghuhapd> mth kweJ t p L t h H v d g i j m w p e J n f h s S q f s ; ( v k ; g h t j i j f p f f p y U e J > N k w F f F c s s J ) u j j w F m g g h y ; e l f F t h H ) .
- 1 Nahthd; 1:8-9 kwWk; NuhKH 8:1 Mfpatwi w vLj J fnfhsf.
- c qfs; tUggggbahd nrayhdJ> j t W f s p y U e J c q f i s t p L t j J f n f h s f . v j p f h y r e j i d a i k g i g f l L g g L j j p ' N j i t a w w f w g i d " k w W k ; ' g p d d h Y s s k w f f g g l N t z b a i t f i s " j t p j J g ; N g h L f .

kdjpay; mi kgG: vj hki wahd rnej i dfshy; VwgLk; gurri dfs> kdj py; rhj jhd; VwgLj Jk; j hffqfs> kd ghj ggG. epi dtw; nfhs:f: kdj dhdt; Kf;\$lLj; j di kahdt> XH mi kggpy; VwgLk; gurri d mti d KOi kahf ghj pffpdwJ. ebqfs; Copuhf> KOi kahd xUtNuhL njhlHGw Ntz Lnk xopa jdp mi kggpy; myy. kdj DfF rhuk> Mj Jkh> Mtp cz L: vyyhk; njhlHG i aj hy; vyyhtwppwFk; j HT Ntz Lk;

6. n[gggj wF rvej Neuj i j fz l wff:

RfggLj j Yffhd n[ gji j n[ gpf f Neuk; rphah> myyth vd fz l wff. mNef rHej Hggqfs py> ebqfs; n[ gpf fyhk> vdpDk; rpytwwpy> ebqfs; Mrrhpaggl j j fftj j j py; n[ gk; nraahj pUffNth> myyJ n[ gji j j hkj k; gz z Nth Nj td; topel j J thH.

, NaR ngUkghLss ] j jhp kwWk; yhrUi t RfggLj j j hkj j j hH. mtuhy; ehrNuj j py; mNef fhhaqfs; nraa Kbatpyi y. Vnddy; mtrRthrkpUej J. Nj td; c qfi s j hkj pffggz z pdhy; NtW j ftyfs; j uggLk; c j huz k; mthfNshL ghtj i j gwwpa gurri dia fhz > tLj i yffhd Nkyj pff mwpTWj j yfs; Nj i t.

7. tLj i yn[ gji j n[ gpf fTk:

tLj i yffhd n[ gji j n[ gpf i fapy; mJ tNri gurri dahd grhrpd; j hffqfi s ebqfs; mi lahsk; fhZ k; tj j j py; Nehffkhff; nfhs Ntz Lk; c qfs; n[ gj j pd; %ykhfNt Nj tdJ tLj i y fpi l j j J vdW twGWj j p nrhyy Ntz Lk; , ul rpgG VwfdNt c UthffggL tLj j J> tLj i yAk; , Nj cz i kNa nfhz LssJ. , ul rpgG trRthrj j j mbggi lahff; nfhz bUggJ NghyNt tLj i yAk; cssJ. Nj td; tL t pffpw tuh fTk> , ul r pffpw tuh fTk; , UffNt tLj kGf pwhH.

Nj tDi la tyyi kahdJ rpy Nti sfs py; rpwgghd topfs py; tLj i yard; NghJ nraygLfpwJ (Y) fffh 5:17). vdpDk; tN l mgpN f k; , yyhky; n[ gji j hYk; , NaR fl i i sap l l ggb Rt pN r j i j mwpt pffhj pUej hy; , ul rpgi g kffs; ngwkh l l hHfs;

ebqfs; xU FOi t rhHej tuh f , Uggpd; c j t pffhf kwwthfi sAk; gadgLj j Tk; mNefH \$b n[ gpf f pw NghJ Mtp fFhpa tyyi kapd; ngUffk; mj pffkhf , Uffk; (kj Nj A 18:19). 'rhU Copaj j py;' j dpegHfs; NrhHeJ NghthHfs> tLj i yard; mDgtj i j ngWk; NghJ kdj DfF kfpi ki a nfhlffTk; KwgLthHfs; Kj yhtj hf vj hpi a fl i Ntz Lk> gpdh mtDfF vj puf tyyi ki a gpnahf pff Ntz Lk; vd , NaR fwgj j hH:

mdwAk> gythi d Kej pff fl bdhnyhpag; gythDi la t l l fFs; xUtd; GFeJ> mtd; c i l i kfi s vggbf; nfhs i sap f;\$Lk? fl bdhNdahf py> mtd; t l i l f; nfhs i sap yhk. (kj Nj A 12:29)

grhrpd; tyyi kfs; nts ppy pUej fl i ggl bUej hy> mi t fi s fl i t pff kgb n[ gji j> mi t fsp d; tyyi kfs; fl i ggl Ntz Lk; c j huz khf , NaR fpp] j n[ ghyaj j ppy Uej ngz z py; , Uej ey pTww Mtp i a fl i t p j j hH. mts; Mtpahy; g bffggL , uhky>

nfhLi kggLj j ggl ;Lfi nfhz bUej hs; Juj j tLj y; mqF mtrpakhapUfftiyi y.

Mdhy; grrhR grrhj jUfFk; rej Hggqfsy; , NaRtjd; ngauhy; mi tfi s Juj ;K; mj pfhuj i j ebqfs; nfhz bUffpdwHfs; , ej mj pfhuk; c qfsJ nrhej tyyi ki a myyJ j wi ki af; nfhz buhky; , NaRtjd; ehkj j y; nfhz ;ljhf , UffpdwJ. n[ grrf;pdw NghJK; grrhRfi s Juj ;K; NghJK; , NaR vdw ehkj i j ghtggJ kpf Kffpakhdnj hdwhf c ssJ.

tRthrKk> n[ gKk> c gthrK; grrhRfi s Juj ;K; NghJ mtrpakhapUffpwJ. (kj Nj A 17:14-21 ti u thrpf;fTk). , t;tj khfnt Mukg Majj qfs; , ggFj ppy; C fFtffggLfwwJ. Nj tDi la trdk; (vNgrpah 5:17@ vgnuah 4:12)@ , NaRtjd; , ujj k; (ntsggLj j y; 12:11)> ghRj j Mtjahdthpd; epugGj y; (mgNgh] j yH 1:8@ 2:38) Nghdw 'fUtqfs;" %yk;Nj td; tLj i yi a c qfS fF nfhLf;fwhH.

\$f;Fuyplj Yk> tLp ;L myWj Yk; mtrpakpyi y. tLj i yffhd n[ gj j pd; %yk; khj j uk; myy , NaRtjd; ngahpy; c qfS fF nfhLf;fggl ;Lss mj pfhuj i j f; nfhz ;L Juj ;J qfs;

vgNghJK; grrhR tQrpggi j j Lf;f Ntz ;Lk; tLj i yffhd n[ gj j py; , J kpfKffpakhd gFj pahf c ssJ:

mgngHOJ [ dqfs; \$I ; khfa; XbtUfwi j , NaR fz ;L> mej mRj j Mtj a Nehf;fp Ci kAk; nrt;Lkhd MtNa> , ti d tL ;Lg; GwggL ;LgNgh> , dp , tDf;Fs; NghfhNj vdw ehd; c df;F; fl ; i sapLf;Nwd; vdw mj l bdhh; . (khw;F 9:25)

grrhRfS l d; NgRtj wF Neuk; nrytpl Ntz ;Lhk> NgrRthHj i j fs; %yk; mi tfs; j ki k kpi fggLj j pfhz grrf;Fk; , NaR fwp] ;J grrhRfi s mi kj pahapUffFkgb fbeJ nfhz ;lH. (Y}ffh 4:34-35). grrhRfS l d; NgRtJ kpfTk; Mgj j hdJ> Vnddwhy; mi tfs; nghaapd; Mtpshf , Uffpdwd.

ghRj j Mtjahdth tLj i yffhf n[ grrf; c qfi s rhpahf topel j ;J thH vdpDk; ebqfs; Copaj j wF Gj patuhf , Uggpd; c j huz khf rpy n[ g khj pps; ebqfs; fwWfnfhsS k; gbahf j uggLf;pdwd:

;', NaR fwp] ;J tpd; ehkj j py> mtuJ tyyi kapd; mj pfhuk> mtuJ trdk> mtuJ , ujj k> ghRj j htp....."

....., J tLj i yapd; mbggi l tyyi ki a VwgLj ;J fwwJ .....

'ehd; fl ;L;f;Nwd;....."

.... gythi d KddNk fl b Juj j , NaR fwWfnfhLj ;J sshH.

'.... ehd; c df;F fl ; i sapLf;pdNwd;....."

tLj i yapd; Copak; mj pfhuKss n[ gj i j nfhz ;LssJ. mJ ghpeJ kdwhLj y; myy. ebqfs; mi kj pahf Ngrf;\$Lk; Mdhy; , NaRtjd; ehkj j pdhy; j lã rfj pS fF vj phd mj pfhuj i j vLj ;J f; nfhss Ntz ;Lk; ebqfs; NgRf;pdwNghJ eghpd; fz ;fi s Neuhf ghUqfs;

'.....Mt;Nah" myyJ '..... rhj j hdpd; j lã Mt;Nah...."





tRthrijjhy; JjAqfs; NjtDila thHij nrhddijNa nraJssHfs; mth  
nrajij tRthriAqfs> mth nrhytij nraAqfs; mjwfhf mtUfF edwp  
nrYjJqfs;

tLji yapd; mwFwfi s fz LfnfhsS qfs;

ryNti sfsy; grhRfs; Kul;hl;kgz z p mywp egi u fNo jiuay; jssNa  
ntsNaWk; grhRfs; nrdw gpdH ghuk; Fi wej cz Hi tAk> kfprri aAk> tLji y  
cz Hi tAk; meegH nfhz bUgghH.

ftdigi g nj hl HeJ k; toqFqfs;

grhRf;fspd; flLfsypUeJ tLji y ngww egh kdejpUkgTk> ghtqfi s  
mwfi faPlTk> i ftPlTk; grhRfs; njhlHghd fihpi afi s epWjjTk> n[gpffTk;  
gofFtfffgl Ntz Lk; mthpk; VjhtJ , ufrpa ki wngHUI fs; , Uggpd; (cj huz khf  
tff;pfqfs> gpyy#d;ag; ngHUI fs> khej hff ngHUI fs) mi tfs; moqfffgl Ntz Lk;

grhrpd; tyyi kapyUeJ tLtpfffgl;th ftdfffgl;Lj kpfTk; Kffpakhdj hFk;  
xUthpy; , UeJ JujjggL; grhR , d;DnkhU rhbj; j Nj bfnfhz bUfFk; mRjj Mtp  
ntWi kahd , ljjwF nrdWtPLf;pdwd vd , NaR fwgjj hH. nrdW tPlggL , ej  
Mtpfs; , d;Dk; j la NkhrkhM Mtpfi sAk; mi ojJfnfhz L KddH , Uej , ljjwF  
j pUkGf;pdwd.

mRjjMtp xU kD\id tPlg; GwggLkNghJ> twz; , lqfsy; mi yeJ>  
, i sgghWj y; Nj bAk; fz l;ilahky; ehd; tPltej vd; tllLfFj; j pUkggNghNtd;  
vdW nrhyypmj y; tUkNghJ> mJ ngUf;f;N[hbf;fggl bUf;ff; fz L>

j pUkggNgha> j ddiYk; nghyhj NtW VO Mtpfi sf; \$lbf;nfhz LteJ> c lGFeJ>  
mqNf FbaUfFk;@ mgngH OJ mej kD\Di la Kddi yi kapyk; mtd;  
gpd;di yi kmj pfNFLssj haUfFk;vdwhh; (Y)ffh 11:24-26)

kdj clyypUeJ ntwpNawpa mRjj Mtp mi kjpawW mi yf;pdwJ. , J kdj  
thofi fi a vgNghJk; flLggLjJtjhFTk; thrk; nratjhFTk; , UggNj hL grhR  
rhjj hdpd; j la Nehf;qfi s epi wNtww \$batdhFTk; , Uf;f;pdwhd; , j dhyj hd; grhi r  
JujJtJkl;Lk; Nghj hJ. Mtpf;Fhpa "tllhdJ" Gjpa gwgghYk; ghRjj ht;ahdthpd;  
epugGj yhYk; epi wagngww mDgtjj j ngw Ntz Lk; gpd; nj hl H Co;paKk; MNyhri d  
toqffggLjYk; mtrpak; tLji y ngwwth NjtDila trdj;py; %oFtJk>  
n[gggJk; tRthri;fspd; rKj haj j y; xH mqf;khTJk; mtrpak;

grhrpd; tyyi kapyUeJ tLji yi a mDgtjj thfs; j qfSi la rh;ri a gf;HeJ  
nfhss cwrhfggLjjggly; Ntz Lk; fj Nud ehl by; grhR gbj j tdpk; , NaR , i j f;  
\$w;pdhH;

, NaR mtDf;F cjj uTnfhl hky; ePcd; , dj j hpl j j y; c d; tll bw;FgNgha> fhj j h;

c df;F , uqf; c df;Fr; nraj i t fi snayyhk; mth;fS f;F mwj; padW nrhdhdh;

mej ggb mtd; Ngha> , NaR j df;Fr; nraj i t fi snayyhk; nj f;fgNghyp vd;Dk; ehl by; gurj j k; gz z j nj hl qf;pdhd; vyyhUk; Mrrh;aggl l hh;fs;. (khw;F 5:19-20)

grhRfs pd; t yyi kfs y;Ue;J ghJ fhgG

grhrpd; tyyi kapd; el tbf; ffs; y;Ue;J c qfi s ghJ fhj; JfnfhsS rpy Fwggpl l topKi wfs; , Uff;pdwd. kpfTk; Kff;pakhd ghJ fhgG , NaR f;wp; J i t nrhej , ul rfuhf VwWfnfhz l , Uj j yhFk> Vnddwhy; kWgbAk; gpwej nkaahd t;Rthri a grhrhy; gbf;f KbahJ. ghtj j y;Ue;J k> grhrpwF , l k; nfhLggj y;Ue;J k; c qfi s ghJ fhj; JfnfhsS qfs; eb;fs; mt Df;F rej Hggk; nfhLj j hy; mtd; c qfS fnfj puf j dJ f;pi a fi sr;nrathd;

ghRj j Mt;ahy; epi wej pUq;fs; xU Mt;f;Fhp ghj j wj j y; mRj j Mt;f;S k> Nj t Di l a Mt;Ak; tr;f;f KbahJ.

grhRfi sf; Fwj; J thQi rAl d; Muhati j Gwffz pAq;fs; Nj t Di l a thHj i j apd; mbggi l apy; mti df;Fwj; J fwWf; nfhs;tJ j twyi y. Mdhy; mti df; Fwj; J fwWf; nfhs;tJ j twyi y. Mdhy; mti df; Fwj; j hd c yfggufhukhd Gj j fqi s gbggJk; Mt;AyNfhL nj hl HG i l a Gj j fqi s y; grhRfi sf;Fwj; J gbf;f Ntz l hk; khej p;f;f qfs; rkgej khdtwi wAk; j t;Hj; Jf; nfhsS qfs; kej p;thj p;f;S l Dk> # d; p;f;f huUl Dk> f;ufgyi d fz p;gtHfNshLk> Nrhj l k> Xi y thrgNghH> gQrhq;fk; ghHgNghhpl Kk; nj hl HG nfhsS Ntz l hk; ngaahd Nj thfi sAk> t;f;f;ufq;fi sAk; c qfs; t l bwFs; mDkj p;f;f Ntz l hk;

mth;fs; Nj thf;sp; t;f;f;ufq;fi s mff;pd;ahy; Rl nl hf;fff;fl tha;@ e; mi t fshy; r;f;f;fnfhs;shj gbf;F> mi t fsy; , Uff;w ntssi aAk; nghdi dAk; , r;rhkYk> mi j vLj; Jfnfhs;shkYk; , Ugghahf@ mi t fs; c d; Nj t dh;f; fhj j Uf;F mUtUgghdi tfs;

mi t fi sgNghy e; rhgj; Jf;Fs;shfhj gb mUtUgghdi j c d; t l bNy nfhz l Nghfhahf. mi j r; r; vdW ntWj; J Kww;Yk; mUtUf;fff;fl tha; mJ rhgj j w;F;ssh;J . (c ghfkk;7:25-26)

c qfS i l a ehi tAk> r;e; j i aAk> fl;Lgghl;Lf;Fs; i t j j;UggJ Kff;pakhdJ> gq;Fj huHfi sAk; ftdkhf Nj Henj Lq;fs; c yf; j i j Ak> khkrj i j Ak; n[ agggJk; kpf Kff;pakhFk;

eb;fs; grhrpd; tyyi kfS f;F vj p;hd j hf;Fj i yAk> j wghJ fhgG el tbf; ffi sAk; NkwnfhsS Ntz l k; , gghl j j;Ny eb;fs; fwWfnfhz l rHthAj qfi sAk> t;A;f;f; qfi sAk; ght;Aq;fs;

Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i fl iLi uapd; j pWTNfhs; trdj i j kddkhd vOj Tk;

---

---

---

2. kdj dpd; Mt p Mj ;J kh> rhlj i j j hfFk; %dW Kffpa grhRfs; ahi t?

---

---

---

3. grhrpd; tyyi kfS l d; , i l gL t j py; gFj j w pAk; tuj j p wFhpa ngWkj p ahJ?

---

---

---

4. grhR gbj J ssJ vdgj wfhd mHj j k; vdd?

---

---

---

5. grhR gbj J ss kdj d; vt;tj khd gz Gfi s nfhz bUgghd?

---

---

---

6. grhRfspdhy; Mf;fukpf;fggl Lsshhd; vdgj d; mHj j k; vdd?

-----  
-----

7. gprhrpdhy; gbf;fggl;l t d;d; Fz hj praqfs; vdd?

-----  
-----  
-----

8. gprhrpdhy; xLf;fggl;l t d; vdgj pd; mHj j k; vdd?

-----  
-----

9. gprhrpdhy; xLf;fggl;l t d;d; Fz hj praqfs; vdd?

-----  
-----  
-----

10. gprhrpd; tyyi kfi s Nkwnfhs;tj wF , gghl j j py; nfhLf;fggl;lss Mt pf;Fhpa  
tophll;i y RUf;fkhf j Uf.

-----  
-----  
-----

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rnmj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS f fhd gj py;fshdJ j ugg;l;LssJ)

NghH rhHej FwpgGfs ;

1. gpd;tUk; cjhuz qfs;py; , NaR fwp] J grhrpd; tyi kfS f;F vt;thW , i lggL;hH vdgi j fwWfnfhssTk;

rkgtk; n[ghyajj;py;Uej ngyt;dggl;Jk;Mtpi af;nfhz ; ngz ;(Y)f;fh 13:10-17)

RUF;fk; , gngz ; Xa;Tehs; Muhj i d;py; fye;J nfhz ;hs; , NaR mti s 'Mgpfhkp; Fkhuj j' vdwi oj j hH. mts; e; j khDk; Nj tDf;F gaej ts; vdWk; t;sqf;f; nfhssyhk; MdhYk; mti s 18 tUl qfshf ngyt;dggl;Jk;Mtpi fl bi tj j;Uej J.

, NaR mtwJ Copajj;py; rh; t;phj;pi s i ffi s i tj;J myyJ vz nz ahy; mgp\ fj ;J> grhRfi s Juj j p Fz khf;f;AsshH. t;Rthrp grhrpdhy; fl ;l ggl ;LsshH vd fz ;L nfhz ;hy; fl bAss Mtpi a fl ;l t;pf;f; Ntz ;Lk; mNj Nti sa;py; mt;pt;Rthrp rh; c ghi j fsha; grhrpdhy; fl ;l ggl bUej hy; mthpYss mRj j MtpJuj j ggl y; Ntz ;Lk;

t;Lj i yg; ngww , gngz ; nj hl He;Jk; Muhj i d;fs;py; gq;F nfhz ;l tshf , Uej hs; vdNt mts; Fz ki lej i kahy; Mtp;f;Fhpa ji ythfs;pd;Jk> n[ghyaj; j el j ;J f;pdwtHfs;pd;Jk; vj ;HgG Vwgl ;J. grhRfs;pd; tyi kfS l d; , i lggL;f;pd;wNghJ , dWk; Mtp;f;Fhpa ji ythfs; vj ;Hg; g fhz g;f;f;pd;whHfs; rpy j qfs;J nfhLi ki a myyJ i tj j ;Uf;Fk; tyi ki a kwf;f;pd;wd.

fl ;l ggl bUej ngz ;f;sp; Nky; , NaR i ffi s i tj j hH. mts; t;Lj i y ngwwhs; cl dbahfNt mts; ep;h;e;J ep;dw Nj ti d kfi kggL; j ;pd;hs; rfy cz i kahd Copaqf;sp;Yk; grhrpdhy; j hf;fggl ;l th myyJ gbf;fggl ;l th. t;Lj i y ngWk; NghJ kfi k Nj tDf;F nrYj j ggl Ntz ;Lk> t;Lj i yf;fhf ght;pf;fggl ;f;pd;w kd; j H kfi ki a ngwf;\$l hJ.

rkgtk; r;NuhNgd;f;Nfa Nj rj j t;pd; kfs; (khw;F 7:24-30@kj Nj A 15:21-28).

RUF;fk; , ej , sk; ngz ; mRj j Mtp;ahy; gbf;fggl bUggi j Ak; mj d; nts;ggi lahd f;h;pi a fi s mtdJ j hahH mi lahsk; fz bUej hs; kfs; grhrpdhy; nfhba Ntj i dggl ;f;w;hs; vdW mts; fj ;w;pd;hs; j hahh; k;Uej t;Rthr; j i j fz ;l , NaR mgngz i z Fz khf;f;pd;hH. kfs; xUNghJk; , NaRt;pd; r%f; j j ;py; , Uej j ;py; y. rh; gpur;d;dk; , y;yhj ;Uf;f;pd;wNghJk; rhj j hdhy; j hf;fggl ;l th f;S f;Fk> gbf;fggl ;l th f;S f;Fk; Copak; nraa KbAk; gpd;tUk; cjhuz k; r;Wg;ps; i s f;S k; rhj j hdhy; j hf;fggl yhk> gbf;fggl yhk; vdgi j ep;&g;f;f;wJ.

rkgtk; Ci kAk> nrt;Lk; khdi gad; (khw;F 9:14-29@kj Nj A 17:14-21@Y)f;fh 9:37-43).

RUF;fk; j fggDf;F xNu kfdhf , Uej r;Wti d j fggd;pd; Ntz ;Lj Yf;f;iz qf , NaR Fz khf;f;pd;hH. grhrpdhy; gbf;fggl bUej , r;Wtd; Ci kAk> nrt;Lkhf , Uej hd;

kj Nj A> khwF> Y}f;fh t p d; Gjj f q f i s ehk; f t d p f; f p d w N g h J g r h r h d t H m r r p W t i d j z z h p Y k > n e U g g p Y k ; j s s p t p L t i j n t s p g g L j J f p d w J .

, Nj Nti sa p y; g r h r h d t d; g w f i s f b j J f n f h z L k; t h a p y; E i u j s s p f n f h z L k; t y p g G N e h i a V w g L j j p n f h L i k g g L j j p f; n f h z b U e j h d; m t d; M t p a p d h y; m i y f; f o p f; f g g l L f h a g g L j J t N j h L > r h l j i j g p o p e J v L j j J . m t d; k d e p i y a p Y k; g h j p f; f g g l b U e j i k a h y; m t d J j f g g d; m t i d ' i g j j p a f f h u d ; ' v d w i o j j h d; , N a R t p d; n l H f s; , e j r p W t d p y p U e j g r h i r J u j j K w g l J N g h J k; N j h y t p a i l e j h H f s;

m g i g a d; , N a R t p k; t e j N g h J g r h r h d t d; m t i d t y p g G t U k g b j s s p a J v d Y } f; f h F w g g p L f p d w h H . , N a R M t p i a f b e J n f h z L r p W t i d f; F z k h f; f p d h H > , N a R g r h i r m j l b d h H . m e N e u N k m J m t i d t p L N g h a; t p l J v d W k j N j A F w g g p L f p d w h H .

kj Nj A Y}f;fhi t t p khwF t p y; g r h r p d; v j H j h f; F j y; g y k h d j h f , U e j j h f g j p T n r a a g g l L s s J . , N a R , r r p W t i d N f s; t p N f l J h H . j f g g d; , t d J r p W t a J n j h l q f p N a , U e J s s J v d W \$ w p d h d;

, N a R j e i j a p d; t p R t h r j j p w F K f f p a j J t k; n f h L j J n r t p L k > C i k A k h d M t p i a n t s p N a W k g b f l i i s a p l J h H . k u z j j p w N f J t h d m e j M t p m y w p r j j k p l L m t i d t p L n t s p N a w p a J . M d h y; , N a R m r r p W t i d J } f; f p a O g g p d h H .

v q f s h y; V d; m t t h t p i a J u j j K b a h J N g h a; t p l J v d W m t u J n l H f s; N f s; t p N f l J N g h J , N a R g j p y s j j j h t J :

m j w F , N a R: c q f s; m t R t h r j j p d h N y j h d; @ f L F t i j a s T t R t h r k; c q f S f F , U e j h y; e b f s; , e j k i y i a g; g h j J > , t t p k; t p L m g G w k N g h v d W n r h y y m J m g G w k; N g h k; @ c q f s h y; \$ l h j f h h p a k; x d W k p u h J v d W > n k a a h f N t c q f S f F r; n r h y; Y f N w d;

, e j [ h j p; g r h R n [ g j j p d h Y k; c g t h r j j p d h Y N k a d w p k w n w t; t j j j p d h Y k; G w g g l L g N g h f h J v d w h h; ( k j N j A 17:20-21)

, t t j k h d g r h R f s p d; t y y i k f S l d; , i l g l t p R t h r K k > n [ g K k > c g t h r K k; m t r p a k; v d W , N a R t p d; g j p y; n t s p g g L j J f p w J . , J c z i k j h d; r p y g r h R f i s J u j J t J f b d N k . , N a R \$ w p a J N g h y ' , t t j k h d i t f s; " n [ g j j p d h Y k > c g t h r j j p d h Y N k a d w p n t s p N a w h J .

r k g t k; n [ g h y a j j p y p U e j g r h R ( k h w F 1:23-28 > Y } f; f h 4:31-37).

R U f; f k; n [ g h y a j j p y p U e j , e j k d i j i d , N a R M g u f h k p d; F k h u d; v d N w h > N j t i d g p d g w W f p d w t d; v d N w h n t s p g g L j j t y i y . r i g l f f p a j j p w F t U g t H f s; m t p t R t h r p f s h f T k > g r h r h y; g b f; f g g l J t H f s h f T k; \$ l , U f; f y h k; r i g f F t U j y > G j p a g w g g p d; m D g t j j p w F m y y J g r h r p d; g b a p y p U e J t p L j i y g; n g w w j p w f h d c j j u t h j k y y .

xdWfF Nkwgl; gprhRfs; , Uej i j 'vqfi s" vdW nrhy; nts;ggLj;JfWJ. xU gprhR , Uej kdij d; 'ehd;" vdW Ngrpdhd; gprhR Ngr Mukgjj Jk> 'mi kj pahapU" vdf; fl; i sapl; hH. rjj kpl hj pUff Ntz ;Lk; vdgNj , j d; mHj j k; mth gprhi r fbe;J nfhz ; NghJ> mJ mkkdij i d frffpaJ> mOj j p epyj j py; j sspaJ gpd dH nts; NawpaJ. , j ;J}ai kaww Mtpfs; , eepfotpd; NghJ mj pfhuj i j Ak> tyyi ki aAk; , NaRtpd; , i l gghl bdhy; , oe;J Nghapd.

rkgtk; FULk> Ci kAkhd Mtp (kj Nj A 12:22-29@khwF 3:22-27@Y}f;fh 11:14-22).

RUffk; gprhR gbf;fggl bUej J kl;Lkpdwp rhukhdJ FULk> Ci kj j di kAl Dk; , Uej J. , NaR gprhRfi sj; Juj j p , kkdij i df; Fz khffpdhH. tPLj i yf;F gpd;d hf mt dhy; Ngrp ghHffTk; \$baj hf , Uej J. tPLj i yf;F gpd;d hf , NaR fwp] ;J t] j hpf;fggl; XH gbggpi di a> gprhRfi s Juj ;JtJ rkgej khf nfhLjj hH. mgbggpi dapd;RUffkhtJ:

- ghp;tpi dAss tL epi yjj puhJ. gprhRfs; j hqfs; FbapUej rhb 'tL" vdW mi offpdwd. Nj t MtpahdtH mNj tll by; thrkgz Z fwtuhf , Uej i kahy; gprhRpdhYk; FbapUggJ rhj j pahdNj .
- g;S Tgl ; , uh[; [ paq;fS k; epi yjj puhJ.
- rhj j hdhy; rhj j hi d Juj j KbahJ.
- gprhRfi sj; Juj ;JtJk; Nj t , uh[; [ paj j pd; xU gFj pahFk;
- Nj t Mtpahdtuhy; gprhRfi s Juj j KbAk;
- gprhRfi sj; Juj j ggLk; KddH gythd; fl; l ggl Ntz ;Lk;
- Mtp;Fhpa NghHfs;jj w;F , awi fahd , lk; fpi lahJ. eb;fs; , NaRNthL , yyhj Uej hy> eb;fs; mtUff vj puhfnt , UffpdwHfs;
- mRj j Mtpfs; Juj j ggl; gpd dH> mi tfs; kl; Lk; g;Ntrpf;fj j fj hd kdij rhlj j j Nj Lf;pdwd.
- gprhRpdhy; gbf;fggl L> tPLj i yai lej td; Mtp;Fhpa , l j j j Mtp;Nfwggg b epuggf; nfh;shj gl rj j py> nrdw gprhR NtW gprhRfS l d; tUk; Mukgjj py; , Uej i j g; ghHff;Yk; mkkdij d; Nkhrkhd epi yf;F j ssggLthd;

rkgtk; fj NudUi l a ehl bd; mRj j htpAss kdij d; (khwF 5:1-20@kj Nj A 8:28-34@Y}f;fh 8:26-34).

RUffk; kj Nj Atpd; gj pTfspdgb , uz ;L kdij Hfs; gprhRpdhy; gbf;fggl bUej dH. mthfi s ml ff Kbahj Uej J. mthfs; fyyi wfs;py; trj j dH.

mqNf mthfs; mNefkhd gprhRfshy; gbf;fggl bUej dH. , UtUk; rKj haj j py; [ p;pf;f Kbahj gb ghj ;Gf;Fsshf;paUej dH. fyyi wj; Nj hl ;l j j py; thoej dH. gprhR j di d 'Nyf;Nahd;" vdW mi oj j J. , j d; mHj j k; mNefk; vdgj hFk; mthfi s fl;LggLj j Kbahj gbahy; rq;f;py;fshy; fl; b i tggHfs; gprhRfs; mti d frff;fp g;pej d> gaq;fukhf myw;pd> mtd; fw;fshy; j ki k fl;w;f;nfhz ;l dH> khj j p;kp;pdwp Mi l ap;pdwpAk; , UgghHfs;



jkj fhyjjwF KddjhNt , NaR jki k gLntji dggLjJthH vdgij grhRfs; njhpejUejd. 'mthfSila fhyk" vdgj , Wjp epahajjHgi gAk> mffipdflyy; (eufjjjy) gqfi lti jAk; FwffKk; jki k mt;tljjjyUej NtW jpi rf; Nghfhj ggb mti u Nfl;ggbahy> mtUK; mDKjggjH. Jujjggj; grhRfs; gdwfS fFs; GFeji kahy; mi tfs; , wej d. gl; zjj thfs; , NaRit mqfUej NghFkgb Ntz bdH. gdwfNsh mthfsJ thofi fapd; Mjhukhf , Uej J. grhRfs; pd; tyi kapyUej tLji yg; ngww kdji dgghHffYk; , i tfs; mthfS fF Kffpakhdi tfshf , Uej d.

kww rkg tqfs; Ntjhfk; , NaRty; Copajjy; grhrpdhy; gbf;ggj thfs; tLji y ngwwj wfhd nghJ thd Ntj trdqfi s tNrl khd nrhwfi s vkf;F mwajj Uf;pdwJ.

- 'Fz khffpdH" vdw nrhy;Yk> , NaR grhRfNshL , ilggj; NghJ ght;f;ggj;LssJ: kj Nj A 2:24@Y}ffh 6:18.
  - 'JujjpdH" vdw nrhy;Yk; mth tA;f;qfi s ght;jj NghJ \$wggL;f;pdwJ: khw;F 1:32-34>39@6:13.
  - Y}ffh 4:41 grhRfs; nts;Naw;ai j rhjhuz khf gj pT nra;JssJ. Y}ffh 7:21 mth mthfi s Fz khffpdH vdf; \$Wf;wJ. kj Nj A 8:16 'trdj;pdHny mth mi tfi s JujjpdH" vdf; \$Wf;wJ.
  - khw;F 16:9 kwWk; Y}ffh 8:2-3 Mf;pa trdqfs; , NaR kfj Nydh khpahsp; kUej VO Mt;fi s JujjpdH vdf;wJ.
2. rpy Nti sfs; Nj td; j dJ Neh;f;qfi s epi wNtwWtj wfhf grhi r ght;f;f;wH. 1 rhKNty; 16:14 kwWk; 2 nfhhpej paH 12:7. J d;khHf;fkhd Mfha; mtdJ ght;jj pd; ek;jj k; nghaapd; Mt;fshy; j z bff;ggj;hd> Nj td; mtdJ j Hf;f;h;rp;f;sp; thafs; mi tfi s i tjj; kahy; mi tfs; mti d mop;T;F Neuha; topel;jj paJ. 1 , uh[ hff; 22:23. mHknfNj hd; Ajjjj;Yk; t;Hfi s grhRfs; trfhj; VkhwWk; nts;ggL;jj y; 16:13-16l ghHff.
  3. grhrpd; tyi kfs; Nj r;f;sp; kdji Hfi sAk> kd;N; fi sAk; jkj fl;Lggj;L;f;Fs; i tjj;Uff; KbAk; cj huz khf jhd;Nay; 10y; NgHr;pa ehl bd; mj;gg; vdf; Fwggj;ggj;Lssi j ft;dq;f;S; , ej grhrpd; tyi kfs; meehl bd; MSi fapd; t;pt;fhuq;f;S;f;F nghWggf , Uff;pdwd. , ej j;pa Mt;f;S; k; mi tfs;pd; tyi kf;S; k; Nj r;f;sp; , Uggj hf nts;ggL;jj pd; t;N; rKk; Fwggj;L;f;wJ. nts;ggL;jj y; 16:13-16l ghHff.
  4. grhRfs; myyJ rhj; jhi d gh;f;hrk; gz ;Z tJ QhdKss fh;pa;ky. 2 NgJU 2:10-11l ghHff. rhj; jhi d fbe;J nf;hss ehk; tyi k ngwWsNshk; Aj h 9l ghHff.
  5. grhRfi s Jujj , NaR j dJ r;H;f;S;f;F mj;f;huk; nf;hL;jj hH. , t;tyi ki a ght;jj rej;Hggq;fi s gb;f;Tk; khw;F 9:38@ Y}ffh 10:17@ mgNgh] j yH 5:16@ 8:7@ 16:16-18@19:11-12.
  6. 'Mf;f;uk;jj Uej J" vdgj wfhd g;dt;UK; trdq;fi sAk; fw;f;Tk; khw;F 4:24@ 8:16>28>33@9:32> 12:22@khw;F 1:32@5:15-18@Y}ffh 8:36@mgNgh] j yH 8:7@16:16

7. , NaR xLf;fggl;l hH. Mdhy; mth ghtk; nraatyi y. Vrhah 53:7. VNrf;f;Nay;  
xLf;fggl;l NghJ vd; fhhpaj; i j c k; Nkw; Nghl; Lfnfhs; S k; vd; W n[ ggj j hd;  
Vrhah 38:14. gprhrpdy; xLf;fggl;l Ni hi u , NaR Fz khf;f;pdhH: mgNgh] j yH 10:38

xLf;fggl;l tHfi sg; gwwp; gpd;t Uk; trdq;fi s fwfTk;

JdkhHf;fH: rqr;f; k; 17:9  
vkJ vj hpfshy; rqr;f; k; 106:42  
ngUi kahy; rqr;f; k; 119:122  
gz f;fhuhy; ahf;NfhG 2:6

mj pfhuk; , Ugj j muz :L

### Nghhpy; vj Hghuhj t pgj ;J

FwffNfhs ;fs ;

, ej mj pfhuj ; j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j wTNfhs; trdj ; j kdggH khf vOj Tk;
- c yfj j wFs; Ntj i d vt;thW guNtrj j i ki a tpgHpf;fTk;
- xU tRthrpapd; thotpy; Ntj i d guNtrpf;Fk; l eJ topfi s mi lahsk; fhz Tk;
- Ntj i di a rhahd mZ F Ki way; tpsq;f;f; nfhz ;L ep&ggj ;J fhl ;L Tk;
- Ntj i dapd; rhj fkhd gadfi s fz ;L wpaTk;
- Nj tDi l a rj j j j pdgb GaYf;Fs; nry;tj wFk> Nj t rj j kpdwp el ggj wFk; c ss tjj j phrj i j tpsq;fggLj j Tk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj papyUe;J j wTNfhs ; t rd k;

eAk; , NaRfwp] ;J Tf;F eyy NghHrNrtfdhaj ; j b;fEgtp (2j Nkhj Nj A 2:3)

mwpK f k;

xtnthU Aj j j j pdNghJ k; NghHtHfS; fhaKwW ghj pf;fggl ;L , UgghHfs; rpyH fhaj ; j Mwppfnfhz ;L kb ;Lk; NghHf;fsj j wFs; guNtrpgghHfs; kwwtHfs; epiej ukhfNt ghj pf;fggl ;L thfshf khWfpdwdH. , ej c z i k Mt;f;Fhpa Nghuhl ; j j wFk; nghUj j khf , UffpdwJ. fwp] j t NghHtHfS k; rhj j hdpd; j hf;Fj ypy; ghj pgi l ahj pUggj pyi y. mthfS k;Ntj i dapyUe;J tyffsf;fggltj pyi y.

vq;fs;py; mNefUf;F Jdgq;fs; gwwp NgRtJ t;Uggkww fhhpakhf , UffpwJ. , J rkgej khd gurq;fq;fi sAk; ehk; Nfl gj pyi y. ehk; ntwpp kwWk; nropgG rkgej khd nraj;pi sNa Nfl;f t;UkGf;Nwhk> , i tfs; eyy t;laq;fs; jhd> Nj tDi l a ntspgghl by; mi t;fS k; xU gFj pahf , UffpdwJ. , nraj;pi a ehk; j t;Hj ;Jf; nfhs;tj wF fhuz k> tpsq;f;f; nfhss f\;khfTk> tpsq;fggLj ;JtJ fbdkhfTk; , UggNj ahFk; Mdhy; Ntjhfk; j huhskhd thofi fi a kl;Lk; thf;Fggz z pAss Gj j fky; mJ Ntj i di aAk> e;f; pi aAk> mej; pi aAk; gj pthf nfhz ;LssJ.

, NaR Gk;py; , UffpdwNghJ Ntj i di agwwp Ngrpdh> mth rpyi tf;F KfqnfhL;f;pdwNghJ mtwJ MjuthsHfs; mti u i f;tp;L t;pl;L nrdwdH. (Nahthd; 6:55-66) mthfS; Nkrpah tyi kNahLk> kf;pi kNahLk; murhStij kl;LNk vj HghHj j dH. mth Ntj i di a gwwp NgrpaNghJ mthfshy; tpsq;f;f;nfhss Kbatpyi y> mj dhy; mti u t;pl;L Ngha; t;pl;ldH. Ntj i di a e;f;fs; Ghpe;J nfhs;sh;tp;ldhy> gurri dahd #oe;pi yarpd; NghJ e;f;fS k; KfqnfhL;f;fhky> j pUggj; nrdW t;pl;thfS; e;f;fS k; vj Hghuhj Mgj ;J f;F KfknfhLj j hYk; ntwppahsuhf khWtHfs;

Nghhy; ghj pffggI NI hUf;fhfNt , gghl k; j ahhpffggI LssJ. ebqfs; Ntji dgLk; NghJ rkhs;ggJ vggv vd fwWf;nfhs;tNj hL> kwwtHfsJ f\;jqfspd; NghJ mtHfS fF C opak; nrati j Ak; fwgHfs;

Ntji d apd; Mj huk;

Njtd; Ntji di a rpl\ bfftyi y. kdij d; ghtk; nraji kapdhNyNa Ntji d cyfjjpwFs; gµNtrij j J> ghtk; nraa rhjjhd; J}z bdhd; (Mj pahfkk; 3). kdij d; rhjjhdpwF ti seJ nfhLjji kahy; cyfpwFs; Ntji d tejJ. ghtKk> mj d; tpi sthd Ntji dAk; mj d; Nj hwWt;gghsuhd rhjjhdhy; tejJ. cqfs; thotiy; Ntji d gµNtrpff gyNtW fhuz qfs; cssd vdwhYk; mbbgi lffhuz k; Mukg Mjhuj; j Na nfhz LssJ. fwp] jt Nri dtldpd; thofi fapd; Ntji d fi s Nj tdhy; vLj; Jtpl KbAk; vdgJ kfprras;ggj hf , UffpdwJ> rhjjhdpd; j l j pl; qfi s Nj td; jdJ Nehf;fqfi s epi wNtwWtjwF ghtpff KbAk; ghj pffggI l hYk; mtuhy; ntwwpahsuhf KbAk;

Ntji d fhd fhuz qfs;

Ntjhfk; Jdgqfs> gurri dfs> Ntji dfs; vdw nrhwfi s mj pkhf nts;ggLj JfwJ. RUffkhf ehk; mtwi w ftdij jhy> xU tRthrapd; thotiy; l eJ topfsiy; Jdgqfs; tUffpdw vdgi j fhz yhk; thofi fapd; UeJ ebqfs; Kfqnfhl;fpdw gurri dfs; gpd;tUk; topfsiy; tUffpdwJ.

c qfi s r; Rwwp , UgNghhd hy;

thofi fap; c qfi sr; Rwwp;UggtHfspd;hYk; Ntji d fS k; ghL fS k; tuyhk; , t;tj khd Ntji d fF NahNrgG rwej c j huz khf , Uffpdwhd; mtdhf gurri d fS; tptiyi y> NahNrgG j d; rNfhj uHfshy; vffggj pahj j j py; tpf;ggI l hd> NghHj j ghhd; ki dt;ahy; nghaahf rpi wggI l hd> mtd; c j tp nraj rpi wf;fhthyshy; kweJ tpl ggl l hd; MdhYk; mtdJ gµj pAj j ui t ftd;Aqfs; NahNrgG \$wpdh;....

vdi d , t;tj j j py; tUk gb tpfWgNghi l j p dhy> ebqfs; rQryggI Ntz l hk; mJ c qfS fF t;rdkhaUffTk; Ntz l hk; [Ptul ri z nraAk gb fFj; Nj td; vdi d c qfS fF KdNd mDggpdhh; ngha ul rggpdhy; c qfi s caNuhNI fhggj wf;fhfTk; Nj td; vdi d c qfS fF KdNd mDggpdhh; (Mj pahfkk; 45:5>7)

fwp] jt Nri d tldfF Ntji d j di dr; Rwwp;Uffpwthfshy; tuyhk> mji d Ntjhfk; 'Gwq;\$wy;" myyJ 'j l mwpfi f" vdf; \$Wf;pdwJ. kwwtHfi sg; gwwp ebqfs; vdd \$Wf;pdwHfs> kwwtHfs; c qfi sggwpp vdd \$Wf;pdwHfs; vdgj d; mbbgi l ay; Ntji dfs; tUffpdw. ehthdJ tyi kAss MAj k; vdgj j , gghl j j py; fwWf; nfhz LssHfs> ebqfs; NgRf;pdw thHj j j fspdh> vj pghuhj gy fhaqfi s VwgLj j KbAk;

t ho; t p d ; # o e j i y f s ;

t ho; t p d ; # o e j i y f S f ; \$ I h f N t j i d f s ; t U t J , u z ; l h k ; t o p a h f c s s J . N t j h f k j j p y ; e N f h k p a p d ; m D g t q ; f s ; g j p T n r a a g g l L s s & j j p d ; G j j f k ; , j w F c j h u z k h f , U f ; f p d w J . m t s ; f z t i d A k > , u z ; L F k h u i u A k ; , o e J f r g i g A k > N t j i d i a A k ; n f h z b U e j h s ;

, N a R f w p ] ; J f i l r p r j ; J U t h f p a k u z j i j n [ a i j ; J j p U k g p t e j h h > k u z k ; t h o ; t p d ; x U g F j p a h f , U f ; f p d w J . k u z k ; x U k d i j d p d ; g h t j j p d h y ; E i o e J > v d p D k ; e h k ; m i d t U k ; , j i d r e j j N j M f N t z ; L k ; ' x U K i w k h g g J k d i j D f F e p a k p f f g g l L s s J . ' ( v g n u a H 9 : 2 7 ) .

, t t i j k h d f \ ; k h d # o e j i y i a e N f h k p r e j j j N g h J m t s ; ' v d i d e N f h k p v d W m i o f f h k y ; ( , j d ; m H j j k ; M r H t h j k ) k u h s ; v d W m i o A q ; f s ; ' v d w h s ; k u h s ; v d w h y ; f r g G v d W m H j j k ; e N f h k p f r g g h d e l u v j p n f h z ; l h s ;

c q f s ; C o p a k ;

N j t D f ; f h f e b ; f s ; n r a A k ; C o p a k ; % d w h t J f h u z k h f m i k f p w J . G j p a V w g h L m t u J e h k j j p d k j j k ; ( m g N g h ] j y H 9 : 1 6 ) > f w p ] ; J t p d h y ; ( g p y p g g p a H 1 : 2 9 ) > N j t , u h [ ; [ p a j j p d ; e k j j j k ; ( 2 n j r N y h d p f N f a H 1 : 5 ) > R t ; N r \ j j p d h y ; ( 2 j N k h j N j A 1 : 1 1 - 1 2 ) > e w ; f h h p a q ; f i s n r a ; t j p d h y ; ( 1 N g J U 2 : 1 9 - 2 0 @ 3 : 1 7 ) > e j p a p d ; e k j j j k ; ( 1 N g J U 3 : 1 4 ) > f w p ] j t d h f , U g g j p d h y ; ( 1 N g J U 4 : 1 5 > 1 6 ) > N j t r i j j j j p d g b N t j i d m D g t p g g i j A k ; g w w p N g R f p d w J ( 1 N g J U 4 : 1 9 )

m g N g h ] j y d h f p a g T y ; C o p a j j p d ; e k j j j k ; g h j p f ; f g g l ; J x U v L j ; J f ; f h l ; l h f c s s J . r p y k f f s ; N t j i d i a N j h y ; t p a p d ; m i l a h s k h f T k > t p R t h r f F i w T v d W k ; g h H f ; f p d w d H . , J c z i k a h f , U g g p d > m g N g h ] j y d h f p a g T Y f F t p R t h r k p y i y > r i g r h j j p j j p y ; n g h j h d N j h y ; t p , U e j J v d W n r h y y N t z ; L k ; M r p a h t p N y c g j j p u t k ; V w g l ; J v d W k > g p i o g N g h k ; v d W e k g p f i f a w W g h u k h d t U j j k i l e j j h f g T y ; \$ W f p d w h H ( 2 n f h h p e j p a H 1 : 8 ) . m t H x U t i j j p a h r k h d g l j i j t o q ; F f p d w h t > k d k f p o N t h b U f ; f p w R t ; N r \ f u h d m t H r k h j h d j i j A k > n r o g g i g A k ; F w i j ; J t h f ; F W j p f i s t p R t h r p f S f F n f h L f ; f t p y i y .

g T y ; N j t D i l a C o p a j j p w ; f h f m i o f ; f g g l ; l N g h J m i j m t H ' n g h p a f h h p a k ; ' v d W \$ w p d h t > v d p D k ; N j t d p d ; e k j j j k ; g h L f i s A k ; m D g t p f f N t z ; L k ; v d w h H ( m g N g h ] j y H 9 : 1 6 ) . g T y ; ' r p y i u f w p ] ; J T f F M j h a g g L j ; J k ; g b j d J , o g i g g g w w p ' F w i g g p L t N j h L > N t j i d i a r f i j ; J f ; n f h s ; t J ' v k f F m U s g g l L s s J ' v d W k ; t p R t h r p f S f F v O J f p d w h H ( g p y p g g p a H 1 : 2 9 )

g T y ; C o p a j j p y ; j d p a h f N t j i d g l t p y i y . G j p a V w g h l ; L f h y j j p y ; K O r i g A k ; N t j i d g g l ; J ( m g N g h ] j y H 8 ) . v g n u a H 1 1 k ; m j p f h u k ; r p y H n f h ^ u k h f J d G W j j g g l ; l f i j f i s n f h z ; L s s J . , e j M z f S f F k > n g z f S f F k ; t p R t h r d k h d J t y y i k A s s N j t d h N y N a t o q ; f g g l ; J . r p i w f j T f s ; j p w f ; f g g l L m t H f s ;

ntsNawpdH. mthfs; kuz j z l i d ngwW mffpdr; #i oary; Nghl ggl i NghJk> j lpdhy; ghjggi lahky; ntsNa tej dH. MdhYk; rpyH , t;tj khd tLji yi a ngwhj Uf;fpdwNghJk; mthfs; 'tRthrK' nfhz l Mz fs> ngz fs; vd mi of;fggl;LssdH. mthfs; rpi way; mi l f;fggl; dH> JdGWjj ggl; dH> rj j pti j nraaggl; dH. , ujj rhl rpfshfTk; khj j dH> fhuz k; RtNr\jj w;fhf mthfs; nfhz bUej rhl rNaahFk; (vgmuaH 11:36-40). ehk; [Pt;f;fpdw tRthrj j j f;Fwj J mtj hdk; nrYj J f;Nwhk> MdhY; Nj td; , wf;Fk; tRthrj j pd; tyyi ki a ntsggLj J f;whH. , ej tRthrK> nfi l NeuqfsYk; epi yjj Uf;Fk> tyyi kAss tLji yfs; eyy NeuqfsY; kl Lk; ntsggLj j ggl tyyi y.

rhj j hdpd; Neubahd f hpi a:

rhj j hdpd; Neubahd el tbf; ffs;pd; tpi sthfTk; c qfs; tho;ty; Ntji dfs; Vwgl yhk; , j w;F NahGtpd; fi j Mj hukhf c ssJ. 'Vd; ej j khd; Ntji dggLfpdw dH?' vdW Nfs;tNahL , gGj j fk; NghuhLfpdwJ. mtd; xU ej j khd; vd Nj tNd rhl rp nfhlj j hH (NahG 1-2). NahG mtdJ ghtj j pdhy; Ntji dai latyi y vdTk; mtdJ ez gHfs; \$wpdH. NahG kdej Ukgpdhy; mr#oe;pi y khwwki l Ak; vd mthfs; ekgp dH. , ej ez gHfs; j q;fsJ j dgggl; mDgtj j j mbggi lahff; nfhz l c yfshtpa tpa z ggk; nraa KadwdH. Nj td; rpi wrri yapy; , UeJ NgJUi t kl l rkgjtj j w;F rkdhdj hf , Uf;fpdwJ. c q;fi s NghdNw mtDk; nraa Ntz l Lk; vdnwz z pdH. , J cz i k myy. mNefH ghtkww tRthr tho;fi f thoej NghJk; rpi way; p l ggl l , ujj rhl rpfsha; khj j J ssdH.

kwwthfs; Ntji dggLkNghJ> mthfs;pd; ghtj j pdhy> tRthrf; Fi wtpdhy; myyJ mtRthrj j pdhy; jhd; Ntji d Vwgl;LssJ vdW ehk; FwwQrhl;Lti j f;Fwj J ftdkhaUf;f Ntz l Lk; ghtKss kdij d; frgghd mWti li a nrathd; vd Ntj hfkk; fwgpf;fwJ> Vnddwhy; khkrj j w;F tpi j f;fpdwtd; khkrj j pdhy; mopi t mWgghd; MdhY; mgghtpfshf , UgNghUf;F tpi j f;fw> mWf;fw fhhaq;fi s ghtpf;f KbahJ.

NahG mth nraj fhhaq;fs;pdhy; f\ l ggl tyyi y. NahG xU ej j khd; NahGi tf;Fwj j Nj td;pd; rhl rpAk> mtdJ rhl rpAk> kww kdij Hfs;pd; rhl rpAk; , J thfNt , Uf;fpdwJ. NahGtpd; Ntji df;F Mt;f;Fha c yfpd> jpi uki wthd fhhaq;fNs cz i kahd fhha khf , Uf;fpdwJ. NahGtpDi la , Uj aj j pYk> rpei j apYk; tRthrj j pdhYk; Mt;f;Fha Nghuhl; l k; ei l ngwwJ.

c q;fS f;F NkyhfTk; XH Mt;f;Fha Nghuhl; l k> Mt;f;Fha c yfpy; ei l ngWfpdwJ. mgNghuhl; l j j ntsggi lahf fbdkhd #oe;pi yfs;py; eq;fs; mDgt;f;fpdwHfs; Nj td; mw;ahky> tRthrp;pd; tho;ty; vej nthU Ntji dAk; tuKbahJ vdW Kf;f;pa rj j paji j NahGtpDi la Ntji d fhz gpf;fpdwJ. c q;fs; Ntji df;F Nj td; fhuz kyy. Nj td; mi kj; J ss vyi yf;Fs; rhj j hd; Ntji di af; nfhz l tUf;pdwhd; Nj tDi la tyyi k rhj j hdpd; tyyi ki a ghHf;f;Yk; nghaJ> eq;fs; Nj ti d nj hl He;Jk; ekgp dhy; ntw;pi a mDgt;ggHfs;

c qfS i l a nrhej ght k;

c qfS i l a nrhej ghtj j pdkjj Kk> Ntji dfs; c qfs; tho;ty; gmuNtriggJ  
l ejhtJ topahf c ssJ. , tNtji df:F Nahdh rwej c j huz khf , Uf;f;pd;whd; mtd;  
Nj tDf:F fbggbahkw; Nghdhd> epd;Nt;f:F nrdW kdej pUkGj i yggwwp gurq;f;f;Fk;  
gbahd fl;i si a ngww Nahdh> epd;Nt;f:F vj ;Hj pi ray; gmuahz k; gz z pdhd; ngUk;  
Gai y c z Hej hd> mtdJ nrhej ghtj j pd; gadhy> kbd;pd; tapw;Wf;FsS k; gmuNtrij j hd;  
(Nahdh 1-2).

gurri dfs; VwgLkNghJ> Nj tDf:F Kdgj hf c qfs; topfi sAk> , Uj aj i j Ak; Muha  
Ntz ;Lk; vdgj wfhd mi ogNg mi tfs; vd fUj Ntz ;Lk; c qfs; nrhej ghtj j pd;  
epkjj k; eb;fs; Ntji dgglyhk> Nj tDi l a thHj i j f;F fbggbahky; NghFk; NghJ mth  
c qfi s j pUj ;J tj wfhf , ggbr; nra;f;pwH vdW Ntj hfkk; nts;ggLj ;J f;wJ. xOq;F  
el tbf; f fbe;J i uj j y> j pUj ;J j y; vdgj j pUej ;ai kj j y; vdgj wfhd mHj j khFk;

vej r; rpi rAk; j wfhyj j y; reNj h\ khaf; fhz hky; J f;fkhaf; fhZ k; Mf;Yk;  
gwfhyj j y; mj y; gof;pd;th;f;S f;F mJ eJ ;ah;fa rkj hd gyi dj ;j Uk;. (vg;nuaH 12:11)

Nj td; rpy Nti sfs;py; c qfi s j pUj j ;ai kf;Fk;gbahfTk; mtuJ rj j j j ;w;F nfhz ;L  
tUk;gbahfTk; Ntji di a ght;f;f;pd;whH;

ehd; c gj j ;utggL;Tj w;F Kd; topj ggpel eNj d; , gnghONj h c k;Ki l a thHj i j i af;  
fhj ;J el f;f;Nwd; ehd; c gj j ;utggL ;J vdf;F eyyJ . mj ;dhy; c kJ gpkhz qfi sf;  
fw;Wf;n;f;h;S f;Nwd; fhj j hNt> c kJ epahaj j hgGfs; eJ ;Assnj dWk> c z i k;pd;gb  
vdi d c gj j ;utggL; j ;pd;hud;Wk; mw;Ntd;. (rq;f;f; k; 119:67>71>75);

Ntji di a gwwpa nghUj j khd mZ FK i w

gurri dfs; Nj td;pd; rj j j j ;w;F nts;Na , Uf;f;pd;Nwhk; vdgj wfhd mi lahskyy.  
'eJ ;khDf;F tUk; J dgqfs; mNefkha;U;f;Fk;" vdW Ntj hfkk; thz ;f;f;pd;wJ (rq;f;f; k;  
34:19). c qfs; ghtj j ;dhy; eb;fs; Ntji d mi lahj ;Uej ;hy> Ntji di a gwwpa  
nghUj j khd mZ FK i wi a i f;f;n;f;h;S Ntz ;Lk; Mgj ;J f;f;hyj j y; vt;t;j k; gj ;y;  
ms;gg;Hfs; vdW Mt;f;F;h;pa gh;Nrhj i di a nraa Ntz ;Lk;

Mgj ;J f;f;hyj j y; e;PNrhhe;J Nghthahdhy> c d;ngyd; FWf;pd;J . (eJ ;pkho;f;S;24:10)

Ntji dfs;pd;NghJ> t;Rth;r;f;S; vdW ti fa;py> mJ Nj trj j k; vdW eb;fs;  
mZ fNtz ;Lk; vd Ntj hfkk; t;S;f;F;f;w;J. eb;fs; , j wfhf ntl ;fggl Ntz baj ;yi y.

xUtd; f;w;pd; j tdha;Uggj ;dhy; ghLgl ;l hy; ntl ;fggl hky;Ue;J> mj ;pd;kj j k; Nj ti d  
kf;f; kggLj j f;fl td;. (1 Ng;J U 4:16)

eb;fs; c qfs; Mj ;Jkhi t (Ntji di a) mtUf;F xgGf;n;fhLqfs> c qfs;  
edi kf;f;h;f;Nt mth rfytwi wAk; el ggp;f;f;pwH vd mw;pe;J nfhs;S qfs;

Mi fahy; Nj tDi l a rj j j j pdgb ghI Egtf;fwthfs; edi knraf;fwthfshaj ; j qfs;  
Mj ;J khf;fi s c z i kAss rj\ bfhj j hthfpa mtUf;F xgGfnfhLfff;fi thfs;. (1  
NgJ U 4:19)

Nj tDi l a rj j j j pdgb ghL mDgt;f;f;pdwNghJ ebqfs; reNj h\ ki l a Ntz ;Lk;

mtUi l a ehkj ;J f;fhfj ; j hq;fs; mtkhdki l tj w;Fg; ghj j muhf  
vz z ggl ;l gba;pdhy> reNj h\ kha; MNyhri dr; rqr;f; j j tj ;Lg; GwggL ;LgNgha;..  
(mgNgh] j yH 5:41)

ebqfs; , Uff;Ntz ba tj j j j Fwj ;J gTy; \$Wf;pdwj htJ:

ekg;fi faNy reNj h\ kha;Uq;fs;. c gj j utj j Ny nghWi kaha;Uq;fs;. n[ gj j Ny  
c Wj pahaj j hj j Uq;fs;. (NuhkH 12:12)

vq;fs; i ffs;pdhNy Nti ynra;J> ghLgLf;Nwhk;. i taggl ;L> Mrh;tj ;f;f;Nwhk;. ;  
J dgggl ;L> rff;f;Nwhk;. (1 nfhh;ej pah 4:12)

, ej Coak; FwggL hj gb;f;F> ehq;fs; ahnj hdw;Yk; , l wy; c z ;l hf;fhky>  
vt;tj j j pdhNyAk> vq;fi sj; Nj tCoaf;fhuuhf t;sq;fggz ;Z f;Nwhk;. kf;Ej  
nghWi ka;Yk> c gj j utq;fs;Yk> neUf;f;q;fs;Yk> , Lf;fz ;f;sp;Yk> (2 nfhh;ej pah 6:4)

Mi fahy; ek;Ki l a fhj j i ug; gw;wpa rhl ;rj af;Fwj j htJ> mth; ekj j k;  
fl ;l ggl ;bUf;fw vdi df; Fwj j htJ> eP ntl ;fggl hky> Nj t tyi kf;Nfw;wg  
Rt;Nr\ j j w;fhf vdNdhNI \$l j ;j b;f;Egt; (2 j Nkhj Nj A 1:8)

, ggbggL ;l c gj j utq;fi sr; rff;f; ehk; epak;f;fggl ;bUf;f;Nwhnk;dw ebqfs;  
mw;ej ;Uf;f;w;h;f;Ns;. (1 nj rNyhd;f;NfaH 3:3)

eNah vyyhtw;w;Yk; kdj nj sp;Tsstdha;U> j b;f;Egt; Rt;Nr\ fDi l a Nti yi ar;  
nra> c d;Coaj ; j ej wNtw;W. (2 j Nkhj Nj A 4:5)

ebqfs; Ntj i dggLf;pdwNghJ> mt;tDgtj j j t;prj j ukhdj hf epi df;f; Ntz ;l hk;

gh;akhdth;f;Ns> c q;fi sr; Nrhj ;f;Fk;gb c q;fs; eLty; gw;w;nah;f;w m;f;f;pd; af;Fwj ;J  
VNj h GJ i knad;W j i fahky> f;w;w] ;J t;pd; kf;ij k nts;ggLkNghJ ebqfs; f;sp;S;he;J  
kf;Ok;gbahf mtUi l a ghL;S;f;F ebqfs; gq;f;hs;f;shdj hy; reNj h\ ggLq;fs;. (1  
NgJ U 4:12-13)

gTy; J dgkgLkNghJ , Uff; Ntz ba ekJ mZ FK i wi aggw;w;w; RUf;f;khf  
t;gh;f;f;pd;whH.....

veMdgba;pdhNy ehq;fs; Nrh;he;J Ngh;f;w; j yj y@ vq;fs; Gwkghd kD\ dh;dj  
mop;J k> c sshd kD\ dh;dj ehS f;Fehs;Gj j hf;fggl ;f;w;J .



NkYk; fhz ggLfwi tfi sayy> fhz gglhji tifs Nehf;f;Uf;fw ekf;F>  
mj r;f;f;uj j y; eb;Fk; , Nyrhd ekKila cgjjutk; kfTK; mj r;f;f;hd ejjpa  
fdkfi ki acz;lhf;FfwJ.

Vnddy> fhz ggLfwi tfs; mej j;pkhdi tfs> fhz gglhji tFNsh  
ej j;pkhdi tfs; (2 nfhhpej pA 4:16-18)

gTy; Ntji di a Nti yffhui dgNghy; ghHf;f;whH. 'mi tfs; vkf;fhd Nti yahs"  
vd;f;pdwhH.

Ntji d fshy; c z ;l hFk; edi kfs;

Nj tDi la njjjj;pdgb ghLgl;hy; gy rhj fkhg gadfs; vkf;Fz L. , ij eb;fs;  
t;sq;f;f;nfhz ;l hy> Ntji dggLfwi kwwtHfS fF c qfshy; c j t;nraa KbAk;

c qfs; t;Rthr; Nrhj r;f;fggLfwiJ :

Mt;f;Fhpa cyf;f;f; rfyKk; t;Rthri j mbggi lahFNt nfhz LssJ. , j dhNyNa>  
t;Rthr; Nrhj r;f;fggLk; NghJ ngyd; mi l f;pdwJ.

mop;J Nghfwi nghd; mf;f;pd;pdhNy Nrhj r;f;fggLk;@ mi j gggh;f;f;Yk; mj r;  
Nti yNawgngw;wj ha;Uf;fw c qfs; t;Rthr; Nrhj r;f;fggl;L> , NaRf;fw] J  
nts;ggLk;NghJ c qfS f;Fg; GforrAk; fdKk; kfi kAKz;l hff; fhz ggLk; (1 NgJ U  
1:7)

, NaRi tgNghdW eb;f;S k; t;Rthri ;l d; n[gggHfshap; frggpd; ghj j;uj i j Nj td;  
mDkj r;f;f;pdwNghJ Vwf Ntz ;Lk; mj d; Ntji dfi s ghdk; gz ;Z k; fl;l ha;uj j y; eb;fs;  
, Uf;f;pdwHfs; MdhYk; ehk; t;UkGf;pdw gj j y; , yi y vd;wNghJ k> t;Rthri j ehk;  
f;wWf;nfhs Ntz batHfshf , Uf;f;pdNwhk;

eb;fs; kwwtHfi s MWj ygLj ;J tj wF:

ekJ fhj j uhf;pa , NaRf;fw] J t;pd;gj hthf;pa Nj tDk> , uf;f;q;f;sp;gj hTk> rfytj khd  
MWj ypd;Nj tDkha;Uf;f;wtUf;F ] Nj hj j ;uk;

Nj tdhy; vq;f;S f;F mUsggLfwi MWj ypdhNy> vej cgjjutj j yhf;f;Yk;  
mf;ggLfwiHfS f;F ehq;fs; MWj ynraaj ; j ;phz ;Assth;f;shFk;gb> vq;f;S f;F tUk;  
rfy cgjjutq;f;S NyAk; mtNu vq;f;S f;F MWj ynraf;fwth. 1 nfhhpej pA 1:3-4)

eb;fs; kwwtHfS l d; Nj td; MWj ygLj ;J ti j gf;He;J nfhsS kNghJ .....

Mi fap;hy> nef;pej i ffi sAk; j shej Koq;f;hy;fi sAk; eb;fs; j ;ukg ekh; j j p;  
KI kha;Uf;fwJ gr;f;g;Nghfhky; nrh] j khFk;gb;f;F> c qfs; ghj q;f;S f;F tofi sr;  
nrti tggLj ;J q;fs; (vg;nuaH 12:12-13)





thhf;fggl hkYk> mj pd; tz l yf;spNky; mi rahkYk; , Uej J. mJ rpi waUgGf;Fg;  
Nghdj yi y. Mj yhy; mj pd; Urp mj y; ei yj j Uej J. mj pd; thri d NtWgl tyi y.  
(vNukpah 48:11)

Vnddwhy; Nkthtg> eyy j puh rurji j c wggj p nra;tj w;F Vwwj hf khwwki lahky>  
c yyhrji j mDgtj j f;nfhz bUej J. mJ Mtpf;Fhpa mgptUj j pi a tskhf  
nfhz buhky> nrogi g kl;Lk; nfhz bUej J. vdNt mq;F khwwkUff;tyi y. 'nrhej  
thri d"ap; j qf;paUej J. gi oa Rghtji j Ntji dfs; eff;pt;Lk; eb;fs; fyf;fKk>  
gurri dAK; nfhz l tuhf , Uggpd; Mtpf;Fhpa thri d mope;J Nghjtj y;Uej  
Mtpf;Fhpa; w;F khwwpt;Lk;

eb;fs; C opaj j w;F Maj j khf;fggl l t H;

Nj ti d gadgLj j nrhy;pt;Lq;fs; c q;fs;J thQi r , NaRi t Nghyhtj hfTk> mth  
ght;f;f;pdw ghj j p;khfTk; , Uff; Ntz ;Lk; vd n[ g;Aq;fs; , j w;fhd gj y;  
Ntji d;S f;\$l hf tuyhk;

, Nj h> c di dg; Gl k; NI d;. MdhYk; ntss; agNghyyy> c gj j ptj j pd; Fi faNy  
c di dj ;nj hpe;J nfhz NI d;. (Vrhah 48:10)

eb;fs; Nj tdhy; nj hpe;J nfhs;sggl ;L> mtuJ g;si sah;f mi off;fggl bUggj hy;  
J dgj j pd; topaha; el e;J Ngh;T mtr;akhf;pdwJ. eb;fs; Nj t D;F gh;pa;kh; ght;f;fggl  
Ntz ;Lkhdhy> c Nyhfkh;J ci yapy; Rj j p;f;h;f;fggl;T; Nghy eb;f;S k; Rj j p;f;h;f;fggl  
Ntz ;Lk; vj p;f;F vj puh Nghuh;L;t;w;F> J dgj j j mDk; j j ; mth c q;fi s  
Maj j ggLj ;J f;whH!

f;w;] ;J Nt hL MS i f nraa Maj j khAs s H;fs;

mtNuhNI \$l g; ghLfi sr; rfj Nj hkh;dh; mtNuhNI \$l MSi fAK; nraNthk; ehk;  
mti u k;Wj yj j hy> mtUk;eki k k;Wj ygghh;. (2 j Nkhj Nj A 2:12)

eb;fs; Mtpf;Fhpa Mr;Ht hj q;fi s ngWt H;fs;

, NaR nrhd;dh;

ej p;dk; j k;J dg;ggL;f;w;th;fs;gh;f;f;ath;d;fs; guNyhfuh[ak; mth;f;S i l aJ .

vd;dk; j k; c q;fi s ep; j j ;J; J dg;ggL; j j p; gytj j l kahd nkho;fi sAK;  
c q;fs;Nghy; ngaahar; nrhy;t;hh;f;sh;dh;gh;f;f;ath;d;f;sh;Ugg;h;fs;

reNj h\ ggl ;L> f;sp;Uq;fs; guNyhf; j j y; c q;fs; gyd; k;Fj p;ah;U;f;Fk; c q;f;S f;F  
K;d;Uej j h;f;f; j h;f;fi sAK; mggbNa J dg;ggL; j p;hh;f;Ns. (kj Nj A 5:10-12)

fbbggi t fwgHfs;

mth;FkhudhaUe;J k;gl ; ghLfspdhNy fbbggbj i yf;fwWfnfhz ;L....  
(vgnuaH 5:8)

Nj t D i l a t hHj ; j c qfS f;\$ I hf ghNrhj pffggLk;

fhj j Ui l a nrhwfs;kz ; Fi fay; VOj uk; c Uf;f; GI k; ggl ; ntss;fnfhggghd Rj j  
nrhwfshaUf;fwJ . (rqfj k;12:6)

ebqfs ; j hoi kaha; , UggHfs ;

c d;Di l a gpdhl ;fsy; c df;F edi k nraAkngHUI ;L> c di dr; rWi kggLj j p  
c di dr; Nrhj j ;J> nfhs;sthar; rhggqfSk; Nj sfSk> j z z hyyhj twl rAKss  
gaq;fukhd ngha tdhej utoaha>

c di d mi oj ;J tej tUk> c df;fhfg; ghi wahd fdki yayUe;J j z z h;  
GwggLggz z ;dtUk> c d; gj hf;fs; mwahj kddht;dh; tdhej uj j Ny c di dg;  
Ngh\j ;J tej tUkhd c d;Nj tdhf;fa fhj j i u ePkwthkYk> (c ghfkk;8:15-16)

ebqfs ; Mt pf;Fha t Hfs hf t s Ut Hfs ;

, j d; mHj j k; ebqfs; Mt pf;Fha t sHrrpai l t Hfs; vdgj hFk;

neUf;fj j y; , Uej vdf;F trhy Kz ; hf;f;dh; (rqfj k;4:1)

Nj ti d neUf;fkhf mwpe;J nfhs;t Hfs ;

ebqfs; ghLFS f;\$ I hf fle;J nry;Yk; NghJ Nj ti d , dDk; neUf;fkhf> mj pfkhf  
mwpe;J nfhs;t Hfs; Ntj i d fi s mj pfkhf mDgtij j NahG rj j ;aj ; j fww gpd;dh  
\$waj htJ .....

vd; fhj ;dh; c ki kf;Fwj ;J f; Nfs;tggL NI d; , gnghONj h vd; fz ; c ki kf;  
fhz ;fwJ . Mi fahy; ehd; vdi d mUtUj ;J> J }spYk; rhkgypYk; , Ue;J  
kd] j hgggLf;Nwd;vdwhd;. (NahG 42:5-6)

vq;fsy; rpyUf;F Nj td; , uz ; l htJ MshfNt nj hpf;whH. ebqfs; thot;py; MrHthj qfi s  
mDgt;pf;f;pdwNghJ> Nj td; MI kgu thoi t mDkj pff; Ntz ;Lnkd t;UkGtHfs; Mdhy;  
c qfS fF Nj i tfs; , Uf;Fk; NghJ Nj td; neUf;fkhd;tuHfNt khWf;whH. NahG  
Ntj i d fS f;\$ I hfNt Nj ti d mj pfkha; mwpe;J nfhz ;l hH. Ntj i di a mDgt;ggj wF  
KddH NahG Nj ti dggw;wpa , i wapai y mwpe;J Uej hH. gpd;dh mth Nj ti d  
mDgt;j j y; mwpe;J nfhz ;l hH.

mth \$waj j g; NghdNw gTYk; \$Wf;pdwhH;

, ggb ehd; mti uAk; mtUi la caHj nj Oj ypd; tyi ki aAk> mtUi la ghLfSpd;  
l f;faj; j Ak; mwFfwj w;Fk> mtUi la kuz j j wnfhgghd kuz j j w;Fs;shf;  
vggbahDk; ehd; khj Nj hhyUe;J caNuhnl Oej Uggj wFj; j Fj phFkgbf;Fk>  
(gypggaH 3:10)

Ntji dary; l f;fakhf Nj tDi la caHj nj Oj ypd; tyi kahy> kl Lnk mti u  
mwFfdw mwTfFs; c qfshy; tu KbAk; Ntji dard; fhuz khf NahG> Nj tdl k; Nfs;tp  
Nfl;fwhH. mtd; Nj tdl k; gpi oahd Nfs;tpi a Nfl;ftiyi y. ghtKss kDf;Fyj j w;fhf  
khgNgd; vdgi j , NaR cyfwF tUK; NghNj mwpej Uej hH. mggbahUe;Jk; mtuJ  
Ntji dard; Neuj j y; 'vd; Nj tNd> vd; Nj tNd Vd; vdi d i ftpl BH" vdW fj wpdhH.  
vdNt gpd;tUK; Nfs;tp Kffakhdj hf , UffpdwJ. , NaR fwp] J tpd; mLj j trdqfs;  
'c kJ i ffsy; vd; Mtpi a xgGfnfhLf;fpdNwd;" vdgj hf , Uej J.  
NahGt;pd; gj pYk; , t;tj khfNt c ssJ....

mth;vdi df;nfhdWNghl j hYk> mthNky;ekgrfi fahajUgNgd; MdhYk> vd; tofi s  
mtUf;F Kdghf &gfhukgz :Z Ntd;. (NahG 13:15)

vd; kl gh; caNuhbUf;fwhh; vdWk> mth; fi l rshy; gkapdNky; ewghh; vdWk; ehd;  
mwpej Uf;fNwd;.

, ej vd; Nj hy;Kj yhdi t mOfpNgdgdG> ehd; vd; khkrj j y; , Ue;J Nj ti dg;  
ghhgNgd;. (NahG 19:25-26)

rly Nfs;tpfSk; Nfl;L KbTwwJk; 'vdi d" vdGJ 'c kJ" vdW khwwki lej J.  
Nj tDi la fhuqfsy; c qfs; Ntji dfi s xgGfnfhLj J gj ysp;f;fggl hj  
Nfs;tpfi sAk;nfhlj J tLqfs;

c d; RaGj j p;Nky; rnahky> c d; KO , Uj aj Nj hLk; fhj j hy; ekgrfi fahajUe;J>  
(ej jnkhopfs; 3:5);

c qfs; Ntji df;fhd fhuz j j j Nj td; ntsggLj J thH> Mdhy; mj d; KO  
fhhaj; j Ak; c qfshy; Guz kha; tpsq;f;f; nfhss KbahJ.

fhhaj; j ki wggJ Nj tDf;F Nkdi k. fhhaj; j Muha;Nj h uh[ hf;fS f;F Nkdi k.  
(ej jnkhopfs; 25:2)

ki wthdi tfs; ek;Ki la Nj tdhfpa fhj; j Uf;Nf chpai tfs;@  
ntsggLj j ggl; l i tFNsh> , ej ephaggukhz j j pd; thh; j j fsp;dgbnayyhk;  
nraAkgbf;F> ekf;Fk; ek;Ki la gpi sfS f;Fk; vdnwdi wf;Fk; chpai tfs;.  
(c ghfkk; 29:29)

ry , ufrpaqfs; Nj tDf;F kl Lnk nrhej khdj hf , UffwJ. NahGi tgNghy> eb;fS k;  
c qfs;Ntji df;fhd fhuz qfi s Ghpe;J nfhsshky; , Uffyhk;

fhjjuhNy kD\Ui la ei lfs; thaf;Fk; Mi fahy; kD\d; jd; toj a  
mwpe;Jnfhs;tnj ggb? (ej nkho;fs;20:24)

NahGtp; k; Njtd; fi lrpahf NgrpaNghJ> mth , awi fap;Ue;J gy cjhuz qfi s  
gadg;Lj;Jf;pdwhH. Njtd; Kff;pa;Jk; nfhLj;J t;sf;Ff;pdwNghJk> NahGthy; mi j  
t;sq;f;f; nfhss Kbat;yi y> ngsj;f c yi f mtd; fhz ;f;pdwNghJk> Ghp;Jnfhss  
KbahJ> mtdhy; Mtp;Fhpa c yi f ghHj;jhYk; mi j Ghp;J nfhss KbahJ.  
Ntji di aggw;wpajhd mtuJ Nfs;t;pf;S f;Fk> Nj tDi la Kfj; j Nj ba NghJk; gj ;y;  
f;pi l f;ft;yi y. mth Nj t dJ r%f;f; j ;NyNa epw;f;whH> vdp;Dk; , j wfhd mDgt;j; j mth  
ngwt;yi y. kdj; gF;j; wpt;pdhYk> fl ;Lggh; bYk; nfhLi kggLj;j ggLgtuhf mth , Uf;f  
khl ;l hH. vdp;Dk; mth gj ;y; f;pi l f;fhj Nfs;t;pf; s t;Rthr;J; l d; khw;w;pai kff;f;whH.

cz ;i kapy; eb;fs; Njtd; k; Ntji df;S f;\$l hf neUf;fkhf tUf;pdwNghJ> eb;fs; ahH  
vdgi j fhz gH;fs; , dp;Ntji d , uz ;l hk; eguhf nj hpe;Jnfhss Ntz ;l hk; Nj tDi d;  
KfKfkha; t;thj qf;Nsh> thj qf;Nsh nraa KbahJ.

NahG Nj tDf;F Kdghf epw;f;pdwNghJk> vt;t;j khd Gj ;pa gj ;pi yAk; mth ngwt;yi y.  
mtUi la Ntji df;fhd fhuz Kk; nfhL;f;gg;lt;yi y. MdhYk; t;Rthr;J; l d;  
Nfs;t;pf; s khw;w;pdhH. NahG Neubahf Nj tDf;F KdghfTk> mtuJ mDgt;Kk>  
Nfs;t;Ak> reNj fKk; gj ;y; ngwhkNyNa Kbe;J t;pi ;J.

t hofi fap; Gay;fs;

Ntji dfs; rnyNti sfs;y; GaNyhL xgg;ll ggLf;wJ. eb;fs; Jdggg;LkNghJ Mtp;Fhpa  
t;j;j;j;y; \$w;pdhy; Gai yNa mDgt;pf;f;pdwH;fs; , ej 'Gay;' Mtp;Fhpa> kdhl ;pahf> c l y;  
hl ;pahf> cz Hrr;phl ;pahf j hf;f; j j nfhz ;L tUf;pdwJ.

, NaR f;w;] ; rll Hf;S; s; mDgt;j;j Gai yggw;wp Ntjhfk; \$Wf;pdwJ. c qfs;  
Ntjhfk;j;j;y; khw;F 4:35-41 ti u thr;paqfs; , NaR f;w;] ; rll Hf;sp; k; mffi wf;Fr; nrdW  
gl Fl d; NrHj;Jf; nfhs;Skgbahf \$w;pdhH. fj NuNd ehl ;by; ei l ngww mwGj khd  
Nti f;sp;d; fhuz khf , gGay; rhj;jhd;pd; j hf;Fj yhf fl w;fi ui a mi l ti j j Lf;Fk;  
Kawr;pahf , Uej J. (khw;F 5k; mj ;pfhuj; j ghH;f;fTk)

cl dbahfNt , NaR Gay;pd; k;W j dJ mj ;pfhuj; j vLj;Jf; nfhz ;l hH. rhj;jhd;pd;  
tyyi ki a fbe;J nfhz ;l hH. fl ;y;y; mi kj ;pAz ;l hap;w;w> gurri dap;w;w mthfs;  
g;uahz j i j nj hl Hej dH.

thot;y; VwgLf;pdw f\ ;l qfi s Gay;f;S l d; xgg;ll KbAk; 'Gayh;f;pa' rhj;jhd> c qfs;  
thot;y; eb;fs; Nj t rj;j;j;j nraa Kbahj gb j i l fi s VwgLj;Jthd> vdp;Dk;  
f;w;] j t NghHt;ldhf mi t fi s eb;fs; j Lf;f Ntz ;Lk; , J c qfs; f;bggbahi kahy;  
tej Ntji dayy> , t;t;j khd Ntji dfs; 'Nj t rj;j;j;j;pdgb' tUf;pdwJ. Mtp;Fhpa  
Nghuhl ;l j;j;y; mtuJ j ;l ;l j;j;j;jAk> c qfs;J ntww;pi aAk; vJTk; j Lggi j Njtd;  
t;Ukgt;yi y. eb;fs; rhj;jhd;pd; Gay;fi s rej ;pf;f;pdwNghJ> vj ;p;f;F Nkyhd c qfs;  
mj ;pfhuj; j gadg;Lj;Jqfs; , NaR f;w;] ; rhj;jhd;pd; tyyi ki a Nkwnfhs;S k;





Nt j i d gglk; NghH t l d ;

ebqfs; Nj tDi l a rj j ggb Nt j i d ggl l hy> ebqfs; j d p h f , y i y v d W c z U q f s ;  
Nj t N r i d i a r ; N r H e j g y H N g h u h l l j j j y ; , N j m D g t j J l d ; , U f f p d w h H f s ;

t R t h r j j y ; c W j p a h a U e J > m t D f F v j h j J e y Y q f s ; c y f j j Y s s c q f s ;  
r N f h j u h l j j N y m g g b g g l l g h L f s ; e j w N t w p t U f p w j d W m w e j U f f p w h f N s . ( 1 N g J U  
5 : 9 )

k j N j A 7 : 2 4 - 2 7 y ; F w p g g l L s s , u z l t L f s ; g w w p a c t i i k a p Y s s t h W > t h o f i f a y ;  
j t p h f f K b a h j > f l L g g L j j K b a h j ' G a y f s ; ' t u y h k ; N j t D i l a t r d j j y ; j k J  
t h o i t f l b f ; n f h z l t H f S f F k > f l b f ; n f h s s h j t H f S f F k ; G a y ; t u y h k ; M d h Y k ;  
k d j d p d ; t h o f i f m j j g h u N k > G a y b f F k ; N g h J K b i t j H k h d p f f p d w J . N t j i d f i s  
f l T s p d ; r j j j j p d ; x U g F j p a h f e h k ; v j p h g h H f f N t z l k ;

m d w p A k ; f p w j J , N a R T f F s ; N j t g f j p a h a ; e l f f k d j h a p U f f w a h t U k ;  
J d g g g L t h h f s ; ( 2 j N k h j N j A 3 : 1 2 )

f p w j J T f F c q f i s x g G f n f h L g g j h y ; f \ l g g L t h a ; v d g J , j d ; m H j j k y y >  
f p w j J t p d l j j y ; t R t h r p g g j w F k h j j p u k y y > m t H e p k j j k ; g h L g l T k ; c q f S f F  
m U s g g l L s s J ( g y p g g p a H 1 : 2 9 ) .

ebqfs; Nj tDi l a u h [ a j j p d k j j k ; g h L m E g t f f w t h f s h a p U f f > m e j u h [ a j j p w F  
ebqfs; g h j j p u n u d n w z z g g L k g b f F . . . . . ( 2 n j r N y h d p f N f a H 1 : 5 )

ekf;F c g j j p t k ; t U n k d W e h q f s ; c q f s p j j y U e j N g h J > c q f S f F  
K d d w p t j N j h k . m g g b N a t e ; J N e h l l n j d W k ; m w e j U f f p w h f s ; . ( 1 n j r N y h d p f N f a H  
3 : 4 )

m g ; n g h O J > c q f i s c g j j p t q ; f S f F x g G f n f h L j J > c q f i s f ;  
n f h i y n r a t h h f s ; v d ; e h k j j p d k j j k ; e b q f s ; r f y [ d q f s h Y k ; g i f f f g g L t h h f s ; .  
( k j N j A 2 4 : 9 )

, i t f n s y y h k ; e l g g j w F K d N d v d ; e h k j j p d k j j k > m t h f s ; c q f i s g ; g p j J >  
n [ g M y a q f S f F k ; r j w r r h i y f S f F k ; x g G f n f h L j J > u h [ h f f s ; K d g h f T k ;  
m j p j f s ; K d g h f T k ; c q f i s , O j J j ; J d g g g L j J t h h f s ; ( Y } f f h 2 1 : 1 2 )

C o p f f h u d ; j d ; v [ k h d p Y k ; n g h a t d y y n t d W e h d ; c q f S f F r ; n r h d d t h h j i j i a  
e j d j J f n f h s ; S q f s ; m t h f s ; v d i d j ; J d g g g L j j p d J z l h d h y > c q f i s A k ;  
J d g g g L j J t h h f s ; @ m t h f s ; v d ; t r d j i j f ; i f f n f h z l J z l h d h y > c q f s ;  
t r d j i j A k ; i f f n f h s ; S t h h f s ; ( N a h t h d ; 1 5 : 2 0 )

c q f S f F e b q f N s N t j i d i a t u t i o j J f ; n f h z l > N j t i d g h p a g g L j j y h k ; v d W k  
e k g N t z l k > , j d ; m H j j k ; , J T k y y > k f f s ; N t j i d g g L k ; N g h J N j t d ; k f p o g t H m y y .

ghtjij xU NehfNfhL nra;J Ntji dggL Ntz l hk;(c yf , dgqfi s JwejtH Nghdw fthpi a) NjtDi la Nfhgjij jz pff myyJ mti u rkhjhdggLjj mNef kf;fs; , i j Na nraa KwgLf;pdwdH> j qfi s ghRjj thdhf fhz gpf;FTk> rkaggwwhsH vd kdij H Kd; fhl rpi juTk; KwgLf;pdwdH. , NaR fwp] J tpd; , uj j j j pdhy; kl LNK Nj td; j pUgj pai l f;pdwhH. c qfs; thoi t J dgjj j pUe;J kl Lfnfhs;S k; edi kahd fhhpai j j Nj td;kl LNK nra;J Kbj j hH.

Mukg ri gfs;py; tRthrp;fS fF Ntji dggLk; mDgtk; NjtDi la j p l j j pd; xU gFj p vdW fwWfnfhLffgg l J. , di wa ri gfs;py; , gNghj i d i ftpl ggl LssJ:

rA Uil a kdi j j; j p ggLj j p tRthrj j Ny eij yj j p fFk gb mthfS fFg; Gj j nrhyyp ehk; mNef cgj j p t q;f;sp; topahaj; NjtDi la uh[aj j y; g p Ntrp;f;fNtz Lnk d;W nrhd;dhh;fs;. (mgNgh] j yH 14:22)

, NaR fwp] J ril Hfi s mi oj;J Ntji d;f;py; y vdW \$wt;py; y:

j d; rpi ti a vLj;J fnfhz L vdi dg; gpdgwwhj td; vdf;Fg; ghj j p d; myy. (kj Nj A 10:38)

mgng hOJ > , NaR j kKi la rA hfi s Nehf;fp xUtd;vdi dg; gpdgwwp tu t pUkgpdhy> mtd;j di dj ;j hd;ntWj ;J>j d; rpi ti a vLj;J fnfhz L vdi dg; gpdgwwf;fl td;. (kj Nj A 16:24)

xUtd;vd;gpdNd tu t pUkgpdhy> mtd;j di dj ;j hd;ntWj ;J>j d; rpi ti a vLj;J f;fnfhz L>vdi dg; gpdgwwf;fl td;. (khw;F 8:34)

rpi ti a vLj;J fnfhz L..... vdi dg; gpdgwwp th vdwhh;. (khw;F 10:21)

gpdG mth; vyyhi uAk; Nehf;fp xUtd; vd; gpdNd tu t pUkgpdhy; mtd; j di dj ;j hd; ntWj ;J>j d; rpi ti a mEj p dKk; vLj;J f;fnfhz L>vdi dg; gpdgwwf;fl td;. (khw;F 9:23)

j d; rpi ti ar; Rke;J fnfhz L vdf;Fg; gpdnryyhj td; vdf;Fr; rA dha p f;fkhl l hd;. (Y}f;fh 14:27)

Mt p;f;Fhpa Nghuhl l j j pd; ntwwp J j p nfhz l hl l j j pdhy; kl Lk; tUtj yy> Nj t Nri dapd; t l dhf mi of;fggl l e b;f;fs; ghLg Lt j pdhY k; ntwwp VwgLf;pdwJ:

eAk; , NaR fwp] J Tf;F eyy Nghhr;Nrtfdhaj ;j b;f;Egtp (2 j Nkhj Nj A 2:3)

, awi fahd Nghuhl l q;f;py; XH nfh;si fAz L. mi j ehk; Mt p;f;Fhpa MS i ff;Fk; g p Nahf;pf;fyhk; 'Aj j j j y; fhaggl l hY k; Nghuhl l j j j epWj j Ntz l hk;" vdgNj mfnfhs; f!

Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl | fl |Li uapd; j pWTNfhs; trdj i j kddkhd vOj Tk;

-----  
-----

2. Ntji d vt;thW c yf p;Fs; gµNtrj j J?

-----

3. tRthrapd; thot; y; Ntji d Ei oAk; l eJ topfi s mi l ahsk; fhz f.

-----

4. Nj tDi |a rj j ggb Ntji dgg l |hy> vkf;F rhj fkhd %dW edi kfi s gl bay pLf.

-----

5. tRthrp Ntji dggLkNghJ mi l ahsk; fhz Ntz ba %dW kdgg hdi kfs; vi t?

-----

6. fNoAss \$wWf;fi s thrj j rhpahapd; 'r" vdTk> gpi oahapd; 'gp' vdTk; \$wWf;F Kd;Dss Nfhbl | , l j j y; vOj Tk;

m. .... ebqfs; Ntji dai l tJ xUNghJ k; Nj trj j kyy

M. .... gurri dfFs; , Uf;Fk; NghJ> Nj trj j j j p;F nts; Naj hd; , Uf;fpd;wHfs; vd mHj j k; y i y.

, . .... gTy; Nj trj j j j p;F nts; Na , Ueji kahy; Gaypd; mDgtj i j ngwwH.

< .... ehk; Nj trj j j j p;F nts; Na ghL mDgt; p; f; Nwhk; vd vz :Z kNghJ> vkJ nrhej gurri df;F fhuz k; f; b; ggbahi k MFk;

(, fi fNal bd; fi l r p mj p fhu j j y; , ggh Nrhj i d f S f fhd gj y; fshdJ j ugg l L s s J)

NghH rhHej FwpgGfs;

1. eq;fs; j wNghJ Ntj i dggLfdwHfsh? vt;thW , t;tj p fhu j j y; toq;fggl l 5  
fhuz qfi sAk; kSha;T nraAq;fs;

- . c q;fi s RwwpAsstHfshy;
- . thof; fapd; #oe;pi yfs;
- . c q;fs; C opak;
- . Neubahd rhj j hdpd; f;hpi a.
- . c q;fsJ nrhej ghtk;

j wNghj j a Ntj i d f F gpd;dhYss fhuz q;fs; ahi t? c q;fs; ghtj j pdhy; vdW  
fz Lggbj j Hfs; vdwhy; kdej pUkGq;fs; kwwtHfspdhy> c q;fs; C opaj j pdhy>  
#oe;pi yfs;pdhy> myyJ rhj j hdpd; f;hpi aahy; vdwhy> mi j Nj td;  
mDkj j j j pd; Nehf;f; q;fs; ahi t? vd Nrhj j j w;Aq;fs;

2. 'Nj trj j ggb ghLgLj y;" vdgj wfhd fhuz q;fs; kWghHi t f;fhf fNo j uggLfwJ.  
Nj td; c q;fs; thot; y; f;hpi a nraAk;gb c z Uk; fh;h;aj j j fz l w;e;J mtUl d;  
nrayKi wglj j MukgpAq;fs;

- . c q;fs; t;Rthrk; Nrhj p;f;fggLk;
- . eq;fs; kwwtHfi s MWj ygLj j .
- . c q;fi s ekghj pUf;f fwWfnfhsS f;pdwHfs;
- . Mtp;f;Hpa c Wj pahd Fz hj praq;fi s mg;pt;Uj j p nra;tHfs;
- . Nj tDi la f;hpi afs; , i j nts;ggLj j f;pdwd.
- . Nj tDi la tyyi k epi wthdJ.
- . epi yapyyhj J e;f;fggl Lt;pl j J.
- . mtkhdk; khwwggL Lt;pl j J.
- . c q;fS i la gi oa Rghtk; khwwggLfwJ .
- . eq;fs; C opaj j w;F Maj j khf;fggl l th.
- . fwpj j NthL MS i f nraa Maj j khf;fggl l th.
- . Mtp;f;Hpa Mr;Hthj q;fi s ngwwtH.
- . fb;ggbi t fwWfnfhz BHfs;
- . Nj tDi la thHj i j c q;fs; y; Nrhj p;f;fggLfdwJ .
- . j hoi kggLfdwHfs;
- . Mtp;f;Hpa;tHfshf tsUtHfs;
- . Nj tDi d; neUf;fkhtHfs;

3. Nghuhl l q;fs; y; t;hHfs; xUtUfnfhUtH c j tp nra;tHfs; xUtH  
j hf;Fj Yf;Fsshdhy; kwwtH c j tp nra;tH. vj p;f;fs; j kJ MAj q;fshy; j hf;Fk;

NghJk; fhakgl | tUf;F ghJ fhgG toq;F XLtj wF c j t p n r a; t H. rhj huz c y f j y;  
fhaggl | NghHtUf;F ghJ fhgG toq;F t J Nghy Mt p f; F h p a ghJ fhg; i g toq; f  
ahuh; KbAk? ahuh t J xU t H j k J v j p h NahL Nghuh l | j j j y; , U f; f p d w NghJ  
n [ g j j k > C f; F t j j k; m t H f S f; F c j t c d d h y; K b A k h?

4. 1NgJ Ut p Ny ghLgLj i yggw w p f w w w p A q f s; , gGj j f k; ghLgLj i y m j p f k h a;  
m t j h d p f; f p d w J .

5. Ntj i d f i s F w j j g p d; t U k; t r d q f i s g b A q f s;

fbdk; 2 j Nkhj Nj A 2:3

nfhLe; J aH: mgNgh] j yH 14:20@ NuhkH 5:3@ 12:12@ 1 nj rNyhd p f N f aH 3:4@ 2  
nj rNyhd p f N f aH 1:4

C g j j p t k; k j Nj A 5:10-12>44@ 13:21@ khw; F 4:17@ Y } f; f h 11:49@ 21:12@ Naht h d; 15:20@ 1  
nfh h p e j p a H 4:12@ 2 nfh h p e j p a H 4:9@ mgNgh] j yH 8:1@ 11:19@ 13:50@ 2 j Nkhj Nj A 3:12@  
NuhkH 8:35@ f y h j j p a H 6:12

Ntj i d: 1 NgJ U 5:10@ g p y p g p a H 1:29@ 3:8@ 4:12@ 2 nfh h p e j p a H 1:6@ 2 j Nkhj Nj A 2:12@ 3:12@  
f y h j j p a H 5:11@ 6:12@ mgNgh] j yH 9:16@ 1 nj rNyhd p f N f aH 3:4@ 2 nj rNyhd p f N f aH 1:5

J d g k; r q f j k; 34:19@ 119:67>71>75@ k j Nj A 24:9@ mgNgh] j yH 20:23@ 2 nfh h p e j p a H 2:4@  
4:17@ 6:4@ 1 nj rNyhd p f N f aH 3:3@ 2 j Nkhj Nj A 1:8@ 3:11> 4:5@ 2 nfh h p e j p a H 1:6@ a h f N f h G  
5:10@ v g p n u a H 10:32-33.

mj pfhuk; , Ugj j p %dW

Nghuhl ; j j py; , oeJ Ngh J k> nt wwp ngWt J k;

FwffNfhs fs;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j pTNfhs; trdj i j kdggH khf vOj Tk;
- Ntjhfk kdij Hfs; ehy;thpd; Nghhy; , oeJ NghdhYk; ntwwp ngwwi j gwwp fz l wpaTk;
- , oeJ Nghd Nghj pYk; ntwwp ngwwj wfhd 4 gbKi wfi s vOj Tk;
- c qfs; Mtpf;Fhpa Nj hy;tpaypUe;Jk; kS KbAk; vdgj wfhd Ntj trdqfi s nfhLffTk;
- c qfs; Nj hy;tpi a rhj jhdhy; fz l dk; nraAk; NghJ ghtpf;ff;\$ba Ntj trdqfi s nfhLffTk;
- Mtpf;Fhpa Nj hy;tpaypUe;J fwWfnfhs;ti j tpsffTk; KbAk;

Aj j k; gwwpa gFj paypUe;J j pTNfhs; t rd k;

eyy Nghuhl ; j j g; NghuhbNdd> XI ; j j j Kbj Nj d> tRthrj i j f;  
fhj j fnfhz NI d; (2j Nkhj Nj A 4:7)

mwpKfk;

, ej gh l j j py; Mtpf;Fhpa Nghuhl ; j j pd; mNef Aj j j ej puqfi sggwwp fwwHfs; , ej mwp i t ghtj j> fhj j uhfpa , NaR fwp j j tpd; ty yi kAl Dk> ngyDI Dk; Nghuhb j pwi ki a tsHj j fnfhs;S qfs; , ttwpi t , ej j ej puqfi s ghtpf;fpdwNghJk> Nj hy;tpi a rej pf;f NehpLk; mi j hpaggl Ntz ; hk;... Nj tDi l a nghpa kdij HfS k; , J Nghdw #oeji yfi s vj p hnfhz ;LssdH.

, ej mj pfhuj j py; NghHfs;py; , oeJ t p l > Mdhy; ntwwp ngww 4 nghpa kdij Hfi sggwwp fwgHfs; Nj hy;tpay; , Ue;J kS;tj wfhd gbKi wfi sAk> ntwwp ngWtj wfhd topfi sAk; fwWfnfhs;tHfs; vj thpad; Mf;fpi d j Hgi g gwwpAk> mti d vt;thW i fahS tJ vdgJ gwwpAk; fwgHfs; Nj hy;tpfs> Kf;fpakhd Mtpf;Fhpa gh l qfi s fwWj j Ufpdwd. Nghuhl ; j j py; , oeJ NghdhYk; ntwwp ngWtJ rhj j pakhdJ vdgj j Qhgfj j py; i tj j f; nfhS;S qfs;

Nghuhl ; j j py; , oeJ NghFj y;

Nj tDi l a kdij Hfs; Nghuhl ; j j py; vj thpad k; , oeJ Nghdi j f; Fwjj c j huz qfs; gy Ntj trdqfs;py; , Uf;fpdwd.

NahRt h

NahRth kpfrrpwej , uhZ t j sgj p , ] uNtYPD; j i ytuhfTk> NkhNrapd; kuz j j pWF

gpd;dH , Uej hH. , ] uNtyUfF ji yi k j hq;f; NahHj hd; Mwi wf;f; eJ> thf;Fj j j k;  
gz z ggl;l mthfS i la Nj rj i j Rj ej h;f;Fk gbahd rthi y Nj td> NahRthTf;F Kd;  
i t j j hH. , ] uNti yr; NrHej xU NghHt;ld; vj ;p;pd; (nghUl;fi s) nfhs; i sa;yp;Ue;J>  
Nj td; j s;sp;tp;l i j vLj ;Jf; nfhz ;lhd; Map gl ;z j j ;y; , ] uNtyh;pd; Nj hy;t;pf;F  
fhuz k; 'ghtk; ghi sa; j j ;y; , Uej i kahFk". (NahRth 7)

j htU uh[ h

j htU uh[ h k;f; Kf;f;akhd Nghuhl ;j j ;y; Nj hy;t;pai lej hd> mkNyf;f;paH> j ht ;pd;  
, uh[ ;[ ;aj j ;y; nj d; gFj ;a;yp;Ue; r;f;yh gl ;z j i j Rl nl h; j dH. j ht ;pd; ki dt;pf;s;  
c l gl mNef ngz ;fi s gbj ;Jf; nfhz ;L nrdwdH. j ht ;pd; ez gHfS k> NghHt;ld;HfS k;  
fyf;f;ki lej> j ht ;j nfhd;W NghLk gb fw;fi s vLj ;Jf;nfhz ;L gaKWj j ;pdH. j htU  
, j dhy; mi j h;paKk> kdNt; j dAki lej hd; (1 rhKNty; 30:1-6)

j htU uh[ h \$I ngh; j hd Nghuhl ;j j ;y; M;tr;f;Fh;pa c y;f; ; , oe;J Nghdhd; mtd;  
grNrgs; vdW ngz ;Z l d; Ntr; j j dk; gz z ;pdhd> mts; , d;DnkhUt;d;pd;  
ki dt;paht;Ue;hs; , j dhy; grNrgs; fhgg;t;pa;hdhs> mtNd;h mtd;J ght; j j  
ki wf;Fk gbahf mts;J fz ti d nfhi ynraa Kadwhd; (2 rhKNty; 11>12).

j Hf;f; j h;pa;hf;pa v;yp;ah

narNgy; vdW J dkhHf;f;kh;hd uhz ;j Hf;f; j h;pa;hf;pa v;yp;ah;tp;l k; Ml ;fi s mDgg; mti d  
nfhd;W tp;l gNght; j hf; j fty; mDgg;pdhs; mgNgh;J v;yp;ah.....

mtd; tdhej uj j ;y; xUehs; g;uahz kNgha> xU #i urn;rb;pd; f;B; c l ;f;hhe;J> j hd;  
rhfNtz ;Lk; vdW Nfhh; Ngh;J k; fh; j hNt> vd;Mj ;J khi t vLj ;Jf;nfhs;S k; ehd; vd;  
g; j hf;fi sg;gh;f;f;Yk;eyyt;d;myy vdW nrhy;yp;..... (1 , uh[ hf;fs;19:4)

Nj tDi la kd; j dh;f;pa , td> t;pa;h;pa] j i u Fz kh;f;f;pd;H> kh; j Nj hi u c a;pi l ar;  
nrajhd> Nj tDi la ehk; j j ;pdhy; , awi ff;F mgghwgl;l fh;h;pa;q;fi sr; nrajhd;  
, gNgh;J mtd; gae;J> xoe;J nfhz ;L> ekg;f;fi faww e;pi ya;yp; rhTf;f;h;f;  
fh; j ;Jf;f;pd;whd;

mgNgh] j yd hf;pa gTy;

gTy; mgNgh] j yDk; Nj hy;t;pf;F Kf;qn;fh;Lj j hd; M;ra;ht;yp;Vwgl;l mtu;J mDgt; j i j  
'ghuj ;j ;w;F k;Q;rp;d mj ;pf; ghuk;" vdTk> 'g;pi ogNghk; vdW ekg;f;fi fawWNgh;f; j j ;f;f; j hd"  
vdTk; Fw;gg;l ;L;f;pd;whH (2 nfhh;pa;h 1:8). mth gy rej Hgg;q;f;s; ;y; g;urri d;f;S f;F>  
tUj j q;f;S f;F> c g; j j ;ut;q;f;S f;F> gaj j ;w;F> Juj j gg;Lj Yf;f;I gl ;l hH (2 nfhh;pa;h 4:8-  
11@7:5-6)

Nghuhl ;j j ;y; n[ aki l j y;

xtnthU khngUk; j i ytHfS k> Nghuhl ;j j ;pd;Ngh;J vj ;p;pd;hy; , oe;J Nghd;h;Hf;s; vd

Fwjj J i tj JssdH. MtrfFhpa Nghuhl ljjjy; <LgLk; ebqfSk; \$l , t,thwhd  
mDgtjij ngwyhk; Nghuhl ljjjy; vj thpadhy; , ogi g rejggJ> Njhytpai leJ  
tp BHfs; vdW mHjj khfhJ. Ajjk; mNef Nghuhl lqfi scz lgz Zk; Nghuhl ljjjy;  
ebqfs; , oeJ NghTJ Njhytpai leJ tp BHfs; vdW mHjjjjj nfhLf,fhJ.

, kkdij Hfs; Nghuhl ljjjy; , oeji j> Ajjjjy; n[ ajj J kS ngwWfnfhz l dH. mth  
ghtjj MtrfFhpa tpfqfi s Nghuhl ljjjy; , oeJ NghdNghJ cjtAssd.  
Nghuhl ljjj pdNghJ vj thpad; fddpajpUeJ jggfnfhss c qfshYk; KbAk;

grhrhdtDila , rirapgb nraa mtdhy; gloglbUffw mthfs; kWgbAk;  
kaffenjspeJ mtd; fz z pfF ebqfjj ffj hfTk> rhej kha; mthfSfF  
c gNj rpfNtz Lk;. (2j Nkhj Nj A 2:26)

'kSgngWjy" vdW nrhy; c qfi s jplggLjji yf; FwffFk; fddpfs; vdW nrhy;  
ki wffggllijf; FwffFk; 'mthfs; kSgngwWfnfz lJ" Nghy> ebqfSk; ngwWf;  
nfhss MtrfFhpa Nghuhl ljjjy; gy gbfi s vLff Ntz Lk; rj J Utpd; ti yajpUeJ  
kSgngw , Nj h rpy gbKi wfs;

Kj yhk; gb: c qfs; Njhytpi a mi lahs k; fhZ qfs;

- NahRth Map gl l z j j pd; Njhytpfhd fhuz j i j mi lahs k; fz lhd; mtd;  
\$wpaj htJ:
- M> Mz l tNu> , ] uNtyh; j qfs; rj J UffSfF KJ i ff; fh l bdhhs; , gngHOJ  
ehdvdd nrhy; YNtd;. (NahRth 7:8)
- jhtU rpfyhty; Njhytgi l NghJ mij VwWfnfhstJ mtDfF  
fbdkhapUfftyi y. Njhytpi a fz fdhy; fz lhd; efuk; j ffpi uahdJ>  
ngz fs; rpi wggpbf,fggl dH. Mdhhy; grNrghspl k; ghtjj pdhy; Njhytpai leJ J  
jhtjhy; jhqfif; nfhss Kbahj gurri dahf , UeJ J. mti sAk>  
grNrghi sAk> Nj tDila j Hffj hppi aAk; jtp NtW ahUk; , i j  
mwpej pUfftyi y. MdhYk; 'Nj tDfF tNuhj kha; ghtk; nraNj d;" vd jhtU  
fj wpdhd;. (2 rhKNty; 12:13)
- vj pah Njhytpi a rej j j NghJ \$wpaj htJ:
- NghJk; fhj j hNt> vd; Mj J khi t vLj J fnfhsSk; ehd; vd; gj hffi sg; ghhf,ffYk;  
eyytd; myy vdW nrhyyp.... (1 , uh[ hf,fs; 19:4)
- gTYk; j dJ Njhytpi a , z qfz lhd; j hd; 'c gj j utjj pYk> gurri dfs pYk>  
Juj j ggLj J tJ kpYk> [ PtgNghk; vdW ekpfi fAk; mwW , Uggj hf Fwggpl l hH. (2  
nfhhpej pah 4:8-9@2 nfhhpej pah 1:8).

Nghuhl ljjjy; Njhytpai laDk; ngUi kgg l Ntz l hk; vj thpad; fddpajpUeJ kS qfs;



Kj yhtJ ebqfs; mtdJ ti yay; tpeJ tpl BHfs; vdgi j mwpAqfs;

ekfFg; ghtkyi ynadNghkhdhy> eki k ehNk tQrffpwthfshajUgNghk> rj j pak;  
ekfFs; , uhJ . (1 Nahthd;1:8)

, uz j hk; gb: kd ej pUkGqfs;

Nj hytpi a VwWfnfhz j hy; kl Lk; Nghj hJ . Nj tdl k; kddgg Nfl gJ k; mtrpakhFk;

ekKi la ghtqfi s ehk; mwfi fapl hy> ghtqfi s ekfF kddj J vyyh  
mepahaj j Ak; efppek kr; Rj j fhggj wF mth; cz i kAk; ej AK; c ss tuhapUffpwth;  
(1 Nahthd;1:9)

• jhtU grNrghspl k; nraj ghtjj pyUeJk; kdej pUkgpdhd; mtdJ  
kdej pUkGj ypd; n[ gj j rqf] k; 52y; thrpAqfs; ebqfs; Nj hytjai l Ak; NghJ k;  
n[ gj j wF Vww n[ gkhf , rrqf] k; c ssJ .

• NahRth Map glz j j py; Nj hytjai lej NghJ fhuz j j j Nj bdhd;  
, uhZ tjj pdH Nghuhl j j j py; Nj hytjai la kffs; Nj tDfF fbggbatpyi y  
vdgi j mtd; fz L nfhz j hd; Nj tDfF Kdghf mtdK; kffS k;  
kdej pUkgpdhHfs; (NahRth 7).

• vyrah kdej pUkgpdhd; KdNdHfi s ghHffYk; j hd; tyytd; myy vdwhd; (1  
, uh[ hfFs; 19:4).

• gTYfFk; khkrj J l d; Nghuhl l k; , Uej J (NuhkH 7) 'nrj j fhpi afi s tpl L  
kdej pUkGqfs;" vdW ntwwpi a chpi kghuhl b nrhyyf;\$batdhf , Uej hd;  
(NuhkH 8@vgpuaH 6:1).

%d whk; gb: Mt pf;Fhpa ngyi d kb Lk; fl bnaOgGqfs;

ngsj ff cyfy; , uhZ tjj pdH , oeJ NghthHfNsahdhy> NghHfsjj wF nry;Yk; KddH  
, oeji j rhp nraJ nfhs;thHfs; jsgj pfs; gurri dapd; fhuz j j j MuhathHfs>  
rhpahd fhpi afi s Nkwnfhs;thHfs> , uhZ tjj pdi u ngyggLjj pc wrhfggLj J thHfs;  
, J Mt pf;Fhpa cyfwFk; nghUjj khdj hFk; ebqfs; Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl j j j py;  
Nj hytjai lej pUej hy> c qfs; Mt pf;Fhpa ngyi d kb fl LtJ mtrpakhFk;

• Nghuhl l ffsjj wF nry;Yk; KddH NahRth Nj tDfF Kdghf Mt pf;Fhpa ngyd;  
ngWkgb n[ gj j py; fhj j pUej hd; Nj y;tpf;fhd fhuz j j j fhz gpfFk; gb  
n[ gj j hd; rhpahd fhpi a nraa topel j j i yAk; ngwWfnfhz j hd; (NahRth 7:6-  
15).

• grNrgHS l d; ghtk; nraj gpdH j htU c gthrj J n[ gj j hd; gj NrgHS fF gpwej  
gpi s , wej J k; rhbj j w;fhd Mfhuj j j ngwWfnfhz j hd; rpfyhtpd; rkgjtj j wF

gpd;dH jhtU 'fhjj UfF j di d jplggLjjpf; nfhz lhd'. jdJ gi lgyji j kSf;fl b NghHfsjj wF j pUkGpdhd; (1 rhKNty; 30:6).

• vjph Nj tJ}j dhNyNa gyggLjj ggl;L> ki yaNy Xaej pUej hd; Nj tDi la tyyi kahy; ngyggLk; ti u ki yary; fhjj pUej hd; (1 , uh[ hf;fs; 19).

• gTYk; j di d Nj tDf;Fs; jplggLjj pdhd; j ddhy; xdWkpyi ynadTk> Nj tdl kplUeJ vJTk; j di d ghp;f;fhJ vdWk; \$w;pdhd;

c kJ ekj j k; ve;NeuKk; nfhy;ygglf;Nwhk> mbf;fggLk; MLfi sgNghy vz z ggLf;Nwhk; vdW vOj pUf;f;wgb Nehl; l hYk>

, i tnay; yhtw; wNyAk; ehk; ek; kpy; md; G\$ Wf;pw tuhNy Kw; Wk; n[ aqnfhs; S f;w;th;f;sha;Uf;f;NwhNk.

kuz khdhYk> [Pt dhdhYk> Nj tJ}j h;fshdhYk> mj pfhuq;fshdhYk> tyyi kfshdhYk> efof;hhaq;fshdhYk> tUq;fhhaq;fshdhYk>

c ah;thdhYk> j ho;thdhYk> Ntnwhej r; r;U\ bahdhYk; ek; Ki la fhj j uhf;pa f;w; ] J , NaRt;Yss Nj tDi la mdi gt;L eki kg; ghp;f;fkh; l; hnj dW e;praj j pUf;f;Nwd; (NuhkH 8:35>37-39)

Mt;pf;Fhpa ngyi d fl;L;Tj w;fhd rpy topKi wfs;-

- Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl; k; nj hl Hghf vOj ggl; l khngUk; i fNal hf;pa Nj tDi la trdji j gbAq;fs;
- Neujij n[ gg;gj pYk> cgthrggj pYk; nryt;Lq;fs; , gghljj py; eb;fs; fwWf;nfhz l;gb n[ gjij Ak> cgthrjij Ak; Nkwnfhs;tNj hL vj p;pad; tyyi ki a fl;Lq;fs; Nj hy;t;pf;fhd mDgtjij ngw fhuz khdtwi w nts;ggLj; J kgb Nj tdl k; Nfl gNj hL> vdd nraa Ntz ;Lk; vdgi j Ak; NfS q;fs;
- , gghljj py; fww Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl; t;A;f;Q;fi s kl;ly; nra;J> ngyi d GJ gg;pf;Fk;gbAk> gmuNahfj j py; Nghl Tk; c j Tkgb Nj tdl k; NfS q;fs;
- rh; Xai tAk; vLq;fs> kdj Df;F Mt; Mdkh> rh;Kz ;L. c q;fs; rh;kh;dhJ ngyt;blggk; NghJ> c q;fs; Mt; Mdkhi t j hf;Ftj w;fhd rej Hggkhf rhj j hd; mj i d gadgLj j pf; nfhs;thd;

ehd;fhk; gb: NghHfsjj wF j pUkGq;fs;

Mt;pf;Fhpa Nghuhl; l; j py; eb;fs; , oe;J Nghdi j kl; ;Lk; ngwWf; nfhs;shj pUf;Fk;gb Nrhj;ggJ rhj j h;dp; g;uj hd t;A;f;khf , Uf;f;pdW. rpy Nti sfs;py; gh;Rj j ht;pd;th eb;fs; Nj hy;t;pai l Ak; NghJ Fwwthspahf j Hf;f;w;hH. vdpDk; vj p;pad;td; Fwwthsp vd j Hggj w;Fk; gh;Rj j Mt;pd;th Fwwthsp vd j Hggj w;Fk; , i l ary; gh;hpa tj j p;hrKz ;L. gh;Rj j Mt;pd;th vgNghJk; j d;gg; l; tj j j pYk> rhj j hd; nghJ thfTk; ghtjij f; Fw; j; Fwwthspahf;FthHfs;

ebqfs;mi l lej Nj hyt;pi af; Fw;J rhj j hd; nghJ thf NgRtj htJ:  
'e;tp;l nfhLf;f Ntz ;Lk;  
mi dtuWk;ekg;fi fi a , oeJ t;pi ha;  
Nj td;fh;ri dnfhs;tj;yi y myyJ c qfS fF c j t;ahapUgghNu.  
ebqfs;gyt;dkhd;tH>edi knahdWk;c qfS;ty; , yi y.  
f;wp] j t;dhf , Uf;f;pdwi kahy;mi j nraa KbahJ  
ebqfs;e;yytH , yi y.

vj ;hpapd; , ffz ;ld thHj ; j fS fF nrt;pnfhLf;f Ntz ;hk; c qfs; Nj hyt;pi a mw;eJ  
Nj tDf;F Kd;kdej ;pUk;gp mw;f;fi fa;Lqfs;.....

Mdgbahy> f;wp] ; , NaRTf;FI gl ; thf;shapUe;J> khkrj j ;dgb el thky; Mt;pd;gbNa  
el f;f;w;thf;S f;F Mf;fi dj ; j ;hggy; y. (NuhKH 8:1)

rhj j hd; t;Afk; mi kj ;J c qfs; Nj hyt;pi a Fw;J Fw;wthspahf j Hf;Fk; NghJ  
, t;trdj ; j ght;Aqfs!

• NahRth nj hl He;Jk; Nghuhl ; qfi s Nkwnfhz ;L ntww;Al d; thf;Fj;j Gk;pi a  
Rj ej h; j hd; mtd; k;L;Lk; Map gl ;z j j ;w;F mNj , uhZ t; ;Jld; nrdW  
Nj hyt;pi l ar; nraj hd; Nj hyt;pi l e; j ;pd; gpd;dH ebqfs; k;L;Lk; Mt;pf;Fh;pa  
NghHf;f;sj ; j ;w;Fs; ; guNtr;pf;Fk; NghJ> vj ;hp;fs; c qfs;pl k;Ue;J gw; j ; j ; kll gJ  
khj j ;pky; G; j ;pa ntww;f;fi sAk; ebqfs; Rj ej h; j ;f; nfh;st;Hfs;

• r;f;yht; ; mi l ;j ; Nj hyt;pf;F gpd;dH NghH fs; j ; j ;w;Fs; ; j ;pUk;g;pa NghJ khngUk;  
, uhZ t; ntww;pi a fz ;hd; mtd;pl k;Ue;J vj ;hp;ahy; gw;f;f;gg;l ;J ahTk; mtdhy;  
kll ;fgg;l ;J. mkNyf;f;paH vL; ;J nrdw ahtwi wAk; j ;ht;U j ;pUk;g ngw;Wf;  
nfhz ;hd;.....

mkNyf;f;pa; g; j ;J fnfhz ;LNghd vyyhtwi wAk> j d;Di l a , uz ;L ki dt;fi sAk>  
j ;ht;U t; ;L;t; j ;hd; mth;fs; nfh;si sahbf;nfhz ;LNghd vyyhtww;Yk> r;w;aj ;Yk;  
ngh;aj ;Yk> Fkhu;Yk> Fkhuj ; j ;f;sp;Yk; xdWk; Fi wgl hky; vyyhtwi wAk; j ;ht;U  
j ;pUg;f;nfhz ;hd; (1 rhKNty;30:18-19)

• v;pah kdrNrhHt; ;p;Ue;J k;L;L; > Mt;pf;Fh;pa Nghuhl ; j ; j ;w;F j ;pUk;g;pa NghJ mtd;J  
Copa tuyhww; ; khngUk; mj ;raq;fi sr; nraj hd;

• gTi yggww; ehk; Kd;dH Fw;gg;pl ; gF; j ;pi a thrpAqfs;

ehqfs; vgg;f;f; j ; j ;Yk; neUf;f;gg;l ;Lk; xLq;f;g;Nghf;w; j ; ;yi y@ fyf;fki l e;Jk;  
kdKw;ti l f;w; j ; ;yi y. J dgg;L; j ; ggl ;Lk; i ft; ;l ggL;f;w; j ; ;yi y. fNo j ; ssg;l ;Lk;kbe;J  
Nghf;w; j ; ;yi y. (2 nfh;h;e; j ; ;p;H 4:8-9)

Nghuhl ; j ; j ; ; ; ntww; ngww xUth \$w;aj htJ;

gurri dfs;..... Mdh; xdWk; ei lngwtiyi y.  
Foggqfs;.....Mdh; ekgrfi fawwUfftiyi y.  
c gjj utqfs;...Mdh; i ftl ggl tiyi y.  
j ssggl Nl d;...Mdh; moeJ Nghftiyi y.  
Ohgfjj iy; i tj;J nfhsS qfs> 'ej khd; VOj uk; t;Oej hYk; vOej pUgghd"  
(ej nkhopfs; 24:16)

Nj hy; t; p; y; Ue;J fwWf; nfhs S j y;

nfhhpe;J ri gfF gTy; vOJ tj htJ:

Mi fahy; rNfhj uNu> Mrphtiy; vq;fS f;F Nehl; l c gjj utj; j ebq;fs; mwphj pUf;f  
vq;fS f;F kdj iy; y. v; d; n; t; d; y; > gi ogNghk; v; d; f; w; ekgrfi f mwWgNghfj j f;fj hf>  
vq;fs; gyj j p;F k; Q; r; d; mj p; f; ghukhd tUj j k; vq;fS f;F c z; l hapw.

ehq;fs; vq;fsNky; ekgrfi fahapuhky> khj Nj hi u vOgGf;w Nj t; d; Nky;  
ekgrfi fahapUf;fj j f;fj hf> kuz k; tUnkd;W ehq;fs; vq;fS f;FsNs  
erraj j p;UeNj hk;

mggbggl; l kuz j j p; d; Wk; mth; vq;fi sj; j gGtj j hh> , gnghOJ k; j gGt;f;f;w;h;h>  
, d;Dk; j gGt;ggh; v; d; W mti u ekgrpUf;f;Nwhk; (2 nfhhpe;J p;H 1:8-10)

Mrphtiy; p;Ue;J gurri dfs; iy; fwWfnfhz; l ghl j i j ggwwp gTy; t; g; h; p; f; p; d; w; h; H. 'ehk;  
c q;fs; Nghiy; ekgrfi fahapuhky> Nj t; d; Nghiy; ekgrfi fahapUf;fj j f;fj hf" v; d; w  
ghl j i j fwWfnfhz; l h; H. Nj hy; t; p; s; y; p; Ue;J fwWfnfhs; S k; k; p; f; g; n; g; h; p; a ghl khf , J  
, U; f; f; w; J. M; t; p; f; F; h; p; a Nghuhl; l j j iy; n; t; w; w; p; n; g; w c q;fi s ekGntz; l h; k; c q;fs; t; y; y; i k  
c q;fs; mj p; f; h; u; k; > c q;fs; n[ ak> ghJ fhgG v; y; y; h; k; f; w; p; ] J , NaRt; p; NyNa c s; s; J.

gTy; c y; f; Y; s; s gurri dfs> Nrhi dfs> Ntji dfs> Nj hy; t; p; S f; Fk; mgghY; s; s  
M; t; p; f; F; h; p; a Mrphtj q;fi s Nehf; f; g; g; h; j j h; H.

M; d; g; b; a; p; d; h; Ny ehq;fs; Nrhhe;J Nghf; w; j iy; y. vq;fs; Gwkg; h; d; k; D\ d; h; d; J moe;J k;>  
c s; s; h; d; k; D\ d; h; d; J ehS f; F; e; h; s; G; j j h; f; f; g; g; L; f; w; J .

NkYk; fhz ggLf; w; i t; f; i sayy> fhz ggl h; j i t; i f; s Nehf; f; p; U; f; f; w; ekf; F>  
mj p; f; f; w; j iy; ebq;Fk; , Nyrhd ekKi l a c gjj utk; k; f; T; k; mj p; f; kh; d; e; j j p; a  
f; d; k; f; i k; i a c z; l h; f; F; f; w; J .

Vnddy> fhz ggLf; w; i t; f; s; meij j pakhdi t; f; s> fhz ggl h; j i t; f; Nsh  
e; j j pakhdi t; f; s; (2 nfhhpe;J p;H 4:16-18)

ntspahd kdj d; moe;J NghdhYk; c s; s; h; d; kdj d; GJ gg; p; f; f; g; g; L; f; p; d; w; h; d; v; d; w ghl j i j  
gTy; fwWfnfhz; l h; H. M; t; p; f; F; h; p; a t; s; H; r; p; f; F , t; x; s; p; A; l; l; y; m; t; r; p; a; k; f; z; Z; f; F GyggLk;  
f; h; h; p; a; q; f; s; K; f; f; p; a; k; h; d; i t; f; s; m; y; y; > M; t; p; f; F; h; p; a c y; f; iy; e; l; g; g; i t; Na K; f; f; p; a; k; h; d; j h; F; k;

Nghuhl l j j py; Nj hy; t p f s; n t w w p a h f k h W t i j g T y; f w W f n f h z l h H. 2 n f h h p e j p a H 1:10 y;  
Nj t i d g g w w p t p g h p f f w j h t J:

'j g G t i j j h H" (, w e j f h y k)  
'j g G t p f f w h H" (e p f o; f h y k)  
'j g G t p g g h H" (v j p H f h y k)

n[ a j j p w F

c g j j p t q f s > N r h j i d f s > N t j i d f s > a h t w i w A k; m D g t i j j g T y p d h y; m t d J  
[ P t p a j j p d; , W j p a y; \$ w K b e j j h t J .....  
e y y N g h u h l l j j i j g; N g h u h b N d d > X l l j j i j K b j N j d > t p R t h r j i j f;  
f h j j f n f h z N l d; (2 j N k h j N j A 4:7)

r j j U t p d; N g h u h l l j j p y; v t t h W n t w w p n g W t J v d W k; j w f h y p f N j h y; t p f s p y p U e J f w W f;  
n f h z l g h l j j p d; % y k; ' e y y N g h u h l l j j i j N g h u h b N d d; " v d W K o f f k p l y h k;

Ra ghNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl i fl iLi uapd; j wTNfhs; trdj i j kddkhd vOj Tk;

-----  
-----  
-----

2. , gghl j j py; gadgLj j ggl i c j huz qfspyUeJ Nghhy; , oeJ> Mdhhy;  
ntwmpngww ehdF Mz fspd; ngahfi s j Uf.

-----  
-----

3. Nghuhl i j j py; Nj hy;tpai i ej hy> ntwmp ngw vLff Ntz ba ehdF gbKi wfs;  
ahJ?

-----  
-----

4. rhj j hd; c qfs; Nj hy;tpi a fz i dk; nraAk; NghJ gadgLj j Ntz ba Ntj  
trdqfi s j Uf?

-----  
-----

5. Nghuhl i j j py; Nj hy;tp Vwgl i hYk; ntwmp ngw KbAk; vdgj wfhf Ntj trdqfi s  
j Uf.

-----  
-----

6. Mrphtpy; Vwgl i Nj hy;tpapyUeJ gTy; fwWfnfhz i ghl k; vdd?

-----  
-----

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j py; , gghNrhj i d fS f;fhd gj py;fshdJ j uggl iLssJ)

NghH rhHej FwpgGs;

1. eqfs; Nghuhl l j j y; rhj j hdhy; Nj hyt pi mi l eJ ssHfsh? Nj hyt pi a Nkwnfhss , gghl j j y; nfhLffggL Ss ehdF topKi wfi s gpdgwWqfs;

Nj hyt pi a mi l ahsk; fhZ qfs;  
kdej UKGqfs;  
MtpfFhpa ngyi d GJggj JfnfhsS qfs;  
NghHf fsj j wF j UKGqfs;

2. tRthrfi s VkhWj y; rhj j hdpd; kpfngghpa tAfkhf , UffwJ. 'VkhWj y;' vDk; NghJ c z i kapyyhj twi w ekgr; nratJ MFk; VkhWj y; gwwp Ntj hfkk; fwWfnfhLggi t:

rhj j hd; j dpegHfi s khj j ukyy> Nj rqi sAk; VkhWfwhd; ntspggLj j y; 20:10  
rhj j hd; 'mej j adhy; c z l hFk; vyyh tQrfj j wFsS k" fthpi a nrathd;  
tQrfk; mj pfhpfFk; vd vrrhpf fggL S nShk; 2 j Nkhj Nj A 3:13  
tQri dfs; mj pfhpfFk; NghJ> fwpj J tpd; tUi fff Maj j khapUff Ntz Lk;  
vdW vrrhpf fggL S nShk; kj Nj A 24@khwF 13@2 nj rNyhdpfNfaH 2:3  
VkhWtj wfhf rhj j hd; gadgLj J fpdwthfS fFk; ehk; vrrhpf fahapUff  
Ntz Lk; 2 nfhhpej j aH 11:13@j j J 1:10@2 NgJ U 2:13@2 Nahthd; 7  
, ul rpf fggL hj rfy kdj Uk; j qfS i l a nrhej , Uj aj j pdhNyNa  
VkhwwggLthHfs; vNukpah 17:9  
, ul rpf fggL hj rfy kdj Uk; j qfS i l a ghtj j pdhy; tQrpf fggL fwhHfs; 2  
nfhhpej j aH 4:4@vgpuaH 3:13  
Ntj trdk; VwWfnfhsshj 'rwej ci ufi sAk" VwWfnfhss Ntz l hk; NuhkH  
16:18@2 nfhhpej j aH 4:2

eqfs; VkhHej Uggi t:

tLz hd j j J tqfi s Nfl l y; nfhNyhnraH 2:8  
nrytj j y; ekgrfi f i tffTk> khkrj j pd; , ri rfS fF , l qnfhLff: kj Nj A  
13:22@khwF 4:19@vNgrj aH 4:22  
Nj tDi l a trdj i j Nfl fwhHfs; mj wgb el ggj yi y. ahfNfhG 1:22  
vqfsy; ghtk yi y: 1 Nahthd; 1:8  
j la kdj Uff nrtjfnfhLj j y; 2 j Nkhj Nj A 3:13  
eqfs; Kffakhdth vd vz Z fwhHfs; Mdhy; eqfs; xdWkyi y: fyhj j aH 6:3  
eqfs; tpi jggi j mWggj yi y vd vz Z fwhHfs; fyhj j aH 6:7  
JdkhHfFH Nj t , uh[ l j a j i j Rj ej hgghd; vdW vz Z fwhHfs; 1 nfhhpej j aH 6:9  
c yfj j y; Qhdj i j ngwwpUggj hy; Qhdj vdW vz Z fwhHfs; 1 nfhhpej j aH 3:18  
MtpfFhpatHfshf Nj hdw pdhYk; c qfs; Nghyp epyi ki a c qfs; ehT  
ntspggLj J fwJ: ahfNfhG 1:26  
khkrj j y; tej , NaRi t eqfs; ekghj Uj j y; 2 Nahthd; 7  
ghtj Nj hL nj hl Hghf , UggpDk; c qfsy; mJ j la tpi si t nfhLffhJ: 1  
nfhhpej j aH 15:33

, ggl bai y gbffp dwnghJ vj thpahdt d; c qfi s vggFj papy; VkhwwpAsshd; vdgi j fz BHfsh? VkhwWj i y mwpej hy> kdej pUGqfs> NghHffs j j pwF j pUkgr; nry;Y qfs;

3. Mt pf;Fhpa Nghuhl ljj py; Nj tNd t pLtpf;fwth vdW Ntj hfkk; t pghpf;fwJ. 2 rhKNty; 22:2@1 nfhhpej pah 11:14@rqfj k; 18:2@40:17@70:5@144:2@j hdpNay; 6:16

c qfs; vj thpad; i ffs pyeJ c qfi s t pLtpgghH: epahaj pgj pfs; 3:28  
, NaR kl gh vd mi of fgg l l hH: NuhKH 11:26  
t pLj i yi a gurqf;pf;fNt , NaR tej hH: Y}f;fh 4:18  
kdp\ ngytdj j pdhy; ebqfs; t pLtpf;fggl gNghtj pyi y: rqfj k; 33:16

Nj td; t pLtpf;fwth:  
Vi ofs; :NahG 36:15  
mtUfF gaggLfwthfs; rqfj k; 34:7  
ej khdfi s: ej pnkhopfs; 11:8>21  
Qhdkha; el ggtHfi s: ej pnkhopfs; 28:26  
Nj t gfj pAsNshi u: 2 NgJ U 2:9

Nj td; c qfi s t pLtpgghH:  
td;Ki wi a NkwnfhsNthhp k pUeJ: 2 rhKNty; 22:49  
vj thpfs p k pUeJ: 2 rhKNty; 22:18@rqfj k; 18:43  
rz i l apLk; [ dj j hhp k; 2 rhKNty; 22:44@rqfj k; 18:43  
rfy gaj j pwFk; rqfj k; 34:4  
kuz gak; vgnuah 2:15  
c qfs; gurri d: rqfj k; 34:17@54:7@81:7  
rpf;fyfS k> c gj j pKk; rqfj k; 34:19@mgNgh] j yH 7:10@2 j Nkhj Nj A 3:11  
j b MI rrahshfs> j b kffs; mgNgh] j yH 12:11  
rl j k; NuhKH 7:6  
mbi kj j dj j pyUeJ kfpi kahd Rahj dj j pwF: NuhKH 8:21  
, uz l hk; kuz k; 2 nfhhpej pah 1:10  
, Usd; tyyi k; nfhNyhnrah 1:13  
nt Qrdj j pwF: 1 nj rNyhd pNfaH 1:10  
mNahf;raj hd kdj d; 2 nj rNyhd pNfaH 3:2  
Aj j k; rqfj k; 55:18  
kuz j j pyUeJ Mj j khf t phky; rqfj k; 56:13@116:8  
c qfi s ntWf;fwthfs; rqfj k; 69:14  
eufk; rqfj k; 86:13  
J auk; rqfj k; 107:6  
mojT; rqfj k; 107:20



, Wj p̄hd Nghuhl ;l k;

Mt p̄f;Fh̄p̄ Nghuhl ;l j j p̄y; fi l rp Nghuhl ;l k;

, Wj p̄hd Mdklfg; Ngh Afqfspd; Kbt̄p̄y; vffhsj ;l d; KbTWk; rhj j hDk; mt dJ j p̄  
rfj p̄fS k; Nj hw;fbf;fggl L , NaR , uh[ hj p̄ , uh[ hthf ep̄ej ukhf MS i f nra;thH.

mj pfhuk; , Ugj j p ehdF

, Wj p Aj j k;

Fw p f N f h s ; f s ;

, ej mj pfhuj i j f; fwW Kbj j Jk; c qfshy;

- j p TNfhs; trdj i j kdgghl khf vOj Tk;
- , Wj p Aj j j j j p d; rkg t q f i s R U f f k h f j u T k;
- , Wj p Aj j j j j i j g w w p t p s f f T k;
- rhj j h d p d; , Wj p K b i t > j l a r f j p f s p d; K b i t t p s f f T k; K b A k;

Aj j k; g w w p a g F j p a y p U e J j p T N f h s ; t r d k;

NkYk; mthfi s NkhrkNghf; f p d g r h r h d t d > k p U f K k; f s s j j h f f j h p A k p U f f w  
, l k h f a m f f p d A k; f e j f K k h d f l y N y j s s g g l l h d; m t h f s ; , u T k; g f Y k;  
r j h f h y q f s p Y k; t h j p f f g g L t h h f s ; ( n t s g g L j j y ; 20 : 10)

m w p K f k ;

, g g h l j j p y ; e b q f s ; f w g J r h j j h D f F h p a f i l r p e p a h a j j H g g h d J , N a R f w p j J t p d ;  
k u z k ; k w W k ; c a h j n j O j y ; C l h f V w f d N t m w p t p f f g g l L t p l j J . M d h y ; , N a R G k p f F  
t U k N g h J e p i w N t w N t z b a e p a h a j j H g G g u z k h a ; e p i w N t W k ;

, t t j p f h u k ; f i l r p A j j k ; F w j ; J N e h f F f p d w J . f i l r p M t p f F h p a A j j k h d J j l a  
M t p f s p d ; N r i d f i s K w W k ; N j h w f b f f p d w J . , e j , W j p k h n g U k ; A j j k ; t p i s t p d ;  
, W j p a y ; , N a R , u h [ h j p , u h [ h t h f K b # l j g g L t h H . N j t D i l a , u h [ a k ;  
] j h g p f f g g L t J a h t U k ; f h z f \$ b a j h f m i k A k ; k w W k ; j l a M t p a p d ; N r i d f S f F  
, W j p e p a h a j j H g G e i l n g W k ;

, Wj p Aj j j j j p y ; e i l n g W k ; f h h p a q f s ;

, q F r p y g u j h d f h h p a q f s ; , W j p A j j j j j p y ; e i l n g W t d j u g g L f p d w d .

, N a R t p d ; t U i f :

N t j h f k k ; N j t d ; j k ; t p R t h r p f S f f h f G k p f F t U t h H v d \$ W f p d w J . , N a R j k ; r l U f F  
t h f f s j j j h t J :

x U ] j y j i j c q f S f f h f M a j j k g z z g N g h f N w d ; e h d ; , U f f w , l j j N y e b q f S k ;  
, U f F k g b > e h d ; k W g b A k ; t e J c q f i s v d d l j j p y ; N r h j ; J f n f h s S N t d ;  
(N a h t h d ; 14 : 2 - 3)

, t t j , N a R t p d ; t U i f t p R t h r p f s ; ' v L j ; J f ; n f h s s g g l y ' v d g g L f p d w J . , N a R t p d ;

tUi f Fwjj tRthrfS fhd jftyfs; 1 nj rNyhdpfNfaH 4:13-18y; j uggLfjdwJ.  
, ttrdk; FwggLfjdwj htJ:  
 , NaR j hNk tUthH (trdk; 16).  
 khjj tRthrfS; fyyi wfsjUeJ vOggggLthHfs; (trdk; 16).  
 mqF 'vLj JfnfhssggLj y;' , l kngWk; mJ FwggJ 'egHfs; Fwjj  
, ljjjUeJ , dNdhH , ljjjwF vLj J nryyggLj yhFk'. caNuhL c ss tRthrfS;  
GkpaUeJ fwp] ; i t rej pff nry;H (trdk; 17).  
 Vw;fdNt khjj tRthrfS k> caNuhL fwp] ; tUk; NghJ , Uej  
tRthrfS fFk> fwp] ; NthL mqF xU rej gg VwgLk;

ry kffs; vLj JfnfhssggLj yhdJ c gjj utjj wF Kd; ei l ngWk; vd ekGfjdwH  
Mfnt cyfy; ei l ngWk; c gjj utjj y; tRthrfS; mDgtggI khI hH vd ekGfjdwH.  
Vi da ryH c gjj utjj pd; , i l eLty; vLj JfnfhssggLj y; , l k; ngWk; vd  
ekGfjdwH. , dDk; ryH c gjj utjj pd; Kbtj; vLj JfnfhssggLj y; ei l ngWk; vd  
ekGfjdwH. MapDk; ngUkghyhdthpd; fUj J c gjj utjj wF Kdduhf fwp] ; Jtpd;  
tUi f ei l ngWk; mj y; tRthrfS; vLj JfnfhssggLth vdgj hFk; tj j jhrkhd  
fz Nz hI ; qfs; kwWk; Neuqfs; fhuz khf trdj j pd; j Hf;fj hrd mHj j qfs; gy tj j j y;  
mHj j ggLfjdw. MapDk; kpf KffjakhJ czik tRthrfS; fwp] ; Jtpd;  
vLj JfnfhssggLj y; vgNghJ ei l ngwwhYk; fwp] ; NthL nryy Maj j KsstHfsha;  
, Uff Ntz ;Lk; vdgj hFk;

vej xU kdj Dk; , kkhngUk; epfo;T ei l ngWk; Neuj i j mwpaKhI ; hH:

mej ehi sAk; mej ehoj fi aAk; vd; ggh xUthj tU kwnwhUtDk; mwpaHd;  
guNyhfj j jYss J j hfS k; mwpaHhfs; (kj Nj A 24:36)

vLj JfnfhssggLj y; ei l ngWk; Neuj i j vej kdj Dk; mwpaHd; MdhYk; ry  
rkgtqfs; , NaR mi lahsggLj j pAssH. mi t mi lahskaUfFk; vd mi j Fwjj J  
kj Nj A 24y; thrf;fyhk;

c gjj ut k;

Ntjhfk; \$WtJ Gkpa; , ffl;hd fhyk; Nj hdWk; mJ c gjj utk; vdgglk; mj d;  
NghJ jI kahd Mtpd; tyi kfs; cyf tuyhwpy; xU NghJk; , yyhj tj j j y;  
gykha; nrawgLk; rhj j hd; ghRj j kpyyhj j jhj ; Jtj i j VwgLj j pf; nfhz ;L nrawgLthd;  
mJ kUf; myyJ fssj j Hf;fj hrd MFk; (ntsggLj j y; 13@16:13-14). 'Nkyhf Mtpf;Fhpa  
jI kapd; ] jhdqfs;' Clhf mi lahsqfi sAk> mj praqfi sAk; nraJ mNefi u  
VkhWthd; mi tfs; Muhj pf;Fk gb kdj Hfi s VwgLj j j df;fhdtHfS fnd tNrl  
mi lahsqfi s nfhlgghd;

c gjj utkhdJ 42 khj qfS fF myyJ 1260 ehl fS fF , l kngWk; (j hdNay; 9:24-27).  
mJ xU khWggI ; NeukhFk; cyfy; KddH gy NtWggI ; Neuqfs; fhz ggl; d.  
MapDk; %dW fhpaqfshy; c gjj utkhdJ NtW fhyqfs;UeJ khWgLfjdwJ:

1. mJ c yfshtpJ > c sShyhdj yy:

gkpa; FbaUff;fwth;fi sr; Nrhj f;Fkgbahfg; grrf;fuj j pdNknyq;Fk; tugNghf;w  
Nrhj i dfhyj j wFj ;j gGkgb..... (ntsggLj j y;3:10)

2. kf;fs;c yf;pd;KbT neUq;f;ai j mwptH:

ghtj q;fi sAk; fdki yfi sAk; Nehf;fp eb;fs; vq;fsNky; tDe;J > rpf;hrdj j pdNky;  
tDwUff;fw;Ui la Kfj j w;Fk> MI ;Lf;FI bahdtUi la Nfhgj j w;Fk; vq;fi s  
ki wj ;J fnfhsS q;fs;

mtUi la Nfhghf;fi d;pd; kfhehs; te;J t; ;J > ah; e; j ye;w;ff;\$Lk; vdwhh;fs;  
(ntsggLj j y;6:16-17)

3. Kd;dH Vwgl buhj khngUk; , f;fi ;L;fi s mDgt;f;f Neh;Lk;

c gj j ut fhyj j ;pd; NghJ Nj t d; k;Ue;J Gk;f;F epahaj j Hgg;pd; fh;paq;fs; mDggggLk;  
, e; j epahaj j HgG;f;fs; ntsggLj j y; 6>8-9k; mj ;f;huq;fs; ;Yk> kj Nj A 24:4-14k;  
mj ;f;huj j ;Yk; t;gh;f;fggl ;L;ssd. , eepahaj j HgG;f;fs; fhuz khf , t; c yfkhdJ  
ghtj j ;pd; fhuz khf Nj t i d j s; ;t; ;j ;pd; fhuz khf epahae; j H;f;fgg;Lk;

Ma;pkhz ;L:

Ma;pkhz ;l hdJ 1>000 tUl q;f;shFk; c gj j ut j ;pd; g;pd;duhd Ma;pkhz ;y; f;w; ] ;J  
Gk;pa; ;MI ;r; ;nrat;hH;

mgng;hOJ fhj j h; Gk;pa; ;khj q;Fk; uh[ h;tha;Ugg;hh;@ mee;hs; ;xNu fhj j h; , Uggh;h  
mtUi la ehkKk; ;xd;wha;U;f;Fk; (rf;h;ah 14:9)

murhl ;r;pa; ;kj j ;pa; ] j hdkhf vUrNyk; efuk; mi kAk;

fi ;l ;r;ehl ;f;sy; fhj j Ui la Myakh;fa ght; j k; ght; j q;f;sp; ;nfhLk;ba; ;y;  
] j hg;f;fggl ;L> ki yfS ;f;F Nkyha; c ahj j gg;Lk;@ vyyh [hj ;f;S k; mj w;F  
XbtUth;f;fs;

Vnddy; ;r;Nahdy; ;Ue;J Ntj Kk> vUrNyky; ;Ue;J fhj j h;pd; ;trdKk; ;ntsgg;Lk;. (Vr;hah  
2:2-3)

Ma;pkhz ;L Mukgk; kwWk; Ma;pkhz ;bd; NghJ rhj j hDk; mtd; j ;l ;k;pa; ;Nri d;f;S k;  
fi ;l ;gg;Lk; Gk;pa; ;khngUk; Aj j nkhd;W ei ;l ngWk;

mgng;hOJ k;U;f;f; ;g;bf;fggl ;J. k;U;f;f; ;j ;pd;Kdgh;f;r; ;nraj mwGj q;f;shy; mj ;pd;  
Kj j ;j ;ui aj ;j hj j th;fi sAk; mj ;pd; ;nrh&gj ;j ;j tz q;f;pd;th;fi sAk; Nkhrk;Ngh;f;f;pd  
f;ss; ;j ;h;f;f; ;hr; ;Aq; ;\$ ;l ;g; ;g;bf;fggl ;l ;hd; , UtUk; fej ;fk; v;h;f;w m;f;f;pd;f;f; ;l ;yNy  
c aNuhNI j s;sggl ;l ;hh;f;fs;. (ntsgg;Lj j y;19:20)

grhnrđWk; rhj j hndđWk; nrhyyggl l gi oa ghkghfpa tYrhggj i j mtd; gpbj J >  
mi j Mapk; tU\ ksTq; fl bi tj J > mej Mapk; tU\ k; eji wNtWk; ti uf; Fk; mJ  
[ d; q; fi s NkhrkNghf; fhj gbf; F mi j g; ghj hsjj Ny j sspai l j J > mj pdNky;  
Kj j pi uNghi l hd;

mj wFg; gpdG mJ nfhQrf; fhyk; tLj i yahfNtz Lk; (ntsoggLj j y; 20:2-3)

, Wj p Aj j k;

Mapk; tUl q; fs; pd; gpd > , Wj p Aj j j j py; rhj j hd; Nj hw; fbf; fggL t hd;

mej Mapk; tU\ k; KbAkNghJ rhj j hd; j d; fhtyypUe; J tLj i yahfpa

g; k; p; d; ehd; F j pi rfs; pYKs; s [hj p; fshfpa Nfhi fAk; khNfhi fAk;  
NkhrkNghf; Fk; gbf; Fk > mth; fi s Aj j j j w; Ff; \$l bfnfhs; S k; gbf; Fk; GwggL t hd;  
mth; f; Si l a nj hi f fl w; fi u k z yj j i daha; Uf; Fk;

mth; fs; g; k; naq; Fk; guk; g; ghRj j thd; f; Si l a ghi saji j Ak > ghp; akhd (vUrNyk)  
efuj j j Ak; ti se; J nfhz l h; f; s; (ntsoggLj j y; 20:7-9)

Nj td; thdj j py; Ue; J j kf; F vj p; hd j l kap; d; Nri d; f; S f; F; s; m; f; f; p; pi a mDgGthH;

mgnghOJ Nj tdhy; thdj j py; Ue; J m; f; f; p; p , wq; f; p mth; fi sg; gl rj j J gNghi l J .  
(ntsoggLj j y; 20:7-9)

, ej , Wj p Aj j k; ei l ngWk; Neh; f; f; khđJ rhj j hd; Nj hw; fbf; fggL t J k > , NaRthđH  
rfytww; w; Fk; Nj td; vd mw; p; aggl t j w; fhFk; , J Nj td; pd; e; z l fhy j p l  
eji wNtwyhFk;

fhyq; fs; eji wNtWkNghJ tpsq; Fk; epakj j pd; gb guNyhfj j py; Uf; f; p; i t f; S k;  
G; Nyhfj j py; Uf; f; p; i t f; S khfpa rfyKk; f; w; p; J T; f; F; s; N; s \$l l ggl Ntz LnkđW >

j kf; F; s; N; s j hkhđj j Ue; J j k; Ki l a jaTss nj j j j pd; , ufr; p; j i j vq; f; S f; F  
mw; p; t; j j h; . (vNgr; p; aH 1:9-10)

, J Mt; p; f; F; h; p; Aj j j j pd; fi l rp Nghuhl l khFk; rhj j hd; c yf tuyhww; py; Ue; J t; p; Ok;  
rej HggkhFk;

rhj j hd; pd; , Wj p KbT

rhj j hd; pd; %dW egj J t Kk; m; f; f; p; d; p; f; fl y; py; j s; s; g; g; L t Nj , Wj p KbthFk;

NkYk; mth; fi s NkhrkNghf; f; p; d; grhrhđtd > k; U; f; Kk; f; s; s; j j h; f; f; j h; p; Ak; U; f; f; w;  
, l khfpa m; f; f; p; d; Ak; fej fKkhđ fl y; Ny j s; s; g; g; l hd; mth; fs; , uTk; g; f; Yk;  
rj hfhyq; fs; pYk; thj p; f; f; g; g; L t h; h; f; s; (ntsoggLj j y; 20:10)

rhj j hdpd; mi dj J J j HfS k; mffl yNy j ssgLthHfs;

mgngghOJ > , l J gffj j y; epwthfi sg; ghj j mth; rgff;fggl l thfNs> vdi dtl l >  
grhRf;fhfTk; mtd; J j h;fS f;fhfTk; Maj j kgz z ggl bUf;fw ej j pa mfflpaNy  
Nghq;fs;. (kj Nj A 25:41)

grhRfs; Kbi t j hNk mwpeJnfhs;f;\$baJ. kj Nj A 8y; , NaRt;pd; Kd; , uz l  
grhrpdhy; gbf;fggl l kdj H nfHnfNrdUf;fUfy; mOj NghJ , NaR \$wpdj htJ:

, NaRnt> Nj tDi l a FkhuNd> vq;fS f;Fk; c kf;Fk; vdd? fhyk; tUKdNd vq;fi s  
Ntj i dggLj j , qNf tej Nuh vdW \$gggl l hh;fs;. (kj Nj A 8:29)

epahaj j HgG

gi l f;fggl l mi dj J k; Nj tdhy; epahaej Hf;fggl k; , J ej j pa epahaj j Hggpd;  
Neuj j pyhFk; mt;Rthrfsha; khj j th epahaj j Hggp;wfha; vOggggLth. Vnddpy; mthfs;  
ghtj j py;Ue;J kdej pUkgNth> , NaRi t , ulrfuhf Vw;fNth , yi y. mthfs; ej j pakha;  
eufj j w;Fsshf j Hf;fggl l thHfs;

khj Nj huhfa rpwNahi uAk; nghNahi uAk; Nj tDf;FKdghf epwff;fz Nl d;@ mgngghOJ  
G] j f;f;fs; j w;f;fggl l d; [PtG] j f;f;f; vd;Dk; NtnwhU G] j f;f;f; j w;f;fggl l J.  
mgngghOJ mej g; G] j f;f;f;py; vOj ggl l i tfs;pd;gbNa khj Nj hh; j q;fs;  
f;f;f; afS f;Fj j f;f;f; hf epahaj j Hggi l ej hh;fs;.

rKj j uk; j ddpYss khj Nj hi u xg;Gtj j J. kuz Kk; ghj hsKk; j q;fs;Yss  
khj Nj hi u xg;Gtj j d. ahtUk; j q;fs; j q;fs; f;f;f; afsp;gbNa  
epahaj j Hggi l ej hh;fs;.

mgngghOJ kuz Kk; ghj hsKk; mfflpaNy j ssggl l d. , J , uz l hk; kuz k;  
[PtG] j f;f;f; Ny vOj ggl l tdhff; fhz ggl hj tndtNdh mtd; mfflpaNy  
j ssggl l hd;. (nts;ggLj j y;20:12-15)

c z i kahd t;Rthrf;fs; ghtj i j t;L kdej pUkg;aj hYk> , NaRi t nrhej , ulrfuhf  
Vwwj pdhYk; j q;fs; ej j paj i j guNyhf;py; Nj t r%f;f;f;py; f;fgghHfs; (nts;ggLj j y; 21).

khngUk; Mt;f;Fhpa Aj j k; KbT ngWk!

rfy [dq;fSk; [hj pahUk; ghi \ f;f;huUk; mti uNa (, NaRi tNa) Nrtp;Fk;gb>  
mtUf;Ff;fhj j j j tKk; kfi kAk; uh[hf;Kk; nfhl;f;fggl l J @ mtUi l a fhj j j j tk;  
eb;fhj ej j pa fhj j j j tKk> mtUi l a uh[ak; mopahj J kha;Uf;Fk; (j hdp;Nay;7:14)

Mt;f;Fhpa c y f;pd; nt wwp

, t;tj pfhuk; , gghl j i j RUf;f;f; j j nfhz LssJ. eb;fs; , gghl j i j eWj j Nth>

fw,fhj pUf;fNth Ntz i hk; vj hpAl dhd Aj j j j py; c y f py; rhj huz NghH t l u h f >  
c q f S i l a j w i k i a N k k g L j j p f i i k g G f f i s g y g g L j j T k;

, g g h l K b t y; e b f s; e p r a k h a; n t w w p A i l a t H f s h t H. v y y h v j h p a d; t y y i k f F k >  
N g h u h l i j j p w F k; v j p h f v d g j p y; F w j j e h k; m w p N t h k; e p i d t p w; n f h s f.....

· c q f S i l a n t w w p e p r a k > V n d d y; m J c q f i s r h H e j J m y y. m J  
N j t D i l a A j j k h F k; N j t i d r h H e j J:

ahh; , e j k f i k a p d; u h [ h ? m t h; t y y i k A k; g u h f f p u k K K s s f h j j h. m t h; A j j j j y;  
g u h f f p u k K K s s f h j j u h N k. ( r q f j k; 24:8).

· c q f s; A j j j j y; e b f s; N j t d h y; g h J f h f; f g g L f p d w H f s;

m z i t u h f a f h j j h N t > v d; , u l r g g d; n g y N d > A j j e h s y; v d; j i y i a % b d h.  
( r q f j k; 140:7)

· A j j j j p d; N g h J e b f s; N r h H e J N g h F k; N e u j j y; N j t d; c q f i s N j w W t h H:

v g g b n a d w h y > e h q f s; k f n f N j h d p a h e h l b N y t e j N g h J > v q f s; r h l j j p w F  
, i s g g h W j y; x d W k y y h k y > v g g f; f j j N y A k; c g j j p t g g l N i h k; G w k N g  
N g h u h l i q f S k > c s N s g a q f S k; , U e j d. M f Y k > r w i k g g l i t h f S f F M w j y;  
n r a f w N j t d; j j j t e j j p d h N y v q f S f F M W j y n r a j h h. ( 2 n f h h e j p a H 7:5-6)

· N g h u h l i j j p d; N g h J N j t d; c q f i s i j h p a g g L j j t h H:

e b f s; f y q f h k Y k; g a g g l h k Y k; , U q f s; m f f h y K j w n f h z L e h d; m i j c d f F  
t s q f g g z z p d J k; K d d w p t j j J k; , y i y N a h ? , j w F e b f N s v d; r h l r f s @  
v d i d j j t p j; N j t D z N i h ? N t n w h U f d k i y A k; , y i y N a. x U t i d A k; m w p N a d;  
( V r h a h 44:8)

c d; N j t d h a p U f f w f h j j u h f a e h d; c d; t y J i f i a g; g b j j: g a g g l h N j > e h d;  
c d f; f j; J i z e p w f N w d; v d w n r h y; Y f N w d;. ( V r h a h 41:13)

e h d > e h N d c q f S f F M W j y; n r a f w t h. r h f g N g h f w k D \ D f F k > G y; Y f n f h g g h f w  
k D G j j p D f F k; g a g g L f w j w F k > t h d q f i s t h j j > g k p i a m ] j p h u g g L j j p c d i d  
c z i h f f p d f h j j i u k w f f w j w F k; e p a h h ? ( V r h a h 51:12)

· c q f S f F K d N d w w j j p w F v j p h f t U k; M A j q f s; t h a f f h N j N g h F k;

c d f F t N u h j k h a; c U t h f f g g L k; v e j M A j K k; t h a f f h N j N g h k; .... ( V r h a h 54:17)

· n t w w p a h d J K O c y f p Y k; f h z g g L k;

N j t d h y; g w g g n j y y h k; c y f j i j n [ a f F k; e k K i l a t R t h r N k c y f j i j n [ a f f w  
n [ a k;

, N a R t h d t h; N j t D i l a F k h u n d d W t R t h r f f w t N d a d w p c y f j i j n [ a f f w t d;  
a h h ? ( 1 N a h t h d; 5:4-5)

- ntwvphdJ KO rhlj j pYk; fhz ggLk;

fwp] ;J tDi lathfs; j qfs; khkrj i j Ak; mj pd; Mi r , ri rfi sAk; rYi tay; mi wej jF;fwhhfs; (fyhj j pA 5:24)
- grhrpw;F Nkyhd ntwv fhz ggLk;.

rkhj hdj j pd; Nj td; rF;fukhar; rhj j hi d c qfs; fhyfspd;fNo eRf;fNgHlthh; (NuhkH 16:20)
- kuz j j pw;F NkyhfTk> fyyi wf;F NkyhfTk; ntwv fhz ggLk;

mthfi s ehd; ghj hsj j pd; tyyi kf;F ebq;fyhf;fp kl Ngd; mthfi s kuz j ;J f;F ebq;fyhf;fp tLtgNgd; (Xrpah 13:14)

gh;fhf;fggLq; fi l rp; rj ;J U kuz k; ghj hsNK! c d; n[ak; vqNf? (1 nfhhøj pA 15:26>55)

mth;kuz j i j n[akhf tDq;Fthh; (Vrhah 25:8)
- Nj tDf;F vj phd vyyh kfpi kf;F NkyhfTk; ntwvphdJ fhz ggLk;

Nj ti d mwpfw mwpTf;F tNuhj kha; vOkGfw vyyh Nkl bi ki aAk; ep;%ykhf;fp (2 nfhhøj pA 10:5)
- vj phpd; vyyh tyyi kf;Fk; NkyhfTk; ntwv fhz ggLk;

rj ;J UtDi l a rfy tyyi ki aAk; NkwnfhssTk; c q;fS f;F mj pfhuqnfhlffNwd; (Y}f;fh 10:19)
- vgNghJk; , NaRtpd; %ykha; tUk; mi dj ;J ntwv fS f;fhf Nj tDf;F edwp nrYjj Tk;

ekKi l a fhj j uhfa , NaR fwp] ;J tpdhNy ekf;F n[ aqnfhlffw Nj tDf;F ] Nj hj j uk; (1 nfhhøj pA 15:57)
- Aj j k; KbTwwJk; ebq;fs; ntwvphsuhf , UggHfs;

Mi fahy> j lq;FehsNy mi tfi s ebq;fs; vj ph;f;fTk> rfyj ;i j Ak; nra;J Kbj j th;fsha; epw;fTk; j phz pAs;sth;fshFk;gbf;F> Nj tDi l a rh;thAj th;f;fj i j Ak; vLj ;J fnfhsS q;fs; (vNgrpA 6:13)



Ra għNrhj i d

1. Nghuhl ; fl ;Li uapd; j pWTNfhs; trdj i j kddkhd vOj Tk;

-----  
-----  
-----

2. , Wj pAj j j j j y; ei l ngWk; fhpaq;fi s tpsf;Ff.

-----  
-----  
-----

3. , Wj pAj j j i j tpsf;Ff. vgNghJ , Wj pAj j k; ei l ngWk? vj pNri di a vj pf;Fk; vdd fhpaq; ei l ngWk?

-----  
-----  
-----

4. rhj j hDf;Fk; mtd; j l kapd; Mt pNri dfS fFk; ei l ngWk; , Wj pKbT vdd?

-----  
-----  
-----

(, fi fNal bd; fi l rp mj pfhuj j j y; , gghNrhj i dfS ffhd gj j y; fshdJ j ugg l ;LssJ)

NghH rhHej FwgGfs ;

1. rhjjhd; tRthrpS fF MtpFhpa 'fz z p'i a i tff;fwhd; fz z pahdJ rwpja  
tjyq;Ffi s gbof;Fk; nghwphFk; mJ ki wthdJ. MapDk; mj d; RUf;F j pNud  
nrwgl;L Fwj j fhhaj j i fggwWk; ebqfs; fbtUK; fz z pfS fF  
c jhz ukha; c qfs; thoi t Muhaf.

Ntl d; rqrk; 91:3@124:7  
j la kdj d; rqrk; 119:110  
c qfs; c j L: ej nkhof; 18:7  
j la gof;f; qfs; ej nkhof; 22:24-25  
kdj d; Fwj j gak; ej nkhof; 29:25  
grhR: 1 j Nkhj Nj A 3:7@2 j Nkhj Nj A 2:26  
nry;tk; 1 j Nkhj Nj A 6:9  
ghtk; ej nkhof; 29:6  
vj HgG; ej nkhof; 29:8  
gpi oahd nj at; qfs; ahj j puhfkk; 23:33@epahaj pj pfs; 2:3  
ght gof;f; qfs; 1 rhKNty; 18:21  
mtRthrpAl dhd c l dgbfi f: ahj j puhfkk; 24:12

2. VO ri gfs; Fwj j ntsjggLj j y; 2-3 mj pfhuqfi s MtpFhpa Nghuhl j k;  
gwwpawpa thrp;f; Nghuhl j j y; mthfs; tbr;rpAww gFj pfs; vi t? Mtpahd Nj td;  
j tWfi s rhp; nraa vt; tj mwptj j yfi s nfhLj j hH?

3. , gngHOJ ebqfs; xU ntwwpahsH! , gghl j j y; ebqfs; fwWfnfhz j J ....  
j ll kapd; tyyi kfi s ebqfs; Nkwnfhss KbAk; 1 Nahthd; 2:13-14  
, NaR c yi f Nkwnfhz j hH; Nahthd; 16:33  
mth c dNdhl , Uggj hy> ebqfs; c yi f Nkwnfhss yhk; 1 Nahthd; 4:4  
Gj pa gmgghYk> c d; tRthrj j hYk; eNkwnfhss KbAk; 1 Nahthd; 5:4-5  
ebqfs; , NaRtpd; , uj j j j hYk> c d; rhl rphYk; Nkwnfhss KbAk; ntsjggLj j y;  
12:11

j ll kapd; Mtpad; Nri df;F vj puhf Nkwnfhs;S k; MtpFhpa Aj j j j y; n[ ak;  
nfhs;gtUf;F tNr\ thf;Fj j j j qfs; j uggL;Lssd.

[ Pt tUl rj j pd; fdp Grpf;f j uggLk; ntsjggLj j y; 2:7  
kddh Grpf;f j uggLk; ntsjggLj j y; ntsjggLj j y; 2:17  
ntsi saq;f; j hggpf;fggLk; ntsjggLj j y; 3:5  
Myaj j pd; J }z fshf;fggLk; ntsjggLj j y; 3:12  
, NaRNthL rqr;f;hrdj j y; mkHj j ggLk; ntsjggLj j y; 3:21  
Gj pa ehkk; nfhL;f;fggLk; ntsjggLj j y; 2:17  
[ hj pfs;pd; Nky; mj pfhuk; j uggLk; ntsjggLj j y; 2:26  
Nj tDi l a ehkk; j uggLk; ntsjggLj j y; 3:12  
Nj tNdhl tNr\ j j c wT VwgLk; ntsjggLj j y; 21:7  
mj pfhi y el rj j uk; (, NaR) j uggLk; ntsjggLj j y; 2:28  
, NaRtpdhy; gg h Kd; mwrf;f; fap; ggLk; ntsjggLj j y; 3:5  
, uz j hk; kuz j j hy; Nrgg;L; t j y; y; ntsjggLj j y; 2:11  
[ Pt Gj j fj j j y; ngah j wf;fggl hJ; ntsjggLj j y; 3:5  
vyyhtwi wAk; Rj ej hggghd; ntsjggLj j y; 21:7

4. , J c qfs;J MtpFhpa gh l j j y; , Wj p gh l khFk; MapDk> c z i kap; ebqfs;

, ggHj j j fWgi j eWj j t p t y i y. e b f s ; N j t N d h L n r y ; Y k ; t i u M t p f ; F h p a  
A j j j j j j ; < L g L f p d w H f s ; x t n t h H A j j j j j j ; N g h J k ; e b f s ; A j j j j j j ; n g w w n t w w p  
m y y J N j h y ; t p f s h y ; m j p f f h h p a q f i s f w W f n f h s S f p w H f s ; x U ' M t p f ; F h p a  
N g h u h l i f E } y ; ' j a h h j ; J c q f s ; N g h u h l ; n t w w p f i s > N g h u h l ; q f i s F w j g g i l ; L  
n f h s f . v g N g h J k ; e p i d t w ; n f h s S q f s ; ' t b r r p ' N j h y ; t p a h d J j w f h y p f k h d  
t h H j i j a h F k ; M f N t n j h l H e ; J A j j f s j j j j ; N g h u h l N t z ; L k ; e b f s ; , g N g h J  
x U A j j j j j j ; N g h u h l K b a h J N g h d h Y k ; f i l r p a y ; n t w w p N j t d h f p a f H j j u h y ;  
c W j j g g L k !

# KbTi u

## Nt j hf kj j pY s s guj hd Nghuhl i qfs ;

mgNgh] j ydhfpa gTy; gi oa Vwghl by; Kffpaj Jk; xdW gwwp FwggpLfpdwhH. mth \$WtJ:

, i tfnsyyhk; j pU\ i hej qfshf mthfS fFr; rkg tj j J. cyfj j pd; KbTfhj j pYss ekfF vrrhpgz i hfFk gb vOj ggl Lk; , UffpwJ. (1 nfhhøj pãH 10:11)

gi oa Vwghl L 'j pU\ i hej qfs;" (c j huz qfs) ehk; fwFk gb j ugg l LssJ. ebqfs; gi oa Vwghl i l thrfi fay> cyfy; ei l ngww gyNtW Aj j qfi s fz l nfhs; tHfs; Vd; , ej fhpaqfs; Ntj hf kj j pY; , l kngwWssi j Fwjj J ebqfs; Mrrhagg LtHfs; , t; Aj j qfs; cl db j Hts pf Fk; fhpaqfi s gpd; nfhz l LssJ. gi oa Vwghl bd; cyf Nghuhl i Ki wi kfs; etd fhyj j pY; MtpfFhpa vj hpi a Nj hwfbggj wF c gNahfkhf pdwd.

, k; KbTi uap; tuyhwW hñ pãhd gi oa Vwghl L NghHKi wfi s kwWk; , awi f fl i kgGffi s vt; thW MtpfFhpa NghHKi wfF gadg Lj j KbAk; vd fhl LfpwJ. XH Nghuhl i tld; vdw Ki wap; , ayghd cyfy; c qfs; j pwi kfi s tuyhwW hñ pãhd NghH Ki wfi sf; fwgjd; %yk; ththffyhk> c qfS i la MtpfFhpa Nghuhl i Ki wfi s tUj j pnrat; j wF Ntj hf k Nghuhl i Ki wfi s fwfTk;

### guj hd Nghuhl i k;

'guj hd Nghuhl i k;" j Hkhd pffgg LtJ mj pY; c ss NghHt dHfs pd; mst pNyNa j qf pAssJ. , ffl i hd Neuk; tUk; NghNj Nghuhl i k; VwgLfpdwJ. mj d; tpi sthf mj pffhgG myyJ , ogG> ntwwp myyJ Nj hyt p VwgLfpwJ. , j d; KbthdJ , of fggLk; epfo; thfNth (i fggw wggLk; epi y) myyJ Vwf ggl k; epfo; thfNth (fhRgwWk; epi y) mi kAk; NtW thHj i j fsy; \$wpdhy> mJ Kffpakhd Nghuhl i khFk; , k; KbTi uap; Nehf; fkh dJ gi oa Vwghl bd; guj hd Aj j qfi s Nehf; Ftj hFk; , t; t; j Aj j qf sy; ght pffgg l fl i kggpi d MtpfFhpa t l i j j pYss 'guj hd Aj j qf S fF" gadg Lj j KbAk;

### gi oa Vwghl L Aj j j j p wF fhuz k;

, ayghd gi oa Vwghl L Aj j qfshdJ %dW Kffpa MtpfFhpa t p aqfS f; fhf el hj j ggl i J:

1. Nj t kffs; j qfi s mbi kggLj Jk; gprhrpd; j ða rfj pfi s vj pff ei l ngwwJ.
2. Nj t kffs; vj pgg i lapd; Nri df; Fss pUeJ i fggwWk gb fF Aj j kh dJ mthfS fF j ugg l J.
3. Nj t d p kUeJ j pUgg j qfi s j l kffl gLj j pã Nj t kffS fF j z l i dahfj; j ugg l J.

vkJ MtpfFhpa Nghuhl i qfS k; , ffhuz qfi s nfhz l J.

nghJ t hd epaj p f s ;

ebq;fs; tNrl Ajjq;fi s fwf Kd> mwpe;J nfhss Ntz ba Kff;pakhdJ> gi oa Vwghl by; Nghuhl ;k; Fwj;j nghJ thd epaj p fi sahFk; Vnddpy; Mtpf;Fhpa Ajjjj py; mtwi w nrawgLj ;J tj pdhyhFk;

epaj p x d W:

rhphd j pl ;j ;J d; Ajj k; Nj tdhy; mDkj pffggLfpdwJ . Nj td; tBHfi s ghJ fhggj hf thf;F j UfpwhH. (c ghfkk; 20:1-4).

epaj p , uz ;L

, ] uNtypd; vj thpfs; Nj tdpd; vj thpfshtH. kff;fs; j k; Ragyj i j rhuhJ ntwwpffhf Nj td; Nghpy; ekgrfi f nfhss Ntz ;Lk; (epahaj pgj pfs; 5:31> ahj j puhfkk; 17:16). mthfs; mggb el ej hy; Nj td; mthfS f;fhf Ajj k; gz ;Z thH.

epaj p %d W:

c l dgbfi f ngl bahdJ Nj t r%fj i j Ajj rkajj py; , ] uNtyUf;F fhL Lf;pdw mi lahs khf fhz ggl ;J (ahj j puhfkk; 30:6@ 25:21-22). c l dgbfi f ngl bahdJ , ] uNtyHf;spd; NghHtBHfS f;F Kd; Nj tdpd; ep[ gpurddj i j fhL Lk;gbf;F nry;Yk; mJ j ddp l j Nj tyyi k nfhz ;J myy> mJ ntWkNd Nj t gpurddj i j [ dj j wF fhL Lk; xdw hFk; (1 rhKNty; 4:1-11). Gj pa Vwghl by> ghRj j Mtpahdth tRthrpfs;py; gpurddkhtJ l d; Nj tdpd; c z i kahd> nrawghl L gpurddk; fhz ggLk; (Nahthd; 14:16-17).

epaj p ehd ;F:

Nj td; [ dj j wffhf Ajj kgz z Ntz ;Lk;hapd; mthfs; ghRj j khf , Uff Ntz ;Lk; (c ghfkk; 23:9-14). mthfs; vt;tj khd ghtj j py;Ue;Jk; j q;fi s ghJ fhj ;J f; nfhss Ntz ;Lk;

epaj p l eJ :

gaKs;st d; Ajj k; nraaf;\$I hJ (c ghfkk; 20:8@ epahaj pgj pfs; 7:1-6). fyffKs;st hfs; Ajjjj pd; , i l apy; Gwq;fhl b XLtH;

epaj p MW:

kff;fs; j k; thoty; Kff;pa tpl aji j Mukgij Nj hH Ajjjj wF nryyf;\$I hJ . c ghfkk; 20:5-8> Gj ij hf kz k; Ghpa epakpffggll t d; xU tUl j j wF Ajjjj wF Nghff;\$I hJ . , j wF fhuz k; mtd; ki dt;NahL thof;f eljj Ntz ;Lk> tli l f;f;l ;> ehl ; Ntz ;Lk; , f;fhhpq;fs;py; <Lgl bUf;Fk; xUtH Ajjjj wF Vwwtuuyy. , j dhy; jhd; gTy;



- Ntj FwqG: Mj pahfkk; 14
- Ajj , lk; jhd> NahHj hd; ej pfUfUfy;
- vj H Nri dfs; MguFhKK; fpf;fpd; ehd;F , uh[ :[ paqfS k;
- Ajjjj pwfhd fhuz k; , uh[ hf;fs; MguFhkpd; c wtpdH Nyhj J tpd; vyyhtwi wAk; i fggwwpai k.
- fl;i kgG:
  1. vgNghJ vj thpdp; Nri dFf NghdhYk; Ajj k; ei lngWk;
  2. MguFhk; j dJ FOi t , U ghp;thf ghpj j hH. mtdJ rpw FOfs; , uh[ hf;fspd; Nri di a i fggwwpaJ. ntwwp FOfs;pd; mstpy; j qfpaUfftyi y> mJ jpl kpl y> fl;i kgG> Majj k> Nj tj pl; j j Nehf;fk; Mfpatwwpy; fpi ljj J.

\* \* \*

- Ntj FwqG: ahj j puhfkk; 14-15
- Ajj , lk; vfgj py; vyi yNahL nrqfl ypd; Xuj j pwfUfUfy;
- vj H Nri d; , ] uNty; - vfgj J
- Ajjjj pwfhd fhuz k; , ] uNty; vfgG mbi kjj dj j py; UeJ jggp tej J. mthfi s vfgj pah #o tej dh> mj Nj hL mthfi s nryytpl hky; nrqfl y; fhz ggl J. vj thp;fs; gpd;dhyp; UeJ dh.
- fl;i kgG:
  1. eb;fs; #oej yi a ghHff Ntz ;hk; , ] uNtyhdJ> 'fz fi s VnwLj J" vfgj pah #oeJ nfhz ;l j ghHj dh (ahj j puhfkk; 14:10-11). mthfs; Nj ti d tpl #oej yi a ghHj dh. mJ gaj j j j ej J.
  2. gpd;pl L ghHff Ntz ;hk; kffs; vfgj pYss eyytwi w epi dj j dh. mJ ghtj j pd; Mtp;Fhp a fl Lffhd , awi fahd c j huz khFk; (ahj j puhfkk; 14:12). eb;fs; gpd;dhdi t fi s Nehf;fpdhy; Mtp;Fhp a KdNdwwj j j Ak; fhz KbahJ.
  3. gak; Ntz ;hk; , ] uNtyHfS f;fhhd Kjwnraj p 'gaggl Ntz ;hk;" (ahj j puhfkk; 14:13). gakh dJ vj thp;F Kd; c qfi s Kl qfr; nraf;pdwJ. tRthrkhdJ c qfi s nrawgl c eJ tpf;fpdwJ.
  4. vOeJ ey;Yqfs; (ahj j puhfkk; 14:13). Nj t dpl k; UeJ tNrl toel j j y; ngw fhj j Uqfs; , J vj thp;F Kd;dh d c qfsJ fl i kahFk; Mgj j py; gaeJ Xl hj Hfs;
  5. Nj td; c qfS f;fhf Ajj k; gz Z thH: Ajj kh dJ c qfsJ myy. eb;fs; Ajj kgz z Ntz baj pyi y. Nj td; c qfS f;fhf Ajj k; gz Z thH. (ahj j puhfkk; 14:14).
  6. c qfs; rkjh hdj i j i tj j Uqfs; vj thpdp; #orrr c qfs; rkjh hdj i j eF;fhtz z k; mf;fhuz pfi s eF;f qfs;
  7. KdNdWqfs> gpd;Ndu Ntz ;hk; Nj td; , ] uNtyUfF nrqfl YfFs; nry;Ykgb \$wp;dh. mthfs; eUf;Fsshf nryy Ntz ;Lk; gpd;Ndhf;fp myy. (ahj j puhfkk; 14:15-16>21)
  8. j pl khapUqfs> Nj td; mj prakha; c qfi s toel j J thH (ahj j puhfkk; 14:19-31). eb;fs; Mtp;Fhp a Ajj j j py; Ntj hfk gukhz qfi s gpd;gwwpdhy> Nj td; mj prakha; vj thp; a NkwnfhshthH. , ttj Ajj qfs;py> Nj td; j k; kff;S f;F gpd;dhyp; UeJ mj prakha; f;hp; a nrati j eb;fs; c z Hthfs;

\* \* \*

- Ntj FwqG: ahj j puhfkk; 17:8-16
- Ajj , lk; nutj k;

. vjH Nri d;fs; , ] uNtyH> mkNyffpaH> kwWk; ehNI hbF; \$I;lj j dH.  
 . Ajjjj wfh d fhuz k; c ghfKk; 25:17-18 fhz f. mkNyffpaH , ] uNti y  
 . jhffpaHfNs. 'kaffKk; NrHHTk; nfhz i thfshf , Uej NghJ xU  
 . Nfhi ojj dkhf j hfFj y; Nkwnfhz ; dH.  
 . tA;f qfs;

1. n[ gjj d; %yk; ntwpp , ] uNtyH glajj dhy; khjjuk; ntwpp  
 nfhsstyi y. NkhNrapdhy; n[ gKk; NkwnfhssggL; J (ahjj uhfkk; 17:9-  
 11). NghhyUeJ ntwpp ngw Nj ti dr; rhHej pUff Ntz Lk; vdW  
 kdgg hdi ki a , J ntsggLj J f d wJ (ahjj uhfkk; 17:11)
2. 'Nj tDi la Nfhy;': NkhNr Nj tDi la Nfhi y vLjji k nj atf  
 tyi kfF mi lahs khf c ssJ (ahjj uhfkk; 17:9) ebqfS k;  
 Nghuhl l ffsj j wF nry; Yk; NghJ nj atf mj pfhuj j i fa y; gbj J  
 nryy Ntz Lk; ebqfs; ahH vdgi j Ak; Nj td; nfhLj j mj pfhuj j Ak;  
 mwpej pUff d wHfs;
3. Mt pF hpa ji yi kj J tj j wF fbggbAqfs; NkhNr nrhd d gbnayyhk;  
 NahRth nraj hd; (ahjj uhfkk; 17:9-10). Nj td; ahuh tJ xUtUfF rpwgg h d  
 j w i kfi sf; nfhLj J vki k toel j j vkkj j pary; i tj j Ugg hH. mtuhy;  
 , jji y thfS fF top el j j i y nfhLj J mtuJ Nehf f j j epi wNtwpp  
 KbAk; Foggkhd Nti say; ahUfFk; , ttoel j j y; fi l fFk;
4. rz i la p nry; Yqfs; ebqfs; Nj Henj Lj J ss j wghJ fhgg d; epi y ay;  
 , UeJ nfhz ; Nghuhl KbahJ. c qfs; vj hpi a j hfF kgbahf > j hfFj y d;  
 tA;f qfi s mi kj J fnfhz ; fLi kahd j hffgGwggL Ntz Lk;  
 (ahjj uhfkk; 17:9).
5. cjtahshfi s Nj Henj Lqfs; Mt pF hpa rthyfi s rej pF kgbahf  
 Nj td; kdij Hfi s vOgg AsshH. Nj td; NahRthi t , uhZ t  
 ji yi kj J tj j wF mi oj j hH. NkhNrfF Mt pF hpa ji yi kj J tj j j  
 nfhLj j hH. MNuhDk; CUK; NkhNrapd; fuqfi s c ahjj p  
 i tj j pUff w thfshapUej dH.
6. flej ntwppfi sAk; epi dT\$uTk; Nj td; d; tyi kapd; %yk; flej  
 fhj j j y; fz ; ntwppfi s Ohgfgg Lj j p; nfhsS k NghJ epi ofhy vj Hgi g  
 vj Hnfhs s i j hpa k; fi l fFk; , gNghuhl j j j fFw j J Gjj f k; vOJ kgb  
 Nj td; NkhNrfF fi l i sap l i hH. mgGj j f k; OhgfgGj j khfTk> NahRth t d;  
 xjj i f fF Nf l F kgb th r p f \$ba Gjj f khfTk; , UeJ J (ahjj uhfkk;  
 17:14). NkhNrapd; th r p f NahRth , UeJ J klLkyy> , ] uNty d;  
 th fFj j j j ehli l ntwpp f nfhssTk; , J topt Fj j J.

\* \* \*

. Ntj Fwpg; vz z hfkk; 14  
 . Ajj , l k; xHkh ki ygg uNj rk;  
 . vjH Nri d; mkNyffpaUfFk> fhdhdpaUfFk; vj uhf , ] uNtyHfs;  
 . Ajjjj wfh d fhuz k; mkNyffpaH> fhdhdpaH epyqfi s ntwppf; nfhs sy;  
 . fl i i kgG;

1. KWKWff Ntz ; hk; j kJ #oeji yf; fhuz khf , ] uNtyH FwwQrhl bdH  
 (trdk; 23). FwwQrhl Lj Yk> KWKWgGk; Nj ti d gh p agg Lj j hJ (trdk;  
 11).
2. Nj tDfF t pNuhj khf fyfk; nraa Ntz ; hk; fyfk; nratJ ghtkhFk;  
 KwwpYkhf mi j t p ; L t p ; Ntz Lk; (trdk; 9).
3. mtJ j whd mwppfi ffi sf; Fw j J [ hf; fui j ahf , Uqfs; ngUkghyhNd hH  
 VwWfnfhsS k; tj kh d j la mwppfi ffi sAk> j la topfi sAk; rhj j hd; ehk;  
 gpdgwWk gb twGWj J thd; ngUkghyhNd hhp d; mwppfi ffs; mGhtkhfNt  
 rh p h d j hf , UfFk; (vz z hfkk; 14:36-38).
4. Nj tDi la rjjjj wF fbggbAqfs; , ] uNtyH j pUkGk; NghJ



- tdhej puggFj pf;\$I hf j pUgGtJ Nj tDi l a j p l i khf , Uej NghJk; mtHfs;  
 vj p H p ray; tu Kwgl i dH (trdk; 25).
5. mstpw;fj p f kha; ekghNj Aq;fs; , ] uNtyHfs; mstpw;fj p f kh d  
 j d d k g p f i f A l d; K d N d w p d H. (trdk; 42-44). Nj tDi l a M r H t h j k p d w p  
 Nghh p l Kwgl i d H. n t w w p n g w N j t d i l a g u r d d k; k p f K f f p a k h f c s s J.
  6. gaj Nj h L m y y > t R t h r j N j h L j H k h d k; v L q f s; j H k h d k; g a j i j  
 m b j j s k h f n f h z b U e j h y > N j h y t p N a m j d; g j p y h f , U f F k;

\* \* \*

- . Ntj FwpgG: vz z hfkk;
  - . Ajj , l k; XHkh
  - . vj p H N r i d; , ] u N t y U k > f h d h d p a d h d M u h j ; , u h [ h T k > g o q F b j j i y t U k;
  - . Ajj j j p w f h d f h u z k; , ] u N t y H N g h h y ; j s s g g l i h H f s; n j w f p y U e j , j w F s;
  - . E i o a m t H f s; j p l i k p U f f t y i y .
  - . f l i i k g G:
1. j w f h y p f t h H j i j a p d h y; N j h y t p v d g i j m i l a h s k; f h Z q f s; M u h j ;  
 , u h [ h T f F k > f h d h d p a U f F k; v j p u h d A j j k h f , U e j N g h J k > 38  
 t U l q f S f F K d d j h f N t t h f f s p f f g g l i e h l b w F n r y y t i U e j , e j  
 , l j j p y; N j h y t p i a j O t p a U e j h H. , t N t i s a y; , ] u N t y H  
 N j h y t p a i l e j N g h J k; j w N g h J n t w w p n g w w h H f s; N j h y t p a i l A k N g h J m J  
 e u e j u N j h y t p v d W f U j f \$ b a J. K a w r p n r a t i j e p W j ; J k t i u e b f s;  
 N j h y t p a i l t j p y i y .
  2. f l e j f h y N j h y t p f s p y U e j f w W f n f h s S q f s; N j h y t p f i s g g h t j J  
 M t p f F h p a r j j p a j i j f w W j j u N j t d h y; K b A k; N g h u h l j j p d; N g h J N j t d;  
 m t r p a k h d t H v d g i j , ] u N t y H f w W f n f h z i d H ( t r d k; 2-3). c q f s;  
 N j h y t p f s p y U e j v i j f; f w W j j u t p U k G f w H v d W N j t d p l k; N f l f T k;

\* \* \*

- . Ntj FwpgG: vz z hfkk; 21:21-32
  - . Ajj , l k; ahfhr
  - . vj p H N r i d; , ] u N t y U k; v N k h h p a U k;
  - . Ajj j j p w f h d f h u z k; N a h H j h D f F N k w f h d e y k; N k h N r f F m t r p a k h a p U e j J .  
 , e e p y j i j N j t d; t h f F g z z p a U e j h H. m t H r k h j h d k h f m i j N f l i N g h J k;  
 (trdk; 21>22) v N k h h p a d p d; , u h [ h t h f p a r N f h d; m i j e u h f h j j h d; ( t r d k; 23).
  - . f l i i k g G:
1. , g N g h i u j t p H f f K b a h J v d g i j t p s q f f; n f h s S q f s; e b f s;  
 N j t D i l a t h f F j j j j j i j n f h z i t u h , U e j h y; M t p f F h p a A j j j i j  
 j t p H f f K b a h J. v j p p m i k j p i a m D k j p f f k h l i h d; v d N t  
 t h f F j j j j j i j c h p i k a h f f p f; n f h s S q f s;

\* \* \*

- . Ntj FwpgG: vz z hfkk; 31
- . Ajj , l k; Nkht h g p d; r k n t s p
- . vj p H N r i d; , ] u N t y U k > k j p a h d p a U k;
- . Ajj j j p w f h d f h u z k; k j p a h d p a H J d; k h H f; f u h A k > g h f h i y  
 t z q F f w t H f S k h a p U e j i k a h y; m t H f i s m o j ; J t p L k g b N j t d; f l i i s a p l i h f .  
 (vz z hfkk; 25).

fl;i kgG:

1. c qfi s ghRj j kgz z pf; nfhs; S qfs; Nj tdhy> Aj j j j w; F NghLk d dH , ] uNty; fi l g b f f Ntz b Rj j p f h g g d; Ki wfs; eWtgg l b Uej J. Nj td; nray; Ki w eWTK NghJ mj dgb f h i a nraa Ntz Lk; e b f s; Nj td; ngauhy; Nghuhl Ntz Lk h a d; M t p f F h p a t j j j y; e b f s; ghRj j k; mi l a Ntz Lk; m t H , NaR f w p ] J T f; \$ l h f mi j e W t p A s s i k a h y; m t ; t o p a d; g b e b f s; f h i a r; nraa Ntz Lk;
2. j d p a h h p d; c j t p m t r p a k; ( t r d k; 25-54). Nghuhl l k; n t w w p n g w w j p d; g p d d H c j t p a h s H f s p d; c j t p m t r p a k;

\* \* \*

Ntj FwpgG: c ghfkk; 2:24-37

Aj j , l k; a h f h R

vj H Nri d; , ] uNtyH> rNfhd; v d ; D k; v N k h h p a d > v ] Nghd p d; , u h [ h.

Aj j j j w; f h d f h u z k; r N f h d; t h f F j j j j e h l b w; F N a h H j h i d f l e j , ] u N t y; n r y t i j V w W f n f h s s t y i y.

fl;i kgG:

1. Nj td; nfhLj j i j Rj e j h p A q f s; Nj td; V w f d N t , ] u N t y U f F f h d h i d t h f F g g z z p a p U e j h H . , J M t p a y; e p i w e j t h o f i f ( t r d k; 24). m J c q f S f f h d c h i k A k h f , U f f w J. m J e b f s; Rj e j h p f F k g b a h f f h j J f n f h z b U f f w J. ( v z z h f k k; 21:33-35 t i u f t d p A q f s; )
2. Nj td; c q f S f f h f A j j k; g z Z t h H. r N f h d; , ] u N t y U f F v j u h f j h f F j i y N k w n f h z l N g h J k; m j j h f F j y; Nj h y; t i a r e j j j J > f h u z k; j d J k f f S f f h f Nj td; N g h h p l h H ( t r d k; 31>33)
3. Nj tdhy; \$ l h j J x d W k p y i y. , ] u N t y H Nj h y; t i a j O T k g b a h f x U e f u K k; n g y d h d e f u k h f , U f f t y i y ( t r d k; 36). c q f s p d; t h o t p y; r h j j h d h y; r k h s p f f K b a h j N f h l i l f i s m i k f f K b a h J.

\* \* \*

Ntj FwpgG: c ghfkk; 3:11

Aj j , l k; v j N u a p

vj H Nri d; , ] uNtyUK> ghrhd p d; , u h [ h t h f p a X f;

Aj j j j w; f h d f h u z k; m t d; j d D i l a [ d q f N s h L , ] u N t y U f F v j u h f t e j h d; V w f d N t m D g g g g l l x w w H f i s A k; f h a g g L j j p , U e j h d; ( v z z h f k k; 13:33)

fl;i kgG:

1. Nj td; c q f s; i f f s p d h y; t l j i y j U t h H v d g j y; c W j p a h a p U q f s; Nj td; X i f A k; m t D i l a [ d q f i s A k; , ] u N t y h p d; i f a y; x g G f n f h L g N g d; v d W t h f F g z z p a p U e j h H ( t r d k; 3).
2. j i l f s; m i d j i j A k; K w p a b A q f s; v j p p f s; m u z h z g l i z q f S k > m u r d p d; j p l f h j j u K k; Nj t i d Nj h y; t i a i l a r; nraa k h l i h J. m t U f F v f f h h p a K k; f b d k h d j y y.
3. n t w w p a d; f d p f i s c h i k g h u h l L q f s; c g h f k k; 3:8-11 v j N u h a y; , ] u N t y p d; n t w w p i a R U f f k h f f t d p A q f s; v k J M t p f F h p a t h o t p y; e h k; < L g L k; x t n t h U N g h h p Y k; ' G j p a n t w w p a d; f d p f i s " e h N k R j e j h p g N g h k.

\* \* \*

Ntj FwpgG: NahRth 6

- Ajj , l k; vhpNfh
  - vj h Nri d; , ] uNtyUK> vhpNfhtpd; , uh[ hf;S k; gpgf;S k;
  - Ajjjj wfhd fhuz k; , ] uNti y topej j J kgbAK> vhpNfh efi u i fgwWkgbAK;
  - Nj td; NahRthTf;F \$wpdhH.
  - fl i kgG:
1. Nj tDi la topfs; cqfs; topfs; myy vd mwpAqfs; vttj khd Kl;hsj dkhf Nj hdWfww rej Hggjj pYk; Nj ti d ekGqfs; mtuJ vz z qfS k> topfS k; c qfS i lai j g; Nghdwj yy (Vrhah 55:8). c yfk; ngytbfk; vdW nrhy;Yti j ntlfggLjj Nj td; ngyDssj hapUffpdwhH. (1 nfhhpj pah 1:27)
  2. Nj tDi la gurddjij Nj Lqfs; 6-13y; trdqfsd; Nj tDi la cl dgbfi f nglb vd xdgJ jli tfs; Fwggp gglLssd. , J Nj td; mthfNshL , UffpwH vdgj wF mi lahskhf , UffpdwJ. Nghuhljjjy; Ei oAk; KddH Nj tDi la gurddjij ghJ fhgGf;fhf Nj Lqfs;
  3. mi kj p vdd fl i kgi g ghtAqfs; , ] uNtyH (vffhs rjjk; NflfggLk;ti u) mi kj pahf , Uff NflLf; nfhssggl;hHfs; (trdk; 10). Ajjjjy> Nj tDi la thHjijia NflFkgbahf> top eljji y ngWkgbahfTk;mi kj pvdw fl i kgi g ehk; gadgLjj Ntz Lk;

\* \* \*

- Ntj Fwpg; NahRth 7
  - Ajj , l k; Map gl i z k;
  - vj h Nri d; , ] uNtyUK> VNkhhpAUK;
  - Ajjjj wfhd fhuz k; Nj td; thfFjjjjk; gz z pa Nj rjj wF nry;tj wfhf NahRth , ] uNtyi u topej j pdhd;
  - fl i kgG:
1. Nj tDi la fl i si a kkw Ntz Lhk; Mfhdpd; ghtk; Nj tDi la Mjui t jLjjJ kl;Lkpdwp , ] uNtyUff Nguopi t nfhz L tej J (trdk; 1-5). ghtkhdJ ntwwpi a jLff gJ qfapUffk;
  2. vj hpi a Fi wthf vi l Nghl Ntz Lhk; Map gl i z j j pd; [djnjhi fi afFwj; J NtTfhuHfs;kl; kha;vi l Nghl;hHfs;(trdk;2-4). nfhyyTk> nfhss; sapTk> mofpffTk; vj hpad; tyyi ki a Fi wthf vi l Nghl hNj. mNj Neujjy; mSTffjpfkhf mthfi s mwpeJ gaeJk; tpl hNj. vj hpad; tyyi kfF Nkyhf rfy tyyi ki aAk; eqfs; nfhz LssHfs;
  3. Nj hyt;f;fhd fhuz j j f; fz LgpbAqfs; Nj hytp VwgLkhpap; mj wF VjhtJ xU fhuz kpUffk; , ] uNtyH mwpTWjj ggl i j FwwTz HTI d; i fahz l dH (trdk; 13>25>26). Nj td; kL Lk; VwWfnfhstj wfhd XOf;f; j j fi l gpbff Ntz bapUej J. Nj tDi la gurddjij ghJ fhj J f; nfhss@i fnfhz bUffk; ghtjij t pl L kdej pUkpp mwppi fapL t pl L t pl Ntz Lk;
  4. khkr , ri rapUeJ tyfp , Uff Ntz Lk; Mfhdpd; ghtk; gy gbKi wfi sf; nfhz Ls;Sj> mtd; ghHj j hd> , r;rpj j hd> vLj Jfnfhz l hd; (trdk; 21). 1 NgJU 2:11y; nrhyyggli gb 'Mj JkhtwF tNuhj kha; NghH nrafw khkr , ri rfi s t pl L tyf" Ntz Lk; fz fspd; , ri r gg ht w;Fhpaj hapuhky; c yfw;Fhpaj hf , UffpwJ (1 Nahthd; 2:16). kdij d; t;OeJ Nghf khkrjjpd; , ri ri aNa Kjyhtjhf rhj jhd; ghtj j hd; (Mj pahfKk; 3).

\* \* \*

- . Ntj Fwpg: NahRth 8
- . Ajj , lk; Map
- . vjH Nri d: , ] uNtyUK; Map gl z j j hUK;
- . Ajjjjwfhd fhuz k; Njtd; Map gl z j i fggwWkgb , ] uNtyUF \$wphH. , kKi w mtHfs; ntwppngwwdH.
- . fl;i kgG:

  1. xtntHufnfhUtH mDrui z ah , Uqfs; , ] uNtyH xU FOthf xdwhf gJqfpaUeJ vj hpi a Njhyt;Awr; nraj dh. gurqf; 4:9-12 trdqfs; xUtUfnfhUtH mDrui z ahf , Uej hy; ngyDz L vdgi j tghf;fwJ.
  2. MajjkhaUqfs; NahRth Ajjjj; jahuhf , Uqfs; vdW [dqfS fF \$wphH (trdk; 4). eqfs; Mtp;Fha Nghuhl;jjwFwgl L , UffpwHfs; vtNti saYk; vj hpf;F vj uhf Majjkhf , Uff Ntz Lk;
  3. glajij gaz gLj;Jqfs; NahRth glajij vLj;Jrnfhz L gJqfpaUfFkgb Mz fS fF fl;i sap;lhH (trdk; 18;19). tRthrfS fF Mtp;Fha gl akhfa Ntj trdk; , UffwJ (vNgrpah 6:17). vj hpad; mZ F Ki wi ag; gwwkwwthfi s vrrhggj wfhf , i j ght;Aqfs;
  4. vj hpad; gffkha; j;Ukgo KfqnfhLqfs; tdhej;jjwF jggp tej , ] uNtyHfs; j;UkgTkhf mi j i fggww Ntz bajhf , Uej J (trdk; 21). Njtdila ngyjj;dh; vj hpi a KfKfka; rej pff j;UkGqfs; 'Njtdf;F fbggbej;Uqfs> grrhwF vj H;J epy;Yqfs> mgngghOJ mtd; c qfi st;L XbgNghthd;" (ahfNfhG 4:7).
  5. ntwppi atp ntwppi a nfhLjiti u ftd;Aqfs; NahRth ntwpp ngwwj;pd; gddH Njti d Muhj;Fkgb kffi s topeljj;pdhd; (trdk; 29-31). Mtp;Fha ntwppi a ngwwJk; rpy Nti sfs; ehk; jtW nraj tUf;pdNwhk> ehNk mi j ngwNwhk; vdW vz Z fNwhk; 'j di d epw;f;Nwd; vdW vz Z fwt; t;phj;gbf;F vrrhpf; fahaj;Ufff;fltd;" vd ehk; vrrhpf;fggl LsNshk; (1 nfhh;ej pah 10:12).

\* \* \*

- . Ntj Fwpg: NahRth 10:1-27
- . Ajj , lk; f;g;Nahd;
- . vjH Nri d: , ] uNtyUK> vUrNyK; vg;Nuhd> ah%j> yhfR> vfNyhd; Mfpa gl z qfs;pd; vNkhhpa murHfs; l th.
- . Ajjjjwfhd fhuz k; NahRth jdf;F cjt;ahf f;g;Nahd;ai u NghUf;F mi ojji kahy; vUrNykp; , uh[h , ] uNtyUF;F vj uhf Nghuhl Majjk; nrajhd; , ej l eJ , uh[h;f;S k; , ] uNtyhd; , ej Mf;f;ukpi g j Lj;J epWj;Kwgl;dh.
- . fl;i kgG:

  1. vj hpi a c qfs; fhy;fS fF fbhf NghLqfs; fhy;fi s fOj;Jf;F Nky; NghLtJ gi oa fhy;jj;py; fl;Lggh;L;f;Fs; nfhz L teji kf;fhd mi lahska; , Uej J (trdk; 24>25). , NaR ri gahfa rh;uj;jjwF mtNu ji y vdW \$wphH. rj;JUtd; rfy mj;fhucfi sAk; j dJ ghj ggbf;F fbggLj;pdhH. ehk; mtUi la rh;ukhf , Uej hy; vj hpad; fOj;pdNky; vkJ fhy; , Uff;pdwJ vdgNj mHj;khf;fwJ.
  2. ngyDI Dk; i j h;aj;Jl Dk; , Uqfs; Nghuhl;jjwF KfqnfhL;f;fwNghJ Ntj trdk; , Uff;fwJ. ngyd; Njtdila thHj;iji a mwpe;Jnfhs;tj;pdhNyNa tUf;pdwJ. vj hpf;F Kfq; nfhl;f;fwNghJ , J ngyi dAk> i j h;aj; j Ak; nfhz L tUK; (trdk; 25).

\* \* \*

. Ntj FwqG: NahRth 10:28-43  
 . Ajj , l k; nj dghy] j l k;  
 . vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUk> nj dgy] j l efuqfS k;  
 . Ajjjj wfh d fhuz k; nj dgy] j l j j y; NahRth t p d h NyNa NghH nj hl qf ggl i J .  
 . fl i i kgG:  
 1. Kffpa muz fi s j hf; Fqfs; NahRth t p d; NghH t p A f k; k p d d i y g; NghdW  
 nj hl Hej p Uej J. fhdhdpa Kffpa efuqfS f F vj p hf rz i l a p l L  
 moggNj Kffpa Nehf; fkhf , Uej J (trdk; 28-43). c qfs; thot; Yss  
 vj h p a d; Kffpa mui z (c j huz k; khkrj i j) j hf; f p t O t p f; fr;  
 nra; Aqfs;

\*\*\*

. Ntj FwqG: NahRth 11  
 . Ajj , l k; NkhNuhk; v d f; w Vhp  
 . vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUk> t l fhdhdpa murdhd ahg b d;  
 . Ajjjj wfh d fhuz k; Nj t D i l a t o e l j j y d g b NahRth , ] uNtyi u x U  
 g F j p a y U e j , d; D n k h U g F j p f F t h f; F j j j j e h l i l N e h f; f p n r y y  
 t o e l j j p a i k  
 . fl i i kgG:  
 1. t p h K a w r p , e j e y j j p d; , u h [ h f; f N s h L NahRth MW t U l q f s h f  
 Nghh l i h d; (trdk; 18). t p h K a w r p A l d; (Nghh y; t p R t h r j ; J l d) muz fi s  
 i f g g w w p m o g g J (g i o a g h t R g h t j i j) N j t d J t h f; F j j j j j i j  
 R j e j h p f f V J t h F k;  
 2. v j h g g i l f s p d; m s i t g; g h H j ; J g a g g l N t z i h k; (trdk; 4).

\*\*\*

. Ntj FwqG: epahahj p j p f s; 6:1-8:35  
 . Ajj , l k; na] uNay; g s s j j h f F  
 . vj H Nri d: f j p N a h D k; m t d J 300 k d j U k > k j p a h d p a U f; F k; m k N y f f p a U f F  
 v j p h f .  
 . Ajjjj wfh d fhuz k; , ] uNtyH g h t k; n r a j d H . m j d h y; 7 M z ; L f s;  
 k j p a h d p a h d; m b i k j j d j j w F s; [ t j j m t H f i s N j t d; k l i h H . v g N g h J  
 , ] uNtyH k d e j p U k g p m O j h H f N s h > m g N g h N j N j t d; m t H f i s k l i f f j p N a h i d  
 m D g g p d h H .  
 . fl i i kgG:  
 1. v r r h p i f i a f t d p A q f s; ... g h t j j p d; g y d; m b i k j j d k h F k; , ] uNtyH  
 g h t k; n r a j i k a h y; m t s; v j h p f s; K d; t y y i k a w w t s h d h s; (6:1-5). g h t k;  
 c d i d r h j j h d p d; M t p f F h p a f l i L f F s; n f h z ; L t U k;  
 2. G J g g j j y; N j t d i k p U e N j t U f i d w J; k j p a h d H f s p d; m b i k j j d j j w F s;  
 , ] uNtyH , U e j i k a h y > f i l r a h f N j t d p d; t p L j i y i a N j b t e j d H  
 (6:6-8). c q f s; n r h e j g h t j j p d; % y k; v j h p a d; r p i w a p U g g p y; , U g g h f s h d h y;  
 N j t N d c q f s J e k g p i f A k; G J g g p f p w t U k h f , U f f p d w h H .  
 3. N j t N d h L j d j j p U q f s; f j p N a h d; , ] uNtyh p d; k l i g d h f e p a k p f; f g g l i h d;  
 (6:11-14) M t p f F h p a N g h u h l j j j y; j i y t H f s; N j t D i d; j d j j p U e j N e u k;  
 n r y t l N t z L k; k w w t H f S f F c j t p n r a A k; C o p a j j y; e b f s;  
 , U g g H f N s a h d h y; , f f l i i k g G k r f K f f p a k h f c s s J .  
 4. t p f; f u f g y p l q f i s f N o j s S q f s; f j p N a h d; g h f h y p d; g y p l j i j j s s p  
 m o j J N g h l i h d; (6:25-31). e b f N s v j h p a d; m u z f i s j s s p r f y  
 t p f; f u f q f i s A k; m o j J K O t J k h f N j t D f F x g G f n f h L f f N t z L k;  
 5. N j t M t p a d; g z g p d h y; e p i w e j p U; N j t D i l a M t p a h d t H f j p N a h d p d;  
 N k y w q f p m t d; n j a t f N e h f; f j i j e p i w N t w w T k; t y y i k g g L j j p d h d;  
 (6:34). g h p R j j h t p a d; , g g z g p d; t y y i k , N j f h u z j j w f h f N t c q f s;  
 N k Y k; t U f i d w J . m g N g h j j y H 1:8 l g h H f; f T k;

6. tRthrj j d; Mokhd ep yfi s Nj l Tk; fj NahDfF Nj ti d ekGtj wF mi lahs khf kapUss Nj hy; mtrpakhaj Uej J (6:36-40). rpy fwp] j thfS k; jkfF rhj fkh mi lahsqfs; , yi ynadwhy; ekg kh l hHfs; eqfs; ngsj f cyfYss mi lahsqfs; dhy; myy mtU l a thHj i j apYk> mthp d; Mokhd tRthrj i j Nj l Tk; mgNgh] j yH 27:20-25 l ghHf fTk;
7. Raji j ekg Ntz Lk; Raji j ekGt i j j Lggj wfhfNt Nj td; , uhZ t tUhf sy; vz z pfi fi aAk; Fi wj j hH> Nj td; c qfs; thot y; fhp i a nrat j wF Raji j rhHej pUfff; \$ l hJ> mthp kUeNj ntwwp tUf pdwJ vdgj y; c Wj pahaj Uqfs;
8. jaqf Ntz l hk; Nj t Di l a c Wj ggghL , Ueji kahy; fj Nahd; j affkpdwp vj thpF KfqnfhLj jhd; mtd; xUNghJk; , uhZ t j i j toel j j j a j y i y> Mz fS k; gawr p aww thfshaj Uej dH. , uhZ t mDgtKk; mtDffUfftyi y (7: 9>10). ryrkaqfsy; Nj td; fhz gpf fdw Gj a j i rfsy; mth nrhy; Yf wgb j affkpdwp nryy Ntz bathfshf , UffidwHfs; mDgtkyi y vdTk> j Fj j a y i y vdTk; cz uyhk; MdhYk; jaqf Ntz l hk;... mth mi offidwgbahy; , j Nj i t fi s toqFthH.
9. vj thp d; gaggLj y d; , yfF: Nj td; fj NahDfF k] pahd p i u fF w j j gaqfi s Nf l f mDkj j j hH. gaqfi s Ak> ngyt b q fi s Ak; fz Lg b f f Ntz Lk; ahfNfhG 2:19 gprhRfS k; tRthrj j eLqF f idw d vdW \$Wf idwJ. Nj td; d; tyi kahy; vj thp d; gaj j i d , yf f h f nfhsS qfs;

\* \* \*

- Ntj Fwpg: epahaj ggj pfs; 15
- Aj j , l k; Nyfp
- vj th Nri d: rpkNrhDk; ngy] j j aHfS k;
- Aj j j j wfh d fhuz k; j dJ FLkg t r t fhuj j d; fhuz khf rpkNrh d; ngy] j j a i u j h f f d h d; , j dhy; ngy] j j aHfS; mtdJ FLkg j j hi uAk; c w t p d i uAk; m f f d i f F , i u a h f f d h H. , ggb g j y b n f h l f F k; e l t b f i f f s; K d D k; g d D k h f r p k N r h D f F k; n g y ] j j d U f F k p l N a n j h l H e j J .
- fl j i kgG:
  1. Nj td; Nj hy; t p i a ntwwpahf khwWthH vd mwpAqfs; rpkNrh d; d; vj thp f s; Muthuk; gz z p a N g h J f h j j h d; M t a h d t H r p k N r h d; d; N k y p w q f i a g b a h y; mtd; j d i d f l b i t j j j U e j f a p W f i s m W j J f; n f h z L v O e j h d; (trdk; 14). f O i j a d; j h i l i a v L j J f n f h z L v j t h p f i s j h f f p 1000 Ngi uf; nfh dW Ngh l l h d; Nj hy; t p ntwwpahf khw p a i k a h y; , j u N t y H n t d w d H (trdk; 15). vj thp a h y; f a W f s p h y; f l b N j h y; t p a i l a r; n r a a K b a h J > N j t d h y; N j h y; t p n t w w p a h f k h w w g g l j J .
  2. Nj td; Nj i t fi s r e j p f f w t h: r p k N r h d; 1000 n g y ] j j a i u n f h d w g d d H m t D f F j h f k; V w g l j J . m t d; n g y t b k h f , U e j N g h J m t i d g y p t h q ; F t j w ; f h f T k > n f h d W N g h L k g b a h f T k ; n g y ] j j b p a H f s ; K b n t L j j d H . , j J a u N t i s a y ; N j t i d N e h f f p \$ g g p l h d ; (trdk; 15). Nj td; Nghu l l j j d; NghJ vkJ ngyd; khj j j u k y y mth Nj i t fi s Ak; r e j p f f w t h .
  3. Nj t d J e & w w p y ; G J g g j j f ; n f h s S q f s ; m t d ; N j t i d N e h f f p \$ g g p l N g h J N j t d ; j z z & w i w f h z g j j h H . r p k N r h d ; F b j J g i o j j h d ; (trdk; 19). , N a R ' x U t d ; j h f k h a j U e j h y ; v d d p j j y ; t e J g h d k ; g z z f f l t d ; ' v d w h H (N a h t h d ; 7 : 3 7 ) . n g s j f c y f p Y s s N g h H t U h f S f F X a ; T k > c z T k ; m t r p a k h a j U g g J N g h y v k f F M t p f F h p a G J g g j j y ; m t r p a k ; m N e f H G J r p U \ b a h f p a , g G J g g j j i y G J n g h O J N g h f ; F f s p d h Y k > f s p a h l j q f s p d h Y k ; N j l K a w r p f f p d w d H . c z i k a h d M t p f F h p a G J g g j j y ; ' N j t d d ; e & w w p y p U e N j ' f p i l f f p w J .

\* \* \*

- . Ntj FwqG: epahahj rj rfs; 20
- . Ajj , lk; figrah
- . vj H Nri d: ngdakbpaHfs; rfy , ] uNtyUfFk; vj puf.
- . Ajjjj wfh d fhuz k; Nytpad; kWki dahl b figrahty; kdj uhNy fwojffggL khj jhd; Nytpad; %ggHfs; k; , jwF nghUjj kh d el tbfif vLfFk gb Nfl ihd; ngdakbpaHfs; figraht; Mz fi s j z bff xgGfnfhz i dh. mthfs; mthfi s Nj hwfbj j dh.
- . fl i kgG:
  1. Nj tdk; MNyhri d NfS qfs; , ] uNtyH kZ Lk; kZ Lk; MNyhri d Nfl f Nj tdk; nrdwdH (trdk; 18>23>26>28)
  2. xdW NrHj J xOqi f fi lgbAqfs; , ] uNty; Gj j uH ngdakbpd; Gj j uH k; Fwwthsp i a j z bff Nfl i dh. , ] uNty; Gj j uH j qfS i la fl i kggyUe; j i ki a mfwf Fwwthsp i a j z bff tUkgrdH (trdk; 13). tRthrfshfja ehk; Nj tDl d; cwi t NgZ tNj hL> vkJ thotpYk; j i ki a mfwf tL> mggFj i a Nj tDfF fhz pfi fahff Ntz Lk;
  3. Nghuhl i j j tL tL Ntz i hk; Kj yuz L Nghuhl i qfs pYk; , ] uNtyH ngdakbpa uhy; Nj hwfbffggL i dh. , ] uNtyH mOj dh> c gthri j dh> kZ Lk; Nj tdk; MNyhri d ngw nrdwdH. kZ Lk; NghhLk gbAk; ntwwpi a ngWthHfs; vdWk; mth c Wj pasj j hH.

\* \* \*

- . Ntj FwqG: 1 rhKNty; 4
- . Ajj , lk; Mgngf> vgNdrH
- . vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUk> ngyp] j paUk;
- . Ajjjj wfh d fhuz k; Nj tDi la vj thrfshf ngyp] j paH , Ueji kNa , ] uNtyH ngyp] j paUfF vj puf Nghhpl fhuz k;
- . fl i kgG:
  1. MtpFhpa 'Nj hwwqfi s" ekg Ntz i hk; cl dgbfif ngl b Nj td; j kKi la [ dj Nj hL gurddkhf , UffwhH vdgj wfh d mi la shkFk; (trdk; 4). vdNt kffs; Nj hwwqfi s ekgf; \$ i hJ. mthfs; Nj ti dAk; mtuJ gurddj i j Ak; ekg Ntz Lk;

\* \* \*

- . Ntj FwqG: 1 rhKNty; 11
- . Ajj , lk; NgNrf;
- . vj H Nri d: ehfh] ; vdW mkNkhdpaDk> ahNgRk> rTYk> , ] uNtyUk;
- . Ajjjj wfh d fhuz k: mkNkhdpaHfs; , ] uNthd; gl i z khfpa fNyahj j pyUf f w ahNgi r j hffpdhHfs; rTy; , uhZ tj i j NrHj Jf; nfhz L mthfi s Kwabj j hd; (trdk; 11).
- . fl i kgG:
  1. fhi y Nti saNy Nghuhl i j j wF Maj j khFqfs; rTy; mkNkhdpai u mj pfi yaNyNa j hf f dhd; (trdk; 11). mj pfi yNa Nj tDfF Kdghf teJ 'c qfS i la rHthAj thf f j i j j hj J f nfhS S qfs" (vNgrpaH 6:11-17)

\* \* \*

- . Ntj FwqG: 1 rhKNty; 13-14
- . Ajj , l k; kpfkh] ;
- . vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUK> ngypl j paUk;
- . Ajjjjwfhd fhuz k; Nahdjhd; NrghtNy jhi dak; , Uej ngypl j i u nfhdwJ.
- . fl i i kgG:
  1. neUffbahd Neuj j y; nghWi kahaUqfs; rTy; , uh[ hthf , Uej NghJk; nghWi kahaUfftyi y. mtdJ , uhZ tk; ngypl j UfF Kd; KweNj hLti j ghHj J gaejhd; Nj t d p d; mwPTWj j YfF fhj j uhkYk> fbggbahj tDkhf , Uej hd; Nghuhl i j j y; kj Nfl dh d fhra j i j gaggl L nraa Ntz l hk;
  2. , yffj j wF myy mHggz gGfF Kffraj J tk; nfhLqfs; , ] uNtyH cahej vz z pfi fahdtHfs; , yyhj NghJk; ntdwhHfs; fhuz k; mHggz gGss Mz fs; mqfUej dh.

\* \* \*

- . Ntj FwqG: 1 rhKNty; 17
- . Ajj , l k; Vyhtp; gssj j hfF
- . vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUK; (jhtU) ngypl j UK; (Nfhypahj)
- . Ajjjjwfhd fhuz k; ngy] j pa , uhZ tk; , ] uNti y j hff \$baUej dh. , ] uNtya , uhZ tk; gssj j hf f d; vj Hggffj j y; j wghJ fhgG epi yi a mi k j j Uej dh. ngypl j pa , uhl rj dhfa Nfhypahj J > , gNghH j dfFk; , ] Nuyra , uhZ t j j wFk; , i l Naahd Nghuhl i j j y; j HT vdW fUj pdhd;
- . fl i i kgG:
  1. Kdi da ntwwfsyUeJ ngydi l Aqfs; jhtU t d ty q F fs l k UeJ j dJ keijia fhgghwWk; ntwwpa d; mDgtj j j nfhz bUej hH. Nj t Di la keijia ngypl j pah l k UeJ fhgghwWthd; vdWk; fUj pa Uej hd; (trdk; 24-36). flej fh y f \ l qfs y; ngydi lej Uej mtd; G j pa neUffi s rej p f f K bAk; vdW t r th r j J l d; , Uej hd;
  2. j i l fi s Nj t Di la thagghf ghHffTk; vkfF gurri dahd xt nth U rej HggKk> Nj t DfF j dJ tyi ki a c qfS f \$ l hf nts ggl j J k; thagghf mi k f w J. rthi ygghHffYk; rwe j thagghf jhtU , i j vz z pdhd;
  3. c W j ggl j j ggl l rHthAj thffj j j gadgLj J qfs; jhtU rTy p dhy; nfhLffgg l c y fggukhd NghuhAj qfi s euhfhj jhd> fhuz k; mtd; mi j ghtj j Ufftyi y (trdk; 38>39). MtrfFha Nghuhl i j j y; c y fggpufhukhd t p f q fi s g d g w w K bah J. mqf p f h p f f ggl l MAj qfi s Na ght p f f Ntz Lk;
  4. fhj j hd; ehk j j p dhy; vj h p f F K f q n f h L q fs; Nfhypahj; gl l a j Nj h L k > < l b NahLk > Nt Nyh L k; tej hd; Mdhy; jhtU fhj j U i l a ehk j j p dhy; , uhl rj D f F K f q n f h L j j hd; (trdk; 45-47).
  5. Ajjk; fhj j U i l a j vdgi j Qhg f j j y; i t j J f; nfhsS qfs; vj h p Nkwnfhsgti dg; Nghy Nj h d w y h k > Mdhy; Ajjk; Nj t Di l a j h f T k > ntwwAk; mtUi l a j h f T k; , UffwJ. kdj ngydy; myy> Nj t ngyNd Nghhd; ntwwpi a j Hkh d p f F k; vdTk; jhtU ek g p dhd; 'gy j j p d h Y k; myy> guh f f u k j j p d h Y k; myy> vdDi l a Mtr p d h Ny MFk; vdW Nri d f s p d; fhj j H nrhy; Y f w h H". (rfhah 4:6)
  6. c qfS i l a nrhej j wi kfi s fl LggLj j Ntz l hk; , uhl rj d; jhtU j , sk; thypd; vdWk; Ajjjj y; mDgtkpyyhj td; vdgi j kl Lnk ghHj jhd; (trdk; 33). Nj t d; mggb ghHffidwTh myy vdgi j y; nrhej j wi kfi s fl LggLj j Ntz l hk; mtUi l a tyi k vkf \$ l hf flej nryy mDkj p f f p d Nwhkh vdgi j kl Lnk mth f t d p f f w h H.



7. ntwwpi a mwpfi f nraAqfs; jhtU flej fhy ntwwpi sAk; mwpfi fa lhd> Nj td; Ngrp nrhdd vj hfhyj jpd; ntwwpi sAk; tRthrj Nj hL mwpfi fa lhd;
8. MtpfFhpa Nghuhl l j jpd; Nehffqfi s mqfFhpAqfs; 46k; trdj j py; jhtU 'Nj td; xUtH cz L vdW GNyhfj jh vyyhUk; mwpeJ nfhs; thHfs;" vdwhH.

\* \* \*

- . Ntj Fwpg: 1 rhKNty; 30
- . Ajj , lk; rpfyhTfF mUfpy;
- . vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUK> mkNyffpaUK;
- . Ajjjj wfhd fhuz k; jhtUk; mtdJ tHfS k; rpyhtypUeJ J}ukhf , Uej NghJ mkNyffpaHfs; , thfi s Nrhi dapL mthfspd; FLkgqfi s rpi wggLj j p efuj i j Ri ni h j jhd;
- . fl i i kgG:
  1. ekgrfi fi a , off Ntz l hk; jhtU l d; , Uej Mz fs; Ntji dAl d; fbdkhf mtDI d; NgrpdH (trdk; 6)> MdhYk; Nj tDfFs; mtd; j di d jpl ggLj j pf; nfhz lhd; eb; fs; j di kary; mi j haki l eJ ss Neuqfs py> Nj tDfFs; c qfi s jpl ggLj j pf; nfhsS qfs; ekgrfi fi a , off Ntz l hk;
  2. rj;JU vLj;Jf; nfhz l i j nayyhk; kS ngwWf; nfhsS qfs; rj;JU nfhyyTk> jpl UTk> mopffTNk tUthd; (trdk; 1). vj hphay; nfhs; sapl ggl i j nyyhk; jpl UKgTk; fi l fFk; Nj td; jhtU l k; \$wpdhH; vj h j pl Ubanj yyhtwi wAk; jpl UKg j ; j uNt Nj td; tpl UKGf pwhH (trdk; 8:18).
  3. xU ntwwp Mdhy; mJ mi dtUfFk; vdW cz uTk; MtpfFhpa Nghuhl l j j py; Kfpa nfhs; ffi s trdk; 24 j Uf pdwJ. Ajjjj wF nrdwtHfS fFk; u] Jfs; rz i l aypl Uej thfS fFk; gq;Ffs; rhpahNt ghpffggL Ntz l k;

\* \* \*

- . Ntj Fwpg: 2 rhKNty; 5:1-16
- . Ajj , lk; n[ UrNyk;
- . vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUK> vG rpaUK;
- . Ajjjj wfhd fhuz k; vUrNyk i fggwwp mi j j kJ muz hf f pf; nfhs Kbatyi y vdW vG rpaHfs; fUj pdH. jhtU mi j i fggwwp , ] uNtyhpd; Nj rpa thofi ffF i kakhf mi j khwv pdH.
- . fl i i kgG:
  1. vj h rpad; Vsdj j wF gaggl Ntz l hk; jhtU gl i z j j wFs; nrdwhy; j kJ gl i z j j pd; FUl UK> rgghz paUK; j LgghHfs; vdW vG rpaH Vsdk; gz z pdH (trdk; 6). , ej Vsdg; NgrR j di d ghj pff jhtU mDKj pnfhLfftyi y (trdk; 7). Nahthd; 8:44yhdJ vj h p c di d Nfyp nratj pd; %yk; j uf; Fi wthf el j j KwgLthd; vd \$Wf pdwJ.

\* \* \*

- . Ntj Fwpg: 2 rhKNty; 5:17-25
- . Ajj , lk; nugghark; gssj j hfF
- . vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUK> ngyp] j UK;
- . Ajjjj wfhd fhuz k; jhtU j , ] uNtypd; , uh[ hthf; f pdHfs; vdW ngyp] j H

NfI; NghJ mtd; j hfFtj wF Majj k; gz z pdH.  
fl; i kgG:

1. jhfFji y Mukgp jhtU vjhp jhfFK; ti u fhjjUfftyi y. mtd;  
mthfS fF vj puhf nrd; whd; vj hp teJ c di d gbfFK; ti u fhjjUff  
Ntz ;hk!

\* \* \*

Ntj Fwpg: 2 rhKNty; 10

Ajj , lk; Vyhk;

vj H Nri d; , ] uNtyH mkNkhdpaUfFK> rhpUfFK; vj puhf

Ajjjj wfhd fhuz k; mkNkhdpahpd; , uh[ h , weJ tplhd; jhtU Jffk; tprhpf;f  
Ml; fi s mDgggdH. Mdhy; Gjpa , uh[ h Jdkhf;fkhd ngha; MNyhri dfi sf;  
NfI L jhtU hy; mDggggl; tHfi s mtkhdggLj j p xU gffj; J j hbi a rpi uj J  
Mi l apYk; ghj pi a fj j hj J Nghl L mDggpdhd; (trdk; 1-5).

fl; i kgG:

1. Nghhp Xj; Ji oAqfs; , UKi d jhfFjy; ei lngwgNghti j jhtU  
cz HeJ nfhz ;hH. mth , uhZ tjij , uz ; hf ghj; J xU ghj padUfF  
rNfhj ui d nghWggghf nfhLj j hH> kww ghj pfF jhd; nghWggghf , Uej hH.  
ghpf;fggl bUej hYk; vj hpi a Nj hwfbff xdwfhNt NghuhbdH. Gtjapay>  
fyhr;rh murhSi f h j pahf tRtrpfs; ghpf;fggl bUej hYk;>  
xUtUfnfhUtH rz i lap hky; xwWi kahf vj hpF vj puhfNt Nghhp  
Ntz ;Lk;

\* \* \*

Ntj Fwpg: 2 rhKNty; 21:15-22

Ajj , lk; Nfhg> fhj ;

vj H Nri d; , ] uNtyUK> ngypl j jpaUK;

Ajjjj wfhd fhuz k; ngypl j Hfs; nj hl HeNj Hrrpahf , ] uNtyUI d; Nghuhbf;  
nfhz ;L , Uej dH.

fl; i kgG:

1. epyj j yUej , uhl rj Hfs; mo pf;fggl Ntz ;Lk; , gNghuhl j j j y; gy  
uhl rj Hfs; nfhyyggll dH. , ej , uhl rj Hfs; , ] uNtyUfF gy  
Mz ;Lshf nfhs; s Nehi ag; NghdwpUej dH. cqfS i la gi oa khkr  
thofi fapUej , uhl rj Hfs; nfhs; s Nehahf nj hl Hej Uff;fwhHfsh?  
uhl rj Hfi s Nj hwfbffFK; kl ;Lk; Nghuhl Tk;
2. Nj td; nttNtW Ki wfi s gadgL; JthH vdgi j mi lahsk; fhZ qfs;  
xUKi w jhtU Nfhypahjij Nj tDila tyyi kapdhy; ftz pdhYk>  
fyy;pdhYk; Nj hwfbj jhd; , kKi w , uhl rj Hfi s Nj hwfbff Nj td;  
tj j pahrkhd Ki wi a i fahS f;pdwhH (trdk; 16-17). flej fhyqfsy;  
Nj td; nrayhwwpajpd; mbggi lay; , gNghJk; , UfFK; vdw Nj ti d  
fl;LggLj j Ntz ;hk;
3. j i yi kJ Jtjij ngyggLj ;Jqfs; kpfngghj hd j i ythfs; \$I  
Nghuhl j j j y; ngyt; dHfshf , Uff KbAk; (trdk; 15-17). , J tkHrpf;pdw  
Neukhapuhky> c j Tk; NeukhapUff;pwJ.

\* \* \*

Ntj Fwpg: 1 , uh[ hf;fs; 20

Ajj , lk; rkhhpahthy; gpd; dH Mngf;fpy;

- . vj H Nri d: , ] uNty; Mfhg; , uh[ hTk> rhpah; , uh[ hthfpa ngdhj hj Jk;
- . Ajjjjw/fhd fhuz k; rhpah murdh ngdhj hj; j dJ , uhZ tj Jld; 32 , uh[ hffSld; NrHeJ rkhpah; vj uhf Aj j k; nraa Kwgl i k.
- . fl i kgG:
  1. vj uhsp kLk; tu thagGz L vdgi j mi lahsk; fhz Tk; j Hfj hhpahdtd; , ] uNty; , uh[ htpk; , uhZ tj j ngyggLj Jkgb \$wpdhd; rhpah; , uh[ h j UkgtDfF vj uhf tUhd; vdTk; \$wpdhd; (trdk; 22). nghj hd ntwwp Vwgl i NghJk; Aj j k; Kbatyi y. vj hpahdtd; j di d GJggj Jf; nfhz L Nj tDi la gpsi sfSld; Nghp L Nj hytpai lar; nraa j UkgtUhd;
  2. Kf] Jj pF Vkhw Ntz i hk; rhpah murd; Kf] Jj NahL gz pej hd> mj dhy; ngdhj hj; rkjh dj Nj hL nryy mDkj j jhd; Kf] Jj p; Nehf;fk; Ra Mhtkhf , Uej J. mJ ngUi kfFs; toel j j pJ> Raeythj pahf nraygl cz HT i Lk; (ej mkhopFs; 16:8).
  3. rhpahd KdDh kfi s mi kffTk; MfhGfF , oej guNj rqi s kLk; ngw Ntz Lk; vdW fti y , Uej J. 'ckJ mbahs; mqFk; , qFk; mYtyhaUf;fk; NghJ mtd; Ngha; t i lhd;" vdwhd; (trdk; 40). , J mtdJ rhpahd Majjj j Fw j j fhz gfftyi y vdgi j ntspggLj Jf wJ. Nj tDi la r j k; Kj y j j ngw Ntz Lk;
  4. vj hpahL rkurk; nraa Ntz i hk; Mfhgd; tyi k rygGld; KbTwwJ. rhpahTk> , ] uNtYfF Nghuhl i k; ei l ngwwJ. MdhYk; ngdj hj; tLtpf;fgl i NghJk; Nghuhl i k; NguoTFSld; nj hl Hej J (trdk; 42).

\* \* \*

- . Ntj Fwgg; 2 , uh[ hffs; 3
- . Aj j , lk; Nkthhg;
- . vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUk> mtdJ \$l i hspFS k> Aj hTk> VNj hKk> NkthggpaUfF vj uhf
- . Ajjjjw/fhd fhuz k; NkthgpaH , ] uNtYfF thp nfhLff kwj Jtp i dh. Nahuhk; Aj htp; , uh[ htp k> NkthggwF vj uhf Nghp c j t p Nf i lhd; mthFs; Nghp Mukgj j NghJ VNj hk; , uh[ hTk; mthFSld; NrHeJ nfhz i hd;
- . fl i kgG:
  1. ntspggLj j Yffhf Nj ti d Jj pAqfs; vyrh Nj tDi la trdj j ngWkgbahf , i rj jhd; Rukz i yk; thp f;fgl i NghJ Nj tDi la tyi k vyrht; Nkywq;paJ khj j ukyy mtd; Nj tDi la ntspgg h i lAk; ngwwhd; (trdk; 11-15). Nghuhl i j j; k; k; Kffpa mZ FK i wahf Jj j j y; , Uf;fwJ. rhpahd kNdhgtj Jld; Jj p;fwNghJ mJ Nj tDi la ntspgg h i l c qfs; Mtp;Fs; nfhz L tUk;
  2. ntwwp;F jahuhfTk; ry Nti sfsy; ntwwp;fhss eb;fs; Maj j khf , uhj gbahy; ntwwp; a ngwKbahj Uf;fwHfs; Aj h kwWk; , ] uNty; gi lapUf;F j z z H f i l ffhj gbahy; twl rAk> kuz Mgj Jk; Vwgl i J. vyrh mwGj j j w;fhf n[ gg j hH. , ej g; gssj j hffNy vqFk; thaffhi y ntl Lqfs;" vdW nrhdhH. Nj td; thaffhyf;sy; j z z H epukg; nraj hH (trdk; 16>17). eb;fs; rhpahf jahuhf , Uej hy> Nj tdp; MrHthj qfs; toel j hLk; thaffhyhf c qfs; thoT , Uf;fk; ry Nti sfsy; Mtp;Fha thoty; mOf;Ffi s Njhz b vLffk; Neukhftk; , J mi kayhk!

\* \* \*

. Ntj Fwgg; 2 , uh[ hffs; 6:8-23

- Aj j , l k; Nj hj j hDk; rkhhpahTk;
  - vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUK; rhpAUK;
  - Aj j j j w,fhd fhuz k; rhpah , ] uNtYld; rz i l a p l i NghJ> vyrh rhpah t p d;
  - , uhZ tk; ghsakwq; fAss , l j i j , ] uNty; , uh[ hTfF mwptj j hd> mtDk;
  - , uhZ tj i j mDggp mthfi s rpi wgtj j hd;
  - fl i i kgG:
1. n[ g p Aqfs; eb; fs; gi oa Vwghl by; Fwggp ggl Lss Nghuhl i q; fi s ftdkhf Muhaej hy> Nj t d p k; n[ gggJ j pUkg j pUkg \$wggL Lssi j ftdggHfs; vyrh rhpah f s p d; fz fi s kaffki lar; nraAkgb Ntz bfnfhz i hd; (trdk; 18). MtpfFhpa Nghuhl i j j y; n[ gNK kpf tyi k c s s MAj khf , UffwJ.
  2. MtpfFhpa mwpi t mgptUj j j nraAqfs; vyrh t p d; Nti yf; fhud; mti dr; #oTk; , awi fi a fz i hndnahopa Ntnwhdi wAk; fhz t y i y. Mdhy; vyrh MtpfFhpa Ez z wpt hy; 'mthFNshbUffwptHfi s ghHf; f; Yk; ekNkhhUffwptHfs; mj p f k" vdwhH (trdk; 16).
  3. Nj t Di la tyi k MSi f nraa mDkj p f f Tk; rhpah f s f f fz kaffk; cz i hd NghJ vyrh mthfi s , ] uNty p d; , uh[ h t p k; toel j j p d h d; mthfi s m o p f f Ntz i h k; vdWk; Ntz b f; nfhz i Nj h L> Mz i t h p d; tyi k a p d k j j k; mthfsJ t l b w F k; mDggp i t j j h d; (trdk; 18-23).

\* \* \*

- Ntj FwpgG: 2 , uh[ hf; fs; 6:24-7:20
  - Aj j , l k; rkhhpah
  - vj H Nri d: rhpAUK> , ] uNtyUK;
  - Aj j j j w,fhd fhuz k; ngdj hj Jk; mtdJ , uhZ tKk; rkhhpahi t #oeJ nfhz i i kahy; gaqfukhd gQrk; efuj j j y; Vwgl i J. cz Tg; nghUl f s p d; t p i yaj p f khf , Ueji kahy; kffs; Fgi gfi s Ak> j kJ nrhej gpi s fi s Ak; cz i d h.
  - fl i i kgG:
1. rhj j p akwwi j Nehf; f; nryYqfs; ehd; F F \ i Nuhf; f; S k; j qfS i l a eyi ki aAk> rhpah f s p k; nrdwhy; j ki k mthfs; nfhdW NghLthHfs; vdWk; mwpej Uej dH. , wff Ntz b NawgLk; vdW NghJk; KdNdhhf; f; nryy KbntLj j dH. , uhZ tk; tUf; d w r j j j i j rhpah f s; Nfi Fkgbahf Nj t d; nraj h h> , j dhy; , uhZ tk; tUf; d w J v d n w z z p a rhpah j qfS i l a nghUl fi snayyhk; t p i l t p l L X b t p l i d h (7:3-7). eb; fs; rhj j p akwwtwi w Nehf; f; KdNdWk; NghJ Nj t d; c qfS; rhHghf nrawgLthH.
  2. kww t p Rthr; f; S l d; gf; He; J nfhsS qfs; vj h; f; s; Nj hy; t p AwwdH vdW ewnraj p i a 4 F \ i Nuhf; f; S k; kwwthfS l d; gf; He; J nfhz i d h (7:8-10). KdNdhhf; f; nryy Kbahj #oej i yay; NghJ Nj t d; c qfS f; Fr; nraj i j kwwthfS l d; gf; He; J nfhs; t J c qfS J c j j uthj khaUffwJ. , j d; %yk; kww t p Rthr; f; s; ngydi l thHfs;
  3. Nj t Di la tyi ki a reNj f; f; f Ntz i h k; xU j i y t H Nj t Di la tyi ki a reNj f; j j i kahy; mth MrHthj j j j ngwWfnfhsst; tyi y (7:2> 17-20).

\* \* \*

- Ntj FwpgG: 2 , uh[ hf; fs; 17
- Aj j , l k; rkhhpah
- vj H Nri d: , ] uNtYk; mrhpahTk;

. Ajjjjwfhd fhuz k; Xrjah vdW , ] uNtyPd; , uh[ h> mrhpahtpd; , uh[ hTfF  
 tUlK; NjhWk; fggk; nrYjj Ntz baj hapUej J. , ] uNtyH fggk;  
 nrYjj hj gbahy; mrhpaH mthfi s j hffpdH.  
 . flji kgG:  
 1. Nghuhljjjpy; MuhjggJ KffpakhdJ; , ] uNtyH Nj ti d nj hOJ nfhz ;  
 NghJ Nj td; mthfi s mrhpahtpd; i ffF jgGtjjhH. MtpfFhpa  
 Nghuhljjjpy; nj hOJ nfhsSjy; caH epi yary; , Uff Ntz Lk; (NahG  
 1>2). ebqfs; Muhj pff j twpdhy; tpi utpy; rj ; J Ut pdhy; rpi wgbpffggLthfs;

\*\*\*

. Ntj Fwpg: 2 , uh[ hffs; 19  
 . Ajj , lk; n[ UrNyk;  
 . vj H Nri d: mrhpaUk; , ] uNtyUk;  
 . Ajjjjwfhd fhuz k; , ] uNtyPd; , uh[ hthfpa vNrfpah Nj ti d ekgt  
 tpfufqfi s mofff Kwglhd; j dDi la , uh[ ; [ pajjj c Wj nra; Akgbahf  
 mrhpa , uh[ hTfF fggk; flbdhd; , gNghNj h mrRWj JK; fbjjjj mtdp kUej  
 ngwwhd;  
 . flji kgG:  
 1. vj hpahtpd; mrRWjjyfS fF gaggl Ntz Lhk; vNrfpah vj hpahtpd;  
 mrRWjjyfi s vLj Jf; nfhz L Nj t r%fjjwF nrdwhH. Nj td; gaggl  
 mtrakyi ynadWk> Nj rjjjpyUej vj hpa mfwwpL Ntd; vdWk; Nj td;  
 \$wpdhH. Nj td; mrhpaHfi s Nj hw;fbjjj kl Lky y rhjj hi dAk;  
 Nj hw;fbjjj hd; mtdJ gaKwjj yfS fF gaggl Ntz Lhk;

\*\*\*

. Ntj Fwpg: 2 , uh[ hffs; 24:1-25:30  
 . Ajj , lk; n[ UrNyk;  
 . vj H Nri d: Aj hTk> ghgNyhDk;  
 . Ajjjjwfhd fhuz k; Aj h Nj tDfF Kdghf kLz Lk; kLz Lk; ghtk; nrajhd;  
 fi lrahf Nj td; ghgNyhdrauhy; rpi wgbpffggL mDkjj nfhLjjhH. mthfs;  
 cyfjjj MS k; tyyi ki a nfhz bUej dh. vUrNyk; vhpffggL L mj d; kj pyfs;  
 fNo tUej J.  
 . flji kgG:  
 1. ghtjjpd; tpi sT mbi kjj dk; vdgi j tpsqfif; nfhsS qfs; Nj tDi la  
 kffs; vj hpfshy; rpi wgbpffggL fhuz k> j jUkgTk; j jUkgTk; mthfshy;  
 mwppi fggz z ggl hj ghtqfs; mthfs; [ tpa j j py; , Uej i kNaahFk;  
 vj hpfshy; Nj hw;fbf;fggl ; l dh> mthfspd; , uhZ tj j hy;  
 rpi wgbpffTkgll dh.

\*\*\*

. Ntj Fwpg: 1 ehshfkk; 14:8-17  
 . Ajj , lk; nugghaK; gssjj hfF> ghfh y; guphrK.  
 . vj H Nri d: , ] uNtyUk; ngyp] j paUk;  
 . Ajjjjwfhd fhuz k; l ffa , ] uNtyFF jhtU vgNghJ , uh[ hthfjdhNuh> mth  
 mrRWjj yhf , Uej dh vdgi j ngyp] j pauhy; myl rnak; nraa KbahJ. mthfs;  
 c l dbahfNt mtUfF vj puf j hfFji y nj hl qfjdhfs;  
 . flji kgG:  
 1. j hffkhd ntwppi s j ffi tj Jf; nfhsS qfs; jhtUk; mtdJ

- , uhZ tKk; Kjy; ntwwi a ngwwNghJk; mtHfs; KwwpYkhf epjij  
 i fggwwtiyi y (trdk; 9-13). , uz lhtJ Nghhy; Njtd; , ] uNtyUfF  
 jHffkhd ntwwi a nfhLjjhH (13-17)..
2. rhahd Neujjwfhf fhjjUffTk; NghuHljjwF Neuk; KffpakhdJ.  
 Njtd; thfF gz z pagbjdfF Kd; NghthH vdTk; jhtU mwpejUej NjhL  
 fHjj Uf;fhf fhjjUf;fTk; nra;hd; , f;nfhs;i fi a  
 fi lggpbfhj gbapdhNyNa mNef NghHfs; Njhy;tpi aAk> fi lggpoggj pdhy;  
 ntwwi aAk; jOTfpdwd.

\* \* \*

- Ntj Fwpg; 2 ehshfkk; 12
- Ajj , lk; vUrNyk;
- vjH Nri d: vfgjpaUk; mtHfsJ , uhZ tKk; Ajhtpd; , uh[ hthfpa  
 nuNfhUgahkpwF vj puf.
- Ajjjjwfhd fhuz k; nuNfhngahk; NjtdfF czj kAsstdhf elthky;  
 fhhdhahpd; ght ei lKi wfi s gpdgwwpdhd; vfgjpa , uh[ hthfpa rHf;  
 gi lnaLjJ tu Njtd; mDKj j j hH.
- flji kgG:
  1. MtpfFhpa Majjqfi sr; nraAqfs; n[ ajjwF MtpfFhpa Majjk;  
 KffpakhdJ. nuNfhngahk; Njti dj; NjLfwjwF jd; , Ujajij  
 Nehffhky; nghyyhgi; g nra;hd; (trdk; 14). NghHf;fsjjwF nry;YKddH  
 , Ujajij rhrnra; Njti d NjLqfs;
  2. jhoi kggLqfs; nuNfhngahk; jhoi k nfhz l NghJ Njtd; rpy  
 tLji yi af; nfhLjjhH. mth KwwpYkha; mti d mojjJ tpi , lq;  
 nfhLfftyi y (trdk; 5-7).
  3. Njti d njhOJ nfhsS xgGfnfhLqfs; Njtd; kddp;f;wH vdwnghJk>  
 fbggbahi kfF jz;li dAzL. (trdk; 8). cyfk; jdi d  
 Nrt;ftUkGtij xggpL ghHf;fTk; Njti d Nrt;ggJ vt;st rwejj  
 vdgi j mwpe;J nfhsS qfs; kj NjA 11:28-30I ghHf;fTk;

\* \* \*

- Ntj Fwpg; 2 ehshfkk; 18
- Ajj , lk; uhNkhj > fNyahj;
- vjH Nri d: rhaHfs; , ] uNtypd; , uh[ hthfpa MfhgwFk> Ajhtpd; , uh[ hthfpa  
 Nahrghj jwFk; vj puf
- Ajjjjwfhd fhuz k; Nahrghj; MfhGld; c l dgbfi f gz z p rhaUfF vj puf  
 Ajjk; gz z pai k.
- flji kgG:
  1. ghRjjkww c l dgbfi f nraa Ntz l hk; 65 tUlqfS fF gpdh  
 , ] uNtyfFk; AjhTfFk; rz;il VwglJ. Nahrghj; MfhGld;  
 c l dgbfi f gz z pdhd; mtdJ kfd; Mfhgpd; kfi s jUkz k; KbggJk;  
 , jpy; mlqfpaUejJ. , ej Nahrghj jpd; j dggli mRjjkhd c l dgbfi f  
 Nguopi t ep&ggj J fhz gpf;fwJ. Ajh j ba Gw[ hjpkffspd; j kfi s nfhz l  
 tejJ. j ba c l dgbfi ffs; edi kahd MtpfFhpa fdpfi s c wggj p  
 nraahJ.
  2. MNyhri dfi s NjHenj Lffw NghJ gFjjwpi t gadgLjjTk; NghUfF  
 nry;Yk; Kd; Mfhg; jHffj hppi a mi oggjJ Njtdi la thHjiji a  
 nfhz l turnra;hd; Mdhy; , ej njhopy; Ki wahd jHffj hppfs; Mfhg;  
 Nfi f tUkGtij nrhd;dhHfs; Nahrghjij Mfhgi g rhHej puf  
 jHffj hppi a Nahrghj; mi oggj jhs; kpfah vdwnghj hppi a Mfhg;

mDggp i tj jhd; (trdk; 1-16). MtrfFhpa MNyhri dfS k; gFjj wpaggl  
Ntz Lk; ngUkghdi k vgNghJk; Nj t rj j j j j nfhz bUggj jyi y.

\* \* \*

- . Ntj Fwpg: 2 ehshfkk; 20
- . Aj j , l k; nghuhf;fh
- . vj jH Nri d: NkhthgpaUk> mkNkhdpaUk; NraH ki yj Nj rj j hH Aj ht pd; , uh[ hthfpa Nahrghj j wF vj uhf.
- . Aj j j j w;fhd fhuz k; gy Nj r qfs; Aj ht wF vj uhf Nghhpl tej hHfs;
- . fl i i kgG:
  1. cgthrj j j NkwnfhsS qfs; Nahrghj; rfy Aj h Nj rj j hi uAk; cgthrp;Fk gb mwpt j j hH (trdk; 3). c qfs pd; c wtpd; mbggi l a pNyNa Nj td; c qfS fF , i l gLthH. cgthrk; Nj ti d khwwhJ> mJ c qfi sNa khwWk; c qfS fF g j y s p;Fk gb mti u c qfs; c wT khwwpai k f;fwJ. Nahdh 3k; mj pfhuj i j ghHf;fTk;
  2. fz fi s Nj t Df;F Neuha; VnwLqfs; 'ehqfs; nraa Ntz baJ , ddnj dW vqfS fF nj hpat y i y" vd Nahrghj ; n[ g j j hs; (trdk; 12).
  3. Kawrpi a t pl ek g p fi f eyyJ vdgi j ep i dt y; i t Aqfs; Nj t Di l a g j y; Nahrghj j pl k; tej J "Aj j k; c qfS i l a J myy. mJ Nj t Di l a J" (trdk; 15). Ra Kawrpi at pl xNu Nj tdhy; kl Lk; rfyKk; nraa KbAk; vdW ekGtJ rwe j J.
  4. Nghhpd; k j j p a Y k; k f p r r a h a p U q f s; Nghuhl nry;Yk; KddH ghl y fi s ghl ghl fhfs; epakp;f ggl l dH. Nj td; vj p p;F Kdghf fyffj i j c z L gz z pdhH. mtHfs; Nj hw;fbf;fggl l dH.

\* \* \*

- . Ntj Fwpg: 2 ehshfkk; 25:5-16
- . Aj j , l k; c gG gssj j hf;F
- . vj jH Nri d: VNj hkpaH> Aj ht pd; , uh[ hthfpa mkj rpaH.
- . Aj j j j w;fhd fhuz k; mkHrpaH Gw[ hj p a u h f p a VNj hkpaUI d; Nghhpl l hH.
- . fl i i kgG:
  1. Nj t Di l a MNyhri di a gpdgwwTk; j dJ nrhe j gi l i a gyggLj j mkj rpaH , ] uNtyy;UeJ \$yggi l fi s thli ffF mkHj j pdhd; , J Nj ti d ghpaggLj j t y i y. Nj td; mDggpa j Hf;fj h r p NgrpaJ Ntji d j Utj hf mi ke j J. vd p Dk; mkj rpaH Nj tdJ MNyhri di a gpdgwwpagbahy; nt w w p ngw w h d;
  2. rfy t p;f;f u f q f i s A k; mo j j N ghLqfs; mkj rpaH VNj hkpaH pd; nj at q fi s top l Mukgij jhd; (trdk; 14). c qfs; thot;Yss rfy t p;f;f u f q f i s A k; mo j j t p l t Nj MtrfFhpa Nghuhl l j j j ngyggLj j k> Vnddwhy; t p;f;f u f q f s; kuj j p d h Y k> f y y p d h Y k; Mdi t f sh F k;

\* \* \*

- . Ntj Fwpg: 2 ehshfkk; 25:17-24
- . Aj j , l k; Aj ht p y U f f w ng j \ p Nkrp
- . vj jH Nri d: , ] uNty p d; , uh[ hthfpa Nahth] > Aj ht pd; , uh[ hthfpa mkj rpaht w F vj uhf.
- . Aj j j j w;fhd fhuz k; VNj hkpa i u nt w w p nfhz l i kahy; Vwgl l f Htk; mkj rpa h i t > , ] uNti y rz i l f F rthypl i t j j J.

fl|i kgG:

1. ngUi kapd; tpi sT Njhyt; mkj rph ntwwpf; nfhz i kahy; ngUi k  
nfhz i hd> , J , ] uNty; k; rthy; tpi top tFjjJ (trdk; 17-19).  
ej pnhopfs; 16:5l ghHi tap Tk;

\* \* \*

Ntj FwpgG: 2 ehshfkk; 28

Ajj , lk; n[ UrNyk;

vj H Nri d: rphah> , ] uNty> VNj hk> ngy; j pah> mrphah ehl L gi l fS fF  
vj uhf Aj h gi l naLj j y;

Aj j j j wfh d fhuz k; rphah> , ] uNty> VNj hk> ngy; j pah> mrphah kU Aj h  
gi l naLj j i k

fl|i kgG:

1. cyf Coyfs; MtpfFhpa moji t nfhz i tUk; Mfh]; ntspehl L  
nj atqfs; j di d ngyggLj Jk; vd vz z pdhd; khwhf mi tfs; mti d  
moTfFs; topel j j d (trdk; 23). cyfd; j hffqfs; MtpfFhpa moji t f;  
nfhz i tUk;
2. Nj ti d kwffpdw NghJ kffs; tpeJ NghthHfs; 6k; trdj i j ghHff.

\* \* \*

Ntj FwpgG: 2 ehshfkk; 32:11-23> 11 , uh[ hffs; 19

Ajj , lk; n[ UrNyk;

vj H Nri d: mrphahtd; , uh[ hthfpa nrdfhgGk> Aj htpd; , uh[ hthfpa vNrffpah.

Aj j j j wfh d fhuz k; mrphahtd; , uh[ h Aj hi tAk; mi j r; RwwpYkUej  
efuqfsy; kU gi l naLj j i k.

fl|i kgG:

1. vj hpad; tpeNahf khHffj j j j i l nraAqfs; vNrffpah j z z H  
tpeNahfj j j j i l nraji kahy; mrphauhy; kj i y fl i KbahJ  
Nghatp i J (trdk; 3>5). fwp] J tpd; rhbj j y; ghptp d , Uggpy; mi j  
tpeNahf khHffk h f rh j j hd; gadgLj J thd; kww tRthrfi s ehk; j twhf  
NgRk; NghJ ehk; mtDfF tpeNahf ghi j fi s mi kj J nfhLffNwhk; ehk;  
gw tRthrfS fF vj uhf FwwQrh i hky> Gwq; \$whky> mthfi sr;  
RwwpYk; ghJ fhgG muz fi s c Uthff Ntz Lk;

\* \* \*

Ntj FwpgG: 2 ehshfkk; 35:20-24

Ajj , lk; Nkj Nfh gssj j hfF

vj H Nri d: vfgj pa , uh[ hthfpa NeNfh Aj htpd; , uh[ hthfpa Nahrpah

Aj j j j wfh d fhuz k; vfgj pah> ghgNyh d pa kd d dhfpa NeGfhj NerrUI d; Nghh  
gy] j d toahf nryy tUkgpdH. Mdhy; Nahrpah , j wF mDkj y  
nfhLfft; y i y.

fl|i kgG:

1. tQrfj j j Gwffz pffTk; NeNfh nrhd d Nj tDi l a thHj j j fF  
nrt nfh l hkYk" (trdk; 22) khWNt i kpl L rz j l fF nrdwhd; MtpfFhpa  
Aj j j j wF VkhwWj y; c fej J myy> rh j j hNd VkhwWj ypd; v[ khdhf  
, Uffwhd;
2. fhj j H NgRk; NghJ nrt nfh Lqfs; Nahrpah K d d H Nj tNd hL rph d c wT  
nfhz bUej hH. mtdpd; ewf hpa a trdk; 26y; Fwggil ggl Lssd.



NjtDi la rjjij mtd; mwpej Uej NghJk; mtUf;F , gNghJ  
nrt;fnfhLf;ft;yi y.

\* \* \*

, gngHOJ c q;fS i l a Ki w....

c q;fS i l a nrhej f i j i a gj pT nraa MukgpAq;fs; c q;fsJ Mt;pf;Fhpa  
Nghuhl;ljij FwggpLq;fs; c q;fs; Nghhp; fhuz k> rhjj hdp; j hf;Fj y;fs> n[ ak;  
ngWtj w;fhf eb;fs; ght;ij t;A;f;q;fi sAk; FwggpLq;fs;.